

Holy Bible

Aionian Edition®

King James Version

New Testament

Holy Bible Aionian Edition ®

King James Version

New Testament

Language: English

UK, USA, Canada, Australia, New Zealand

Creative Commons Attribution 4.0 International, 2018-2025

Source text: eBible.org

Source version: 11/27/2025

Source copyright: Public Domain

King James Authorized Version of the Holy Bible, standardized text, 1611, 1769

Formatted by Speedata Publisher 5.3.10 (Pro) on 12/3/2025

100% Free to Copy and Print

TOR Anonymously and <https://AionianBible.org>

Published by Nainoia Inc, <https://Nainoia-Inc.signedon.net>

All profits are given to <https://CoolCup.org>

We pray for a modern Creative Commons translation in every language

Translator resources at <https://AionianBible.org/Third-Party-Publisher-Resources>

Volunteer help and comments are welcome and appreciated!

Celebrate Jesus Christ's victory of grace!

Preface

AionianBible.org/Preface

The *Holy Bible Aionian Edition* ® is the world's first Bible *un-translation*! What is an *un-translation*? Bibles are translated into each of our languages from the original Hebrew, Aramaic, and Koine Greek. Occasionally, the best word translation cannot be found and these words are transliterated letter by letter. Four well known transliterations are *Christ*, *baptism*, *angel*, and *apostle*. The meaning is then preserved more accurately through context and a dictionary. The Aionian Bible un-translates and instead transliterates eleven additional Aionian Glossary words to help us better understand God's love for individuals and all mankind, and the nature of afterlife destinies.

The first three words are *aiōn*, *aiōnios*, and *aīdios*, typically translated as *eternal* and also *world* or *eon*. The Aionian Bible is named after an alternative spelling of *aiōnios*. Consider that researchers question if *aiōn* and *aiōnios* actually mean *eternal*. Translating *aiōn* as *eternal* in Matthew 28:20 makes no sense, as all agree. The Greek word for *eternal* is *aīdios*, used in Romans 1:20 about God and in Jude 6 about demon imprisonment. Yet what about *aiōnios* in John 3:16? Certainly we do not question whether salvation is *eternal*! However, *aiōnios* means something much more wonderful than infinite time! Ancient Greeks used *aiōn* to mean *eon* or *age*. They also used the adjective *aiōnios* to mean *entirety*, such as *complete* or even *consummate*, but never infinite time. Read Dr. Heleen Keizer and Ramelli and Konstan for proofs. So *aiōnios* is the perfect description of God's Word which has *everything* we need for life and godliness! And the *aiōnios* life promised in John 3:16 is not simply a ticket to *eternal* life in the future, but the invitation through faith to the *consummate* life beginning now!

The next seven words are *Sheol*, *Hadēs*, *Geenna*, *Tartaroō*, *Abyssos*, and *Limnē Pyr*. These words are often translated as *Hell*, the place of *eternal punishment*. However, *Hell* is ill-defined when compared with the Hebrew and Greek. For example, *Sheol* is the abode of deceased believers and unbelievers and should never be translated as *Hell*. *Hadēs* is a temporary place of punishment, Revelation 20:13-14. *Geenna* is the Valley of Hinnom, Jerusalem's refuse dump, a temporal judgment for sin. *Tartaroō* is a prison for demons, mentioned once in 2 Peter 2:4. *Abyssos* is a temporary prison for the Beast and Satan. Translators are also inconsistent because *Hell* is used by the King James Version 54 times, the New International Version 14 times, and the World English Bible zero times. Finally, *Limnē Pyr* is the Lake of Fire, yet Matthew 25:41 explains that these fires are prepared for the Devil and his angels. So there is reason to review our conclusions about the destinies of redeemed mankind and fallen angels.

The eleventh word, *eleēsē*, reveals the grand conclusion of grace in Romans 11:32. Please understand these eleven words. The original translation is unaltered and a highlighted note is added to 64 Old Testament and 200 New Testament verses. To help parallel study and Strong's Concordance use, apocryphal text is removed and most variant verse numbering is mapped to the English standard. We thank our sources at eBible.org, Crosswire.org, unbound.Biola.edu, Bible4u.net, and NHEB.net. The Aionian Bible is copyrighted with creativecommons.org/licenses/by/4.0, allowing 100% freedom to copy and print, if respecting source copyrights. Check the Reader's Guide and read at AionianBible.org, with Android, and with TOR network. Why purple? King Jesus' Word is royal and purple is the color of royalty! All profits are given to CoolCup.org.

History

AionianBible.org/History

- 06/21/75 - Two boys, P. and J., wonder if Jesus saves all and pray.
- 04/15/85 - Aionian Bible conceived as B. and J. pray.
- 12/18/13 - Aionian Bible announced as J. and J. pray.
- 06/21/15 - Aionian Bible birthed as G. and J. pray.
- 01/11/16 - AionianBible.org domain registered.
- 06/21/16 - 30 translations available in 12 languages.
- 12/07/16 - Nainoa Inc established as non-profit corporation.
- 01/01/17 - Creative Commons Attribution No Derivatives 4.0 license added.
- 01/16/17 - Aionian Bible Google Play Store App published.
- 07/01/17 - 'The Purple Bible' nickname begins.
- 07/30/17 - 42 translations now available in 22 languages.
- 02/01/18 - Holy Bible Aionian Edition® trademark registered.
- 03/06/18 - Aionian Bibles available in print at Amazon.com.
- 09/15/18 - Aionian Bible dedicated as J. and J. pray again.
- 10/20/18 - 70 translations now available in 33 languages.
- 11/17/18 - 104 translations now available in 57 languages.
- 03/24/19 - 135 translations now available in 67 languages.
- 10/28/19 - Aionian Bible nursed as another J. and J. pray.
- 10/31/19 - 174 translations now available in 74 languages.
- 02/22/20 - Aionian Bibles available in print at Lulu.com.
- 05/25/20 - Illustrations by Gustave Doré, La Grande Bible de Tours, Felix Just.
- 08/29/20 - Aionian Bibles now available in ePub format.
- 12/01/20 - Right to left and Hindic languages now available in PDF format.
- 03/31/21 - 214 translations now available in 99 languages.
- 11/17/21 - Aionian Bible Branded Leather Bible Covers now available.
- 12/20/21 - Social media presence on Facebook, Twitter, LinkedIn, YouTube, etc.
- 01/01/22 - 216 translations now available in 99 languages.
- 01/09/22 - StudyPack resources for Bible translation study.
- 01/23/22 - Volunteers celebrate with pie and prayer.
- 02/14/22 - Strong's Concordance from Open Scriptures and STEPBible.
- 02/14/23 - Aionian Bible published on the TOR Network.
- 12/04/23 - Eleēsē added to the Aionian Glossary.
- 02/04/24 - 352 translations now available in 142 languages.
- 05/01/24 - 370 translations now available in 164 languages.
- 08/05/24 - 378 translations now available in 165 languages.
- 08/18/24 - Creative Commons Attribution 4.0 International, if source allows.
- 10/20/24 - Gospel Primer handout format.
- 11/24/24 - Progressive Web Application off-line format.
- 01/28/25 - All profits are given to CoolCup.org.
- 03/12/25 - 382 translations now available in 166 languages.
- 06/21/25 - 468 translations now available in 230 languages.
- 09/01/25 - 538 translations now available in 291 languages.

Table of Contents

NEW TESTAMENT

| | |
|-----------------------|-----|
| Matthew | 1 |
| Mark | 28 |
| Luke | 46 |
| John | 76 |
| Acts | 98 |
| Romans | 127 |
| 1 Corinthians | 138 |
| 2 Corinthians | 149 |
| Galatians | 156 |
| Ephesians | 160 |
| Philippians | 164 |
| Colossians | 167 |
| 1 Thessalonians | 170 |
| 2 Thessalonians | 173 |
| 1 Timothy | 175 |
| 2 Timothy | 178 |
| Titus | 181 |
| Philemon | 183 |
| Hebrews | 184 |
| James | 193 |
| 1 Peter | 196 |
| 2 Peter | 199 |
| 1 John | 201 |
| 2 John | 204 |
| 3 John | 205 |
| Jude | 206 |
| Revelation | 207 |

APPENDIX

- Reader's Guide
- Glossary
- Maps
- Destiny
- Illustrations, Doré

NEW TESTAMENT



The Crucifixion

*Then said Jesus, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do.
And they parted his raiment, and cast lots.*

Luke 23:34

Matthew

1 The book of the generation of Jesus Christ, the son of David, the son of Abraham. **2** Abraham begat Isaac; and Isaac begat Jacob; and Jacob begat Judas and his brethren; **3** And Judas begat Phares and Zara of Thamar; and Phares begat Esrom; and Esrom begat Aram; **4** And Aram begat Aminadab; and Aminadab begat Naasson; and Naasson begat Salmon; **5** And Salmon begat Booz of Rachab; and Booz begat Obed of Ruth; and Obed begat Jesse; **6** And Jesse begat David the king; and David the king begat Solomon of her [that had been the wife] of Urias; **7** And Solomon begat Roboam; and Roboam begat Abia; and Abia begat Asa; **8** And Asa begat Josaphat; and Josaphat begat Joram; and Joram begat Ozias; **9** And Ozias begat Joatham; and Joatham begat Achaz; and Achaz begat Ezekias; **10** And Ezekias begat Manasses; and Manasses begat Amon; and Amon begat Josias; **11** And Josias begat Jechonias and his brethren, about the time they were carried away to Babylon: **12** And after they were brought to Babylon, Jechonias begat Salathiel; and Salathiel begat Zorobabel; **13** And Zorobabel begat Abiud; and Abiud begat Eliakim; and Eliakim begat Azor; **14** And Azor begat Sadoc; and Sadoc begat Achim; and Achim begat Eliud; **15** And Eliud begat Eleazar; and Eleazar begat Matthan; and Matthan begat Jacob; **16** And Jacob begat Joseph the husband of Mary, of whom was born Jesus, who is called Christ. **17** So all the generations from Abraham to David [are] fourteen generations; and from David until the carrying away into Babylon [are] fourteen generations; and from the carrying away into Babylon unto Christ [are] fourteen generations. **18** Now the birth of Jesus Christ was on this wise: When as his mother Mary was espoused to Joseph, before they came together, she was found with child of the Holy Ghost. **19** Then Joseph her husband, being a just [man], and not willing to make her a publick example, was minded to put her away privily. **20** But while he thought on these things, behold, the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a dream, saying, Joseph, thou son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife: for that which is conceived in her is of the Holy Ghost. **21** And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name

JESUS: for he shall save his people from their sins. **22** Now all this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying, **23** Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and they shall call his name Emmanuel, which being interpreted is, God with us. **24** Then Joseph being raised from sleep did as the angel of the Lord had bidden him, and took unto him his wife: **25** And knew her not till she had brought forth her firstborn son: and he called his name JESUS.

2 Now when Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judaea in the days of Herod the king, behold, there came wise men from the east to Jerusalem, **2** Saying, Where is he that is born King of the Jews? for we have seen his star in the east, and are come to worship him. **3** When Herod the king had heard [these things], he was troubled, and all Jerusalem with him. **4** And when he had gathered all the chief priests and scribes of the people together, he demanded of them where Christ should be born. **5** And they said unto him, In Bethlehem of Judaea: for thus it is written by the prophet, **6** And thou Bethlehem, [in] the land of Juda, art not the least among the princes of Juda: for out of thee shall come a Governor, that shall rule my people Israel. **7** Then Herod, when he had privily called the wise men, enquired of them diligently what time the star appeared. **8** And he sent them to Bethlehem, and said, Go and search diligently for the young child; and when ye have found [him], bring me word again, that I may come and worship him also. **9** When they had heard the king, they departed; and, lo, the star, which they saw in the east, went before them, till it came and stood over where the young child was. **10** When they saw the star, they rejoiced with exceeding great joy. **11** And when they were come into the house, they saw the young child with Mary his mother, and fell down, and worshipped him: and when they had opened their treasures, they presented unto him gifts; gold, and frankincense, and myrrh. **12** And being warned of God in a dream that they should not return to Herod, they departed into their own country another way. **13** And when they were departed, behold, the angel of the Lord appeareth to Joseph in a dream, saying, Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and flee into Egypt, and be thou there until I bring thee

word: for Herod will seek the young child to destroy not to say within yourselves, We have Abraham to him. 14 When he arose, he took the young child and [our] father: for I say unto you, that God is able of his mother by night, and departed into Egypt: 15 And these stones to raise up children unto Abraham. 10 was there until the death of Herod: that it might be And now also the axe is laid unto the root of the trees: fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, therefore every tree which bringeth not forth good saying, Out of Egypt have I called my son. 16 Then fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire. 11 I indeed Herod, when he saw that he was mocked of the wise baptize you with water unto repentance: but he that men, was exceeding wroth, and sent forth, and slew cometh after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am all the children that were in Bethlehem, and in all not worthy to bear: he shall baptize you with the Holy the coasts thereof, from two years old and under, Ghost, and [with] fire: 12 Whose fan [is] in his hand, according to the time which he had diligently enquired and he will thoroughly purge his floor, and gather his of the wise men. 17 Then was fulfilled that which wheat into the garner; but he will burn up the chaff was spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying, 18 In with unquenchable fire. 13 Then cometh Jesus from Rama was there a voice heard, lamentation, and Galilee to Jordan unto John, to be baptized of him. weeping, and great mourning, Rachel weeping [for] 14 But John forbad him, saying, I have need to be her children, and would not be comforted, because baptized of thee, and comest thou to me? 15 And they are not. 19 But when Herod was dead, behold, Jesus answering said unto him, Suffer [it to be so] an angel of the Lord appeareth in a dream to Joseph now: for thus it becometh us to fulfil all righteousness. in Egypt, 20 Saying, Arise, and take the young child Then he suffered him. 16 And Jesus, when he was and his mother, and go into the land of Israel: for baptized, went up straightway out of the water: and, they are dead which sought the young child's life. Lo, the heavens were opened unto him, and he saw 21 And he arose, and took the young child and his the Spirit of God descending like a dove, and lighting mother, and came into the land of Israel. 22 But when upon him: 17 And lo a voice from heaven, saying, he heard that Archelaus did reign in Judaea in the This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. room of his father Herod, he was afraid to go thither: notwithstanding, being warned of God in a dream, he turned aside into the parts of Galilee: 23 And he came and dwelt in a city called Nazareth: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophets, He shall be called a Nazarene.

3 In those days came John the Baptist, preaching in the wilderness of Judaea, 2 And saying, Repent ye: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand. 3 For this is he that was spoken of by the prophet Esaias, saying, The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight. 4 And the same John had his raiment of camel's hair, and a leathern girdle about his loins; and his meat was locusts and wild honey. 5 Then went out to him Jerusalem, and all Judaea, and all the region round about Jordan, 6 And were baptized of him in Jordan, confessing their sins. 7 But when he saw many of the Pharisees and Sadducees come to his baptism, he said unto them, O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come? 8 Bring forth therefore fruits meet for repentance: 9 And think

not to say within yourselves, We have Abraham to our father: for I say unto you, that God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham. 10 And now also the axe is laid unto the root of the trees: fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, therefore every tree which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire. 11 I indeed baptize you with water unto repentance: but he that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am all the children that were in Bethlehem, and in all not worthy to bear: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost, and [with] fire: 12 Whose fan [is] in his hand, according to the time which he had diligently enquired and he will thoroughly purge his floor, and gather his of the wise men. 13 Then cometh Jesus from Galilee to Jordan unto John, to be baptized of him. 14 But John forbad him, saying, I have need to be baptized of thee, and comest thou to me? 15 And they are not. 16 And Jesus, when he was and his mother, and go into the land of Israel: for he was baptized, went up straightway out of the water: and, they are dead which sought the young child's life. Lo, the heavens were opened unto him, and he saw 17 And lo a voice from heaven, saying, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. 18 In with unquenchable fire. 19 But when Herod was dead, behold, an angel of the Lord appeareth in a dream to Joseph now: for thus it becometh us to fulfil all righteousness. 20 Saying, Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and come into the land of Israel. 21 And he arose, and took the young child and his mother, and came into the land of Israel. 22 But when he heard that Archelaus did reign in Judaea in the room of his father Herod, he was afraid to go thither: notwithstanding, being warned of God in a dream, he turned aside into the parts of Galilee: 23 And he came and dwelt in a city called Nazareth: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophets, He shall be called a Nazarene.

4 Then was Jesus led up of the Spirit into the wilderness to be tempted of the devil. 2 And when he had fasted forty days and forty nights, he was afterward an hungred. 3 And when the tempter came to him, he said, If thou be the Son of God, command that these stones be made bread. 4 But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God. 5 Then the devil taketh him up into the holy city, and setteth him on a pinnacle of the temple, 6 And saith unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down: for it is written, He shall give his angels charge concerning thee: and in [their] hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone. 7 Jesus said unto him, It is written again, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God. 8 Again, the devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them; 9 And saith unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me. 10 Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt

worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve. **11** Then the devil leaveth him, and, behold, angels came and ministered unto him. **12** Now when Jesus had heard that John was cast into prison, he departed into Galilee; **13** And leaving Nazareth, he came and dwelt in Capernaum, which is upon the sea coast, in the borders of Zabulon and Nephthalim: **14** theirs is the kingdom of heaven. **15** Blessed [are] the merciful: for they shall obtain mercy. **16** Blessed [are] the pure in heart: for they shall see God. **17** Blessed [are] the peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God. **18** Blessed [are] they which are persecuted for righteousness' sake: for they shall revile you, and persecute [you], and say, That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias when [men] shall revile you, and persecute [you], and the prophet, saying, **19** The land of Zabulon, and the land of Nephthalim, [by] the way of the sea, beyond Jordan, Galilee of the Gentiles; **20** The people which sat in darkness saw great light; and to them which sat in the region and shadow of death light is sprung up. **21** From that time Jesus began to preach, and to say, Repent: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand. **22** And Jesus, walking by the sea of Galilee, saw two brethren, Simon called Peter, and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the sea: for they were fishers. **23** And he saith unto them, Follow me, and I will make you fishers of men. **24** And they straightway left [their] nets, and followed him. **25** And going on, he saw other two brethren, James [the son] of Zebedee, and John his brother, in a ship mending their nets; and he called them. **26** And they immediately left the ship and their father, and followed him. **27** And Jesus went about all Galilee, teaching in their synagogues, and fulfilling the gospel of the kingdom, and healing all manner of sickness and all manner of disease among the people. **28** And his fame went throughout all Syria: and they brought unto him all sick people that were taken with divers diseases and torments, and those which were possessed with devils, and those which were lunatick, and those that had the palsy; and he healed them. **29** And there followed him great multitudes of people from Galilee, and [from] Decapolis, and [from] Jerusalem, and [from] Judaea, and [from] beyond Jordan.

5 And seeing the multitudes, he went up into a mountain: and when he was set, his disciples came unto him: **2** And he opened his mouth, and taught them, saying, **3** Blessed [are] the poor in spirit: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. **4** Blessed [are] they that mourn: for they shall be comforted. **5** Blessed [are] the meek: for they shall inherit the earth. **6** Blessed [are] they which do hunger and

thirst after righteousness: for they shall be filled. **7** Blessed [are] the merciful: for they shall obtain mercy. **8** Blessed [are] the pure in heart: for they shall see God. **9** Blessed [are] the peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God. **10** Blessed [are] they which are persecuted for righteousness' sake: for they shall say, When [men] shall revile you, and persecute [you], and the prophets which were before you. **11** Ye are the salt of the earth: but if the salt have lost his savour, what shall it be salted? it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of men. **12** Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid. **13** Neither do men light a candle, and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick; and it giveth light unto all that will make you fishers of men. **14** And they straightway are in the house. **15** Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven. **16** Think not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfil. **17** For verily I say unto you, That except your son] of Zebedee, and John his brother, in a ship am come to destroy the law, or the prophets: I am with Zebedee their father, mending their nets; and he not come to destroy, but to fulfil. **18** For verily I say called them. **19** And they immediately left the ship unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one and their father, and followed him. **20** And Jesus went little shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be about all Galilee, teaching in their synagogues, and fulfilled. **21** Whosoever therefore shall break one of preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing these least commandments, and shall teach men all manner of sickness and all manner of disease so, he shall be called the least in the kingdom of among the people. **22** And his fame went throughout heaven: but whosoever shall do and teach [them], all Syria: and they brought unto him all sick people the same shall be called great in the kingdom of that were taken with divers diseases and torments, heaven. **23** For I say unto you, That except your and those which were possessed with devils, and those which were lunatick, and those that had the palsy; and he healed them. **24** And there followed him great multitudes of people from Galilee, and [from] Decapolis, and [from] Jerusalem, and [from] Judaea, and [from] beyond Jordan. **25** And there followed him great multitudes of people from Galilee, and [from] Decapolis, and [from] Jerusalem, and [from] Judaea, and [from] beyond Jordan.

righteousness shall exceed [the righteousness] of those which were scribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven. **21** Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not kill; and whosoever shall kill shall be in danger of the judgment: **22** But I say unto you, That whosoever is angry with his brother without a cause shall be in danger of the judgment: and whosoever shall say to his brother, Raca, shall be in danger of the council: but whosoever shall say, Thou fool, shall be in danger of hell fire. (**Geenna g1067**) **23** Therefore if thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath ought against thee; **24** Leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way; first be reconciled

to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift. 25 bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, Agree with thine adversary quickly, whiles thou art with him, and pray for them which despitefully use you, in the way with him; lest at any time the adversary persecute you; 45 That ye may be the children of deliver thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee your Father which is in heaven: for he maketh his sun to the officer, and thou be cast into prison. 26 Verily I say unto thee, Rise up, and rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain say unto thee, Thou shalt by no means come out on the just and on the unjust. 46 For if ye love them thence, till thou hast paid the uttermost farthing. 27 which love you, what reward have ye? do not even Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, the publicans the same? 47 And if ye salute your Thou shalt not commit adultery: 28 But I say unto you, That whosoever looketh on a woman to lust after her hath committed adultery with her already in his heart. 29 And if thy right eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast [it] from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not [that] thy whole body should be cast into hell. (Geenna g1067) 30 And if thy right hand offend thee, cut it off, and cast [it] from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not [that] thy whole body should be cast into hell. (Geenna g1067) 31 It hath been said, Whosoever shall put away his wife, let him give her a writing of divorce: 32 But I say unto you, That whosoever shall put away his wife, saving for the cause of fornication, causeth her to commit adultery: and whosoever shall marry her that is divorced committeth adultery. 33 Again, ye have heard that it hath been said by them of old time, Thou shalt not forswear thyself, but shalt perform unto the Lord thine oaths: 34 But I say unto you, Swear not at all; neither by heaven; for it is God's throne: 35 Nor by the earth; for it is his footstool: neither by Jerusalem; for it is the city of the great King. 36 Neither shalt thou swear by thy head, because thou canst not make one hair white or black. 37 But let your communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: for whatsoever is more than these cometh of evil. 38 Ye have heard that it hath been said, An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth: 39 But I say unto you, That ye resist not evil: but whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also. 40 And if any man will sue thee at the law, and take away thy coat, let him have [thy] cloke also. 41 And whosoever shall compel thee to go a mile, go with him twain. 42 Give to him that asketh thee, and from him that would borrow of thee turn not thou away. 43 Ye have heard that it hath been said, Thou shalt love thy neighbour, and hate thine enemy. 44 But I say unto you, Love your enemies,

6 Take heed that ye do not your alms before men, to be seen of them: otherwise ye have no reward of your Father which is in heaven. 2 Therefore when thou doest [thine] alms, do not sound a trumpet before thee, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may have glory of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward. 3 But when thou doest alms, let not thy left hand know what thy right hand doeth: 4 That thine alms may be in secret: and thy Father which seeth in secret himself shall reward thee openly. 5 And when thou prayest, thou shalt not be as the hypocrites [are]: for they love to pray standing in the synagogues and in the corners of the streets, that they may be seen of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward. 6 But thou, when thou prayest, enter into thy closet, and when thou hast shut thy door, pray to thy Father which is in secret; and thy Father which seeth in secret shall reward thee openly. 7 But when ye pray, use not vain repetitions, as the heathen [do]: for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking. 8 Be not ye therefore like unto them: for your Father knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him. 9 After this manner therefore pray ye: Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. 10 Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as [it is] in heaven. 11 Give us this day our daily bread. 12 And forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors. 13 And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil: For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen. 14 For if ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you: 15 But if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses. 16 Moreover when ye fast, be not, as the hypocrites,

of a sad countenance: for they disfigure their faces, shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient that they may appear unto men to fast. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward. 17 But thou, when thou fastest, anoint thine head, and wash thy face; 18 That thou appear not unto men to fast, but unto thy Father which is in secret: and thy Father, which seeth in secret, shall reward thee openly. 19 Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal: 20 But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal: 21 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also. 22 The light of the body is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light. 23 But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great [is] that darkness! 24 No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon. 25 Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor yet for your body, what ye shall put on. Is not the life more than meat, and the body than raiment? 26 Behold the fowls of the air: for they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns; yet your heavenly Father feedeth them. Are ye not much better than they? 27 Which of you by taking thought can add one cubit unto his stature? 28 And why take ye thought for raiment? Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin: 29 And yet I say unto you, That even Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these. 30 Wherefore, if God so clothe the grass of the field, which to day is, and to morrow is cast into the oven, [shall he] not much more [clothe] you, O ye of little faith? 31 Therefore take no thought, saying, What shall we eat? or, What shall we drink? or, Wherewithal shall we be clothed? 32 (For after all these things do the Gentiles seek;) for your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things. 33 But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you. 34 Take therefore no thought for the morrow: for the morrow

shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient unto the day [is] the evil thereof.

7 Judge not, that ye be not judged. 2 For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again. 3 And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye? 4 Or how wilt thou say to thy brother, Let me pull out the mote out of thine eye; and, behold, a beam [is] in thine own eye? 5 Thou hypocrite, first cast out the beam out of thine own eye; and then shalt thou see clearly to cast out the mote out of thy brother's eye. 6 Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you. 7 Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you: 8 For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened. 9 Or what man is there of you, whom if his son ask bread, will he give him a stone? 10 Or if he ask a fish, will he give him a serpent? 11 If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much more shall your Father which is in heaven give good things to them that ask him? 12 Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets. 13 Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide [is] the gate, and broad [is] the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereto: 14 Because strait [is] the gate, and narrow [is] the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it. 15 Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves. 16 Ye shall know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles? 17 Even so every good tree bringeth forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit. 18 A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither [can] a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit. 19 Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire. 20 Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them. 21 Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. 22 Many will say to me in that day, Lord,

Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? 23 And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye [so] be it done unto thee. And his servant was healed that work iniquity. 24 Therefore whosoever heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them, I will liken him unto a wise man, which built his house upon a rock: 25 And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell not: for it was founded upon a rock. 26 And every one that heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them not, shall be likened unto a foolish man, which built his house upon the sand: 27 And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell: and great was the fall of it. 28 And it came to pass, when Jesus had ended these sayings, the people were astonished at his doctrine: 29 For he taught them as [one] having authority, and not as the scribes.

8 When he was come down from the mountain, great multitudes followed him. 2 And, behold, there came a leper and worshipped him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean. 3 And Jesus put forth [his] hand, and touched him, saying, I will; be thou clean. And immediately his leprosy was cleansed. 4 And Jesus saith unto him, See thou tell no man; but go thy way, shew thyself to the priest, and offer the gift that Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them. 5 And when Jesus was entered into Capernaum, there came unto him a centurion, beseeching him, 6 And saying, Lord, my servant lieth at home sick of the palsy, grievously tormented. 7 And Jesus saith unto him, I will come and heal him. 8 The centurion answered and said, Lord, I am not worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof: but speak the word only, and my servant shall be healed. 9 For I am a man under authority, having soldiers under me: and I say to this [man], Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth [it]. 10 When Jesus heard [it], he marvelled, and said to them that followed, Verily I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel. 11 And I say unto you, That many shall come from the east and west, and shall sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven. 12 But the children of the kingdom shall be

cast out into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. 13 And Jesus said unto the centurion, Go thy way; and as thou hast believed, in the selfsame hour. 14 And when Jesus was come into Peter's house, he saw his wife's mother laid, and she was sick of a fever. 15 And he touched her hand, and she arose, and ministered unto them. 16 When the even was come, they brought unto him many that were possessed with devils: and he cast out the spirits with [his] word, and healed all our infirmities, and bare [our] sicknesses. 18 Now when Jesus saw great multitudes about him, he gave commandment to depart unto the other side. 19 And a certain scribe came, and said unto him, Master, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest. 20 And Jesus saith unto him, The foxes have holes, and the birds of the air [have] nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay [his] head. 21 And another of his disciples said unto him, Lord, suffer me first to go and bury my father. 22 But Jesus said unto him, Follow me; and let the dead bury their dead. 23 And when he was entered into a ship, his disciples followed him. 24 And, behold, there arose a great tempest in the sea, insomuch that the ship was covered with the waves: but he was asleep. 25 And his disciples came to [him], and awoke him, saying, Lord, save us: we perish. 26 And he saith unto them, Why are ye fearful, O ye of little faith? Then he arose, and rebuked the winds and the sea; and there was a great calm. 27 But the men marvelled, saying, What manner of man is this, that even the winds and the sea obey him! 28 And when he was come to the other side into the country of the Gergesenes, there met him two possessed with devils, coming out of the tombs, exceeding fierce, so that no man might pass by that way. 29 And, behold, they cried out, saying, What have we to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of God? art thou come hither to torment us before the time? 30 And there was a good way off from them an herd of many swine feeding. 31 So the devils besought him, saying, If thou cast us out, suffer us to go away into the herd of swine. 32 And he said unto them, Go. And when they were come out, they went into the

herd of swine: and, behold, the whole herd of swine ran violently down a steep place into the sea, and perished in the waters. **33** And they that kept them fled, and went their ways into the city, and told every thing, and what was befallen to the possessed of the devils. **34** And, behold, the whole city came out to meet Jesus: and when they saw him, they besought [him] that he would depart out of their coasts.

9 And he entered into a ship, and passed over, and came into his own city. **2** And, behold, they brought to him a man sick of the palsy, lying on a bed: and Jesus seeing their faith said unto the sick of the palsy; Son, be of good cheer; thy sins be forgiven thee. **3** And, behold, certain of the scribes said within themselves, This [man] blasphemeth. **4** And Jesus knowing their thoughts said, Wherefore think ye evil in your hearts? **5** For whether is easier, to say, [Thy] sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and walk? **6** But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (then saith he to the sick of the palsy,) Arise, take up thy bed, and go unto thine house. **7** And he arose, and departed to his house. **8** But when the multitudes saw [it], they marvelled, and glorified God, which had given such power unto men. **9** And as Jesus passed forth from thence, he saw a man, named Matthew, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he saith unto him, Follow me. And he arose, and followed him. **10** And it came to pass, as Jesus sat at meat in the house, behold, many publicans and sinners came and sat down with him and his disciples. **11** And when the Pharisees saw [it], they said unto his disciples, Why eateth your Master with publicans and sinners? **12** But when Jesus heard [that], he said unto them, They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick. **13** But go ye and learn what [that] meaneth, I will have mercy, and not sacrifice: for I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance. **14** Then came to him the disciples of John, saying, Why do we and the Pharisees fast oft, but thy disciples fast not? **15** And Jesus said unto them, Can the children of the bridechamber mourn, as long as the bridegroom is with them? but the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken from them, and then shall they fast. **16** No man putteth a piece of new cloth unto an old garment, for that which is put in to fill it up taketh from the garment, and the rent is made worse. **17** Neither do men put new wine into old bottles: else the bottles break, and the wine runneth out, and the bottles perish: but they put new wine into new bottles, and both are preserved. **18** While he spake these things unto them, behold, there came a certain ruler, and worshipped him, saying, My daughter is even now dead: but come and lay thy hand upon her, and she shall live. **19** And Jesus arose, and followed him, and [so did] his disciples. **20** And, behold, a woman, which was diseased with an issue of blood twelve years, came behind [him], and touched the hem of his garment: **21** For she said within herself, If I may but touch his garment, I shall be whole. **22** But Jesus turned him about, and when he saw her, he said, Daughter, be of good comfort; thy faith hath made thee whole. And the woman was made whole from that hour. **23** And when Jesus came into the ruler's house, and saw the minstrels and the people making a noise, **24** He said unto them, Give place: for the maid is not dead, but sleepeth. And they laughed him to scorn. **25** But when the people were put forth, he went in, and took her by the hand, and the maid arose. **26** And the fame hereof went abroad into all that land. **27** And when Jesus departed thence, two blind men followed him, crying, and saying, [Thou] Son of David, have mercy on us. **28** And when he was come into the house, the blind men came to him: and Jesus saith unto them, Believe ye that I am able to do this? They said unto him, Yea, Lord. **29** Then touched he their eyes, saying, According to your faith be it unto you. **30** And their eyes were opened; and Jesus straitly charged them, saying, See [that] no man know [it]. **31** But they, when they were departed, spread abroad his fame in all that country. **32** As they went out, behold, they brought to him a dumb man possessed with a devil. **33** And when the devil was cast out, the dumb spake: and the multitudes marvelled, saying, It was never so seen in Israel. **34** But the Pharisees said, He casteth out devils through the prince of the devils. **35** And Jesus went about all the cities and villages, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing every sickness and every disease among the people. **36** But when he saw the multitudes, he was moved with compassion on them, because they fainted, and were scattered abroad, as

sheep having no shepherd. **37** Then saith he unto his disciples, The harvest truly [is] plenteous, but the labourers [are] few; **38** Pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he will send forth labourers into his harvest.

10 And when he had called unto [him] his twelve disciples, he gave them power [against] unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of sickness and all manner of disease. **2** Now the names of the twelve apostles are these; The first, Simon, who is called Peter, and Andrew his brother; James [the son] of Zebedee, and John his brother; **3** Philip, and Bartholomew; Thomas, and Matthew the publican; James [the son] of Alphaeus, and Lebbaeus, whose surname was Thaddaeus; **4** Simon the Canaanite, and Judas Iscariot, who also betrayed him. **5** These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, Go not into the way of the Gentiles, and into [any] city of the Samaritans enter ye not: **6** But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel. **7** And as ye go, preach, saying, The kingdom of heaven is at hand. **8** Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils: freely ye have received, freely give. **9** Provide neither gold, nor silver, nor brass in your purses, **10** Nor scrip for [your] journey, neither two coats, neither shoes, nor yet staves: for the workman is worthy of his meat. **11** And into whatsoever city or town ye shall enter, enquire who in it is worthy; and there abide till ye go thence. **12** And when ye come into an house, salute it. **13** And if the house be worthy, let your peace come upon it: but if it be not worthy, let your peace return to you. **14** And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear your words, when ye depart out of that house or city, shake off the dust of your feet. **15** Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom and Gomorrah in the day of judgment, than for that city. **16** Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: be ye therefore wise as serpents, and harmless as doves. **17** But beware of men: for they will deliver you up to the councils, and they will scourge you in their synagogues; **18** And ye shall be brought before governors and kings for my sake, for a testimony against them and the Gentiles. **19** But when they deliver you up, take no thought how or what ye shall speak: for it shall be given you in that same hour what ye shall speak. **20** For it is not ye that speak, but the Spirit of your Father which speaketh in you. **21** And the brother shall deliver up the brother to death, and the father the child: and the children shall rise up against [their] parents, and cause them to be put to death. **22** And ye shall be hated of all [men] for my name's sake: but he that endureth to the end shall be saved. **23** But when they persecute you in this city, flee ye into another: for verily I say unto you, Ye shall not have gone over the cities of Israel, till the Son of man be come. **24** The disciple is not above [his] master, nor the servant above his lord. **25** It is enough for the disciple that he be as his master, and the servant as his lord. If they have called the master of the house Beelzebub, how much more [shall they call] them of his household? **26** Fear them not therefore: for there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known. **27** What I tell you in darkness, [that] speak ye in light: and what ye hear in the ear, [that] preach ye upon the housetops. **28** And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell. (**Geenna g1067**) **29** Are not two sparrows sold for a farthing? and one of them shall not fall on the ground without your Father. **30** But the very hairs of your head are all numbered. **31** Fear ye not therefore, ye are of more value than many sparrows. **32** Whosoever therefore shall confess me before men, him will I confess also before my Father which is in heaven. **33** But whosoever shall deny me before men, him will I also deny before my Father which is in heaven. **34** Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: I came not to send peace, but a sword. **35** For I am come to set a man at variance against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter in law against her mother in law. **36** And a man's foes [shall be] they of his own household. **37** He that loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me: and he that loveth son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me. **38** And he that taketh not his cross, and followeth after me, is not worthy of me. **39** He that findeth his life shall lose it: and he that loseth his life for my sake shall find it. **40** He that receiveth you receiveth me, and he that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me. **41** He that

receiveth a prophet in the name of a prophet shall receive a prophet's reward; and he that receiveth a righteous man in the name of a righteous man shall receive a righteous man's reward. **42** And whosoever shall give to drink unto one of these little ones a cup of cold [water] only in the name of a disciple, verily I say unto you, he shall in no wise lose his reward.

11 And it came to pass, when Jesus had made an end of commanding his twelve disciples, he departed thence to teach and to preach in their cities. **2** Now when John had heard in the prison the works of Christ, he sent two of his disciples, **3** And said unto him, Art thou he that should come, or do we look for another? **4** Jesus answered and said unto them, Go and shew John again those things which ye do hear and see: **5** The blind receive their sight, and the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear, the dead are raised up, and the poor have the gospel preached to them. **6** And blessed is [he], whosoever shall not be offended in me. **7** And as they departed, Jesus began to say unto the multitudes concerning John, What went ye out into the wilderness to see? A reed shaken with the wind? **8** But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? behold, they that wear soft [clothing] are in kings' houses. **9** But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? yea, I say unto you, and more than a prophet. **10** For this is [he], of whom it is written, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee. **11** Verily I say unto you, Among them that are born of women there hath not risen a greater than John the Baptist: notwithstanding he that is least in the kingdom of heaven is greater than he. **12** And from the days of John the Baptist until now the kingdom of heaven suffereth violence, and the violent take it by force. **13** For all the prophets and the law prophesied until John. **14** And if ye will receive [it], this is Elias, which was for to come. **15** He that hath ears to hear, let him hear. **16** But whereunto shall I liken this generation? It is like unto children sitting in the markets, and calling unto their fellows, **17** And saying, We have piped unto you, and ye have not danced; we have mourned unto you, and ye have not lamented. **18** For John came neither eating nor drinking, and they say, He hath a devil. **19** The Son of man came eating and drinking, and they say, Behold a man gluttonous,

and a winebibber, a friend of publicans and sinners. But wisdom is justified of her children. **20** Then began he to upbraid the cities wherein most of his mighty works were done, because they repented not: **21** Woe unto thee, Chorazin! woe unto thee, Bethsaida! for if the mighty works, which were done in you, had been done in Tyre and Sidon, they would have repented long ago in sackcloth and ashes. **22** But I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the day of judgment, than for you. **23** And thou, Capernaum, which art exalted unto heaven, shalt be brought down to hell: for if the mighty works, which have been done in thee, had been done in Sodom, it would have remained until this day. (*Hades g86*) **24** But I say unto you, That it shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom in the day of judgment, than for thee. **25** At that time Jesus answered and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes. **26** Even so, Father: for so it seemed good in thy sight. **27** All things are delivered unto me of my Father: and no man knoweth the Son, but the Father; neither knoweth any man the Father, save the Son, and [he] to whomsoever the Son will reveal [him]. **28** Come unto me, all [ye] that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. **29** Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls. **30** For my yoke [is] easy, and my burden is light.

12 At that time Jesus went on the sabbath day through the corn; and his disciples were an hungred, and began to pluck the ears of corn, and to eat. **2** But when the Pharisees saw [it], they said unto him, Behold, thy disciples do that which is not lawful to do upon the sabbath day. **3** But he said unto them, Have ye not read what David did, when he was an hungred, and they that were with him; **4** How he entered into the house of God, and did eat the shewbread, which was not lawful for him to eat, neither for them which were with him, but only for the priests? **5** Or have ye not read in the law, how that on the sabbath days the priests in the temple profane the sabbath, and are blameless? **6** But I say unto you, That in this place is [one] greater than the temple. **7** But if ye had known what [this] meaneth, I

will have mercy, and not sacrifice, ye would not have can one enter into a strong man's house, and spoil condemned the guiltless. 8 For the Son of man is his goods, except he first bind the strong man? and Lord even of the sabbath day. 9 And when he was then he will spoil his house. 30 He that is not with departed thence, he went into their synagogue: 10 me is against me; and he that gathereth not with me And, behold, there was a man which had [his] hand scattereth abroad. 31 Wherefore I say unto you, All withered. And they asked him, saying, Is it lawful to manner of sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven unto heal on the sabbath days? that they might accuse men: but the blasphemy [against] the [Holy] Ghost him. 11 And he said unto them, What man shall there shall not be forgiven unto men. 32 And whosoever be among you, that shall have one sheep, and if it speaketh a word against the Son of man, it shall be fall into a pit on the sabbath day, will he not lay hold forgiven him: but whosoever speaketh against the on it, and lift [it] out? 12 How much then is a man Holy Ghost, it shall not be forgiven him, neither in better than a sheep? Wherefore it is lawful to do well this world, neither in the [world] to come. (aīōn g165) on the sabbath days. 13 Then saith he to the man, 33 Either make the tree good, and his fruit good; or Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched [it] forth; else make the tree corrupt, and his fruit corrupt: for and it was restored whole, like as the other. 14 Then the tree is known by [his] fruit. 34 O generation of the Pharisees went out, and held a council against vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? him, how they might destroy him. 15 But when Jesus for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth knew [it], he withdrew himself from thence: and great speaketh. 35 A good man out of the good treasure of multitudes followed him, and he healed them all; 16 the heart bringeth forth good things: and an evil man And charged them that they should not make him out of the evil treasure bringeth forth evil things. 36 known: 17 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken But I say unto you, That every idle word that men by Esaias the prophet, saying, 18 Behold my servant, shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the whom I have chosen; my beloved, in whom my soul day of judgment. 37 For by thy words thou shalt be is well pleased: I will put my spirit upon him, and he justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned. shall shew judgment to the Gentiles. 19 He shall not 38 Then certain of the scribes and of the Pharisees strive, nor cry; neither shall any man hear his voice answered, saying, Master, we would see a sign from in the streets. 20 A bruised reed shall he not break, thee. 39 But he answered and said unto them, An and smoking flax shall he not quench, till he send evil and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; forth judgment unto victory. 21 And in his name shall and there shall no sign be given to it, but the sign of the Gentiles trust. 22 Then was brought unto him the prophet Jonas: 40 For as Jonas was three days one possessed with a devil, blind, and dumb: and and three nights in the whale's belly; so shall the Son he healed him, insomuch that the blind and dumb of man be three days and three nights in the heart both spake and saw. 23 And all the people were of the earth. 41 The men of Nineveh shall rise in amazed, and said, Is not this the son of David? 24 judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: But when the Pharisees heard [it], they said, This because they repented at the preaching of Jonas; [fellow] doth not cast out devils, but by Beelzebub and, behold, a greater than Jonas [is] here. 42 The the prince of the devils. 25 And Jesus knew their queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment thoughts, and said unto them, Every kingdom divided with this generation, and shall condemn it: for she against itself is brought to desolation; and every city came from the uttermost parts of the earth to hear or house divided against itself shall not stand: 26 And the wisdom of Solomon; and, behold, a greater than if Satan cast out Satan, he is divided against himself; Solomon [is] here. 43 When the unclean spirit is gone how shall then his kingdom stand? 27 And if I by out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking Beelzebub cast out devils, by whom do your children rest, and findeth none. 44 Then he saith, I will return cast [them] out? therefore they shall be your judges. into my house from whence I came out; and when he 28 But if I cast out devils by the Spirit of God, then the is come, he findeth [it] empty, swept, and garnished. kingdom of God is come unto you. 29 Or else how 45 Then goeth he, and taketh with himself seven other

spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter in and dwell there: and the last [state] of that man is worse than the first. Even so shall it be also unto this wicked generation. **46** While he yet talked to the people, behold, [his] mother and his brethren stood without, desiring to speak with him. **47** Then one said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to speak with thee. **48** But he answered and said unto him that told him, Who is my mother? and who are my brethren? **49** And he stretched forth his hand toward his disciples, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren! **50** For whosoever shall do the will of my Father which is in heaven, the same is my brother, and sister, and mother.

are dull of hearing, and their eyes they have closed; lest at any time they should see with [their] eyes, and hear with [their] ears, and should understand with [their] heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them. **16** But blessed [are] your eyes, for they see: and your ears, for they hear. **17** For verily I say unto you, That many prophets and righteous [men] have desired to see [those things] which ye see, and have not seen [them]; and to hear [those things] which ye hear, and have not heard [them]. **18** Hear ye therefore the parable of the sower. **19** When any one heareth the word of the kingdom, and understandeth [it] not, then cometh the wicked [one], and catcheth away that which was sown in his heart. This is he which received seed by the way side. **20** But he that received the seed into stony places, the same is he that heareth the word, and anon with joy receiveth it; **21** Yet hath he not root in himself, but dureth for a while: for when tribulation or persecution ariseth because of the word, by and by he is offended. **22** He also that received seed among the thorns is he that heareth the word; and the care of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, choke the word, and he becometh unfruitful. (*aiōn g165*) **23** But he that received seed into the good ground is he that heareth the word, and understandeth [it]; which also beareth fruit, and bringeth forth, some an hundredfold, some sixty, some thirty. **24** Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man which sowed good seed in his field: **25** But while men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat, and went his way. **26** But when the blade was sprung up, and brought forth fruit, then appeared the tares also. **27** So the servants of the householder came and said unto him, Sir, didst not thou sow good seed in thy field? from whence then hath it tares? **28** He said unto them, An enemy hath done this. The servants said unto him, Wilt thou then that we go and gather them up? **29** But he said, Nay; lest while ye gather up the tares, ye root up also the wheat with them. **30** Let both grow together until the harvest: and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather ye together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but gather the wheat into my barn. **31** Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is like to a

13 The same day went Jesus out of the house, and sat by the sea side. **2** And great multitudes were gathered together unto him, so that he went into a ship, and sat; and the whole multitude stood on the shore. **3** And he spake many things unto them in parables, saying, Behold, a sower went forth to sow: **4** And when he sowed, some [seeds] fell by the way side, and the fowls came and devoured them up: **5** Some fell upon stony places, where they had not much earth: and forthwith they sprung up, because they had no deepness of earth: **6** And when the sun was up, they were scorched; and because they had no root, they withered away. **7** And some fell among thorns; and the thorns sprung up, and choked them: **8** But other fell into good ground, and brought forth fruit, some an hundredfold, some sixtyfold, some thirtyfold. **9** Who hath ears to hear, let him hear. **10** And the disciples came, and said unto him, Why speakest thou unto them in parables? **11** He answered and said unto them, Because it is given unto you to know the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, but to them it is not given. **12** For whosoever hath, to him shall be given, and he shall have more abundance: but whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken away even that he hath. **13** Therefore speak I to them in parables: because they seeing see not; and hearing they hear not, neither do they understand. **14** And in them is fulfilled the prophecy of Esaias, which saith, By hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and shall not perceive: **15** For this people's heart is waxed gross, and [their] ears

grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and sowed into the furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth. **51** Jesus saith unto them, Have ye understood all these things? They say unto him, But when it is grown, it is the greatest among herbs, ye understand all these things? They say unto him, And becometh a tree, so that the birds of the air come Yea, Lord. **52** Then said he unto them, Therefore and lodge in the branches thereof. **53** Another parable every scribe [which is] instructed unto the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man [that is] an householder, unto leaven, which a woman took, and hid in three measures of meal, till the whole was leavened. **54** And it came to pass, [that] when Jesus had finished these parables, he departed thence. All these things spake Jesus unto the multitude in parables; and without a parable spake he not unto them: **55** That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying, I will open my mouth in parables; I will utter things which have been kept secret from the foundation of the world. **56** Then Jesus sent the multitude away, and went into the house: and his disciples came unto him, saying, Declare unto us the parable of the tares of the field. **57** He answered and said unto them, He that soweth the good seed is the Son of man; **58** The field is the world; the good seed are the children of the kingdom; but the tares are the children of the wicked [one]; **59** The enemy that sowed them is the devil; the harvest is the end of the world; and the reapers are the angels. (aiōn g165) **40** As therefore the tares are gathered and burned in the fire; so shall it be in the end of this world. (aiōn g165) **41** The Son of man shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom all things that offend, and them which do iniquity; **42** And shall cast them into a furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth. **43** Then shall the righteous shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. Who hath ears to hear, let him hear. **44** Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto treasure hid in a field; the which when a man hath found, he hideth, and for joy thereof goeth and selleth all that he hath, and buyeth that field. **45** Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a merchant man, seeking goodly pearls: **46** Who, when he had found one pearl of great price, went and sold all that he had, and bought it. **47** Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a net, that was cast into the sea, and gathered of every kind: **48** Which, when it was full, they drew to shore, and sat down, and gathered the good into vessels, but cast the bad away. **49** So shall it be at the end of the world: the angels shall come forth, and sever the wicked from among the just, (aiōn g165) **50** And shall cast them into the furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth. **51** Jesus saith unto them, Have ye understood all these things? They say unto him, But when it is grown, it is the greatest among herbs, ye understand all these things? They say unto him, And becometh a tree, so that the birds of the air come Yea, Lord. **52** Then said he unto them, Therefore and lodge in the branches thereof. **53** Another parable every scribe [which is] instructed unto the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man [that is] an householder, unto leaven, which a woman took, and hid in three measures of meal, till the whole was leavened. **54** And it came to pass, [that] when Jesus had finished these parables, he departed thence. All these things spake Jesus unto the multitude in parables; and without a parable spake he not unto them: **55** That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying, I will open my mouth in parables; I will utter things which have been kept secret from the foundation of the world. **56** Then Jesus sent the multitude away, and went into the house: and his brethren, James, and Joses, and Simon, and Judas? **57** And his sisters, are they not all with us? Whence then hath this [man] all these things? **58** And they were offended in him. But Jesus said unto them, A prophet is not without honour, save in his own country, and in his own house. **59** And he did not many mighty works there because of their unbelief.

14 At that time Herod the tetrarch heard of the fame of Jesus, **2** And said unto his servants, This is John the Baptist; he is risen from the dead; and therefore mighty works do shew forth themselves in him. **3** For Herod had laid hold on John, and bound him, and put [him] in prison for Herodias' sake, his brother Philip's wife. **4** For John said unto him, It is not lawful for thee to have her. **5** And when he would have put him to death, he feared the multitude, because they counted him as a prophet. **6** But when Herod's birthday was kept, the daughter of Herodias danced before them, and pleased Herod. **7** Whereupon he promised with an oath to give her whatsoever she would ask. **8** And she, being before instructed of her mother, said, Give me here John Baptist's head in a charger. **9** And the king was sorry: nevertheless for the oath's sake, and them which sat with him at meat, he commanded [it] to be given [her]. **10** And he sent, and beheaded John in the prison. **11** And his head was brought in a charger, and given to the damsel: and she brought [it] to her mother. **12** And his disciples came, and took up the body, and buried it, and went and told Jesus. **13** When Jesus heard [of it], he departed thence by ship into a desert place apart: and when the people had heard [thereof], they

followed him on foot out of the cities. **14** And Jesus went forth, and saw a great multitude, and was moved with compassion toward them, and he healed their sick. **15** And when it was evening, his disciples came to him, saying, This is a desert place, and the time is now past; send the multitude away, that they may go into the villages, and buy themselves victuals. **16** But Jesus said unto them, They need not depart; give ye them to eat. **17** And they say unto him, We have here but five loaves, and two fishes. **18** He said, Bring them hither to me. **19** And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the grass, and took the five loaves, and the two fishes, and looking up to heaven, he blessed, and brake, and gave the loaves to [his] disciples, and the disciples to the multitude. **20** And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the fragments that remained twelve baskets full. **21** And they that had eaten were about five thousand men, beside women and children. **22** And straightway Jesus constrained his disciples to get into a ship, and to go before him unto the other side, while he sent the multitudes away. **23** And when he had sent the multitudes away, he went up into a mountain apart to pray: and when the evening was come, he was there alone. **24** But the ship was now in the midst of the sea, tossed with waves: for the wind was contrary. **25** And in the fourth watch of the night Jesus went unto them, walking on the sea. **26** And when the disciples saw him walking on the sea, they were troubled, saying, It is a spirit; and they cried out for fear. **27** But straightway Jesus spake unto them, saying, Be of good cheer; it is I; be not afraid. **28** And Peter answered him and said, Lord, if it be thou, bid me come unto thee on the water. **29** And he said, Come. And when Peter was come down out of the ship, he walked on the water, to go to Jesus. **30** But when he saw the wind boisterous, he was afraid; and beginning to sink, he cried, saying, Lord, save me. **31** And immediately Jesus stretched forth [his] hand, and caught him, and said unto him, O thou of little faith, wherefore didst thou doubt? **32** And when they were come into the ship, the wind ceased. **33** Then they that were in the ship came and worshipped him, saying, Of a truth thou art the Son of God. **34** And when they were gone over, they came into the land of Gennesaret. **35** And when the men of that place had knowledge of him, they sent out into all that country round about, and brought unto him all that were diseased; **36** And besought him that they might only touch the hem of his garment: and as many as touched were made perfectly whole.

15 Then came to Jesus scribes and Pharisees, which were of Jerusalem, saying, **2** Why do thy disciples transgress the tradition of the elders? for they wash not their hands when they eat bread. **3** But he answered and said unto them, Why do ye also transgress the commandment of God by your tradition? **4** For God commanded, saying, Honour thy father and mother: and, He that curseth father or mother, let him die the death. **5** But ye say, Whosoever shall say to [his] father or [his] mother, [It is] a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me; **6** And honour not his father or his mother, [he shall be free]. Thus have ye made the commandment of God of none effect by your tradition. **7** [Ye] hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying, **8** This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with [their] lips; but their heart is far from me. **9** But in vain they do worship me, teaching [for] doctrines the commandments of men. **10** And he called the multitude, and said unto them, Hear, and understand: **11** Not that which goeth into the mouth defileth a man; but that which cometh out of the mouth, this defileth a man. **12** Then came his disciples, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the Pharisees were offended, after they heard this saying? **13** But he answered and said, Every plant, which my heavenly Father hath not planted, shall be rooted up. **14** Let them alone: they be blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch. **15** Then answered Peter and said unto him, Declare unto us this parable. **16** And Jesus said, Are ye also yet without understanding? **17** Do not ye yet understand, that whatsoever entereth in at the mouth goeth into the belly, and is cast out into the draught? **18** But those things which proceed out of the mouth come forth from the heart; and they defile the man. **19** For out of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies: **20** These are [the things] which defile a man: but to eat with unwashed hands defileth not a man. **21** Then Jesus went thence, and departed into the coasts of Tyre and Sidon. **22** And, behold, a

woman of Canaan came out of the same coasts, and cried unto him, saying, Have mercy on me, O Lord, my daughter is grievously vexed. 3 And in the morning, [thou] Son of David; my daughter is grievously vexed [It will be] foul weather to day: for the sky is red with a devil. 23 But he answered her not a word. And his disciples came and besought him, saying, Send and lowring. O [ye] hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky; but can ye not [discern] the signs her away; for she crieth after us. 24 But he answered of the times? 4 A wicked and adulterous generation and said, I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel. 25 Then came she and worshipped unto it, but the sign of the prophet Jonas. And he him, saying, Lord, help me. 26 But he answered and left them, and departed. 5 And when his disciples said, It is not meet to take the children's bread, and were come to the other side, they had forgotten to to cast [it] to dogs. 27 And she said, Truth, Lord: take bread. 6 Then Jesus said unto them, Take heed yet the dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters' table. 28 Then Jesus answered and said unto her, O woman, great [is] thy faith: be it unto thee even as thou wilt. And her daughter was made whole from that very hour. 29 And Jesus departed ye of little faith, why reason ye among yourselves, from thence, and came nigh unto the sea of Galilee; because ye have brought no bread? 9 Do ye not yet and went up into a mountain, and sat down there. understand, neither remember the five loaves of the 30 And great multitudes came unto him, having with them [those that were] lame, blind, dumb, maimed, 10 Neither the seven loaves of the four thousand, and many others, and cast them down at Jesus' feet; and how many baskets ye took up? 11 How is it and he healed them: 31 Insomuch that the multitude wondered, when they saw the dumb to speak, the lame to walk, and the blind to see: and they glorified the God of Israel. 32 Then understood they how that he bade [them] not to see: and they glorified the God of Israel. 33 And his disciples say unto him, Whence Son of man am? 14 And they said, Some [say that] should we have so much bread in the wilderness, as thou art] John the Baptist: some, Elias; and others, to fill so great a multitude? 34 And Jesus saith unto Jeremias, or one of the prophets. 15 He saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, them, But whom say ye that I am? 16 And Simon Seven, and a few little fishes. 35 And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the ground. 36 And Son of the living God. 17 And Jesus answered and he took the seven loaves and the fishes, and gave [them], and brake [them], and gave to his disciples, and the disciples to the multitude. 37 And they did all that did eat were four thousand men, beside women and children. 39 And he sent away the multitude, and took ship, and came into the coasts of Magdala.

16 The Pharisees also with the Sadducees came, and tempting desired him that he would shew them a sign from heaven. 2 He answered and said

From that time forth began Jesus to shew unto his 12 But I say unto you, That Elias is come already, disciples, how that he must go unto Jerusalem, and and they knew him not, but have done unto him suffer many things of the elders and chief priests and whatsoever they listed. Likewise shall also the Son of scribes, and be killed, and be raised again the third man suffer of them. 13 Then the disciples understood day. 22 Then Peter took him, and began to rebuke that he spake unto them of John the Baptist. 14 And him, saying, Be it far from thee, Lord: this shall not when they were come to the multitude, there came be unto thee. 23 But he turned, and said unto Peter, to him a [certain] man, kneeling down to him, and Get thee behind me, Satan: thou art an offence unto saying, 15 Lord, have mercy on my son: for he is me: for thou savourest not the things that be of God, lunatick, and sore vexed: for oftentimes he falleth into but those that be of men. 24 Then said Jesus unto the fire, and oft into the water. 16 And I brought him his disciples, If any [man] will come after me, let him to thy disciples, and they could not cure him. 17 Then deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me. Jesus answered and said, O faithless and perverse 25 For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: and generation, how long shall I be with you? how long whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it. 26 shall I suffer you? bring him hither to me. 18 And For what is a man profited, if he shall gain the whole Jesus rebuked the devil; and he departed out of him: world, and lose his own soul? or what shall a man and the child was cured from that very hour. 19 Then give in exchange for his soul? 27 For the Son of man came the disciples to Jesus apart, and said, Why shall come in the glory of his Father with his angels; could not we cast him out? 20 And Jesus said unto and then he shall reward every man according to them, Because of your unbelief: for verily I say unto his works. 28 Verily I say unto you, There be some you, If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, standing here, which shall not taste of death, till they ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to see the Son of man coming in his kingdom.

17 And after six days Jesus taketh Peter, James, and John his brother, and bringeth them up into an high mountain apart, 2 And was transfigured before them: and his face did shine as the sun, and his raiment was white as the light. 3 And, behold, there appeared unto them Moses and Elias talking with him. 4 Then answered Peter, and said unto Jesus, Lord, it is good for us to be here: if thou wilt, let us make here three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elias. 5 While he yet spake, behold, a bright cloud overshadowed them: and behold a voice out of the cloud, which said, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased; hear ye him. 6 And when the disciples heard [it], they fell on their face, and were sore afraid. 7 And Jesus came and touched them, and said, Arise, and be not afraid. 8 And when they had lifted up their eyes, they saw no man, save Jesus only. 9 And as they came down from the mountain, Jesus charged them, saying, Tell the vision to no man, until the Son of man be risen again from the dead. 10 And his disciples asked him, saying, Why then say the scribes that Elias must first come? 11 And Jesus answered and said unto them, Elias truly shall first come, and restore all things.

12 But I say unto you, That Elias is come already, and they knew him not, but have done unto him whatsoever they listed. Likewise shall also the Son of man suffer of them. 13 Then the disciples understood that he spake unto them of John the Baptist. 14 And when they were come to the multitude, there came to him a [certain] man, kneeling down to him, and Get thee behind me, Satan: thou art an offence unto me: for thou savourest not the things that be of God, lunatick, and sore vexed: for oftentimes he falleth into the fire, and oft into the water. 16 And I brought him to thy disciples, and they could not cure him. 17 Then deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me. Jesus answered and said, O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you? how long shall I suffer you? bring him hither to me. 18 And Jesus rebuked the devil; and he departed out of him: and the child was cured from that very hour. 19 Then came the disciples to Jesus apart, and said, Why could not we cast him out? 20 And Jesus said unto them, Because of your unbelief: for verily I say unto you, If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove; and nothing shall be impossible unto you. 21 Howbeit this kind goeth not out but by prayer and fasting. 22 And while they abode in Galilee, Jesus said unto them, The Son of man shall be betrayed into the hands of men: 23 And they shall kill him, and the third day he shall be raised again. And they were exceeding sorry. 24 And when they were come to Capernaum, they that received tribute [money] came to Peter, and said, Doth not your master pay tribute? 25 He saith, Yes. And when he was come into the house, Jesus prevented him, saying, What thinkest thou, Simon? of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers? 26 Peter saith unto him, Of strangers. Jesus saith unto him, Then are the children free. 27 Notwithstanding, lest we should offend them, go thou to the sea, and cast an hook, and take up the fish that first cometh up; and when thou hast opened his mouth, thou shalt find a piece of money: that take, and give unto them for me and thee.

18 At the same time came the disciples unto Jesus, saying, Who is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven? 2 And Jesus called a little child unto him, and set him in the midst of them, 3 And said, Verily I say unto you, Except ye be converted, and become

as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven. 4 Whosoever therefore shall humble himself gathered together in my name, there am I in the as this little child, the same is greatest in the kingdom midst of them. 21 Then came Peter to him, and said, of heaven. 5 And whoso shall receive one such little Lord, how oft shall my brother sin against me, and I child in my name receiveth me. 6 But whoso shall forgive him? till seven times? 22 Jesus saith unto offend one of these little ones which believe in me, him, I say not unto thee, Until seven times: but, Until it were better for him that a millstone were hanged seventy times seven. 23 Therefore is the kingdom of about his neck, and [that] he were drowned in the heaven likened unto a certain king, which would take depth of the sea. 7 Woe unto the world because of account of his servants. 24 And when he had begun offences! for it must needs be that offences come; to reckon, one was brought unto him, which owed him but woe to that man by whom the offence cometh! 8 ten thousand talents. 25 But forasmuch as he had not Wherefore if thy hand or thy foot offend thee, cut them off, and cast [them] from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life halt or maimed, rather than having two hands or two feet to be cast into everlasting fire. worshipped him, saying, Lord, have patience with me, (aiōnios g166) 9 And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast [it] from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life with one eye, rather than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire. (Geenna g1067) 10 Take heed that ye despise not one of these little ones; for I say unto you, That in heaven their angels do always behold the face of my Father which is in heaven. 11 For the Son of man is come to save that which was lost. 12 How think ye? if a man have an hundred sheep, and one of them be gone astray, doth he not leave the ninety and nine, and goeth into the mountains, and seeketh that which is gone astray? 13 And if so be that he find it, verily I say unto you, he rejoiceth more of that [sheep], than of the ninety and nine had called him, said unto him, O thou wicked servant, which went not astray. 14 Even so it is not the will of your Father which is in heaven, that one of these little ones should perish. 15 Moreover if thy brother shall trespass against thee, go and tell him his fault between thee and him alone: if he shall hear thee, thou hast gained thy brother. 16 But if he will not hear thee, then] take with thee one or two more, that in the mouth of two or three witnesses every word may be established. 17 And if he shall neglect to hear them, tell [it] unto the church: but if he neglect to hear the church, let him be unto thee as an heathen man and a publican. 18 Verily I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever ye shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven. 19 Again I say unto you, That if two of you shall agree on earth as touching any thing that they shall ask, it shall be done for them of my Father which is in heaven. 20 For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them. 21 Then came Peter to him, and said, Lord, how oft shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? till seven times? 22 Jesus saith unto him, If thy brother offend thee, cut them off, and cast [them] from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life halt or maimed, rather than having two hands or two feet to be cast into everlasting fire. 23 Therefore is the kingdom of heaven likened unto a certain king, which would take depth of the sea. 24 And when he had begun offences! for it must needs be that offences come; to reckon, one was brought unto him, which owed him ten thousand talents. 25 But forasmuch as he had not Wherefore if thy hand or thy foot offend thee, cut them off, and cast [them] from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life with one eye, rather than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire. (Geenna g1067) 26 The servant therefore fell down, and was moved with compassion, and loosed him, and forgave him the debt. 27 Then the lord of that servant out, and found one of his fellowservants, which owed him an hundred pence: and he laid hands on him, and took him by the throat, saying, Pay me that thou owest. 28 But the same servant went out, and besought him, saying, Have patience with me, and I will pay thee all. 29 And his fellowservant fell down at his feet, and said unto him, O my lord, have patience with me: 30 And he would not: but went and cast him into prison, till he should pay the debt. 31 So when his fellowservants saw what was done, and were very sorry, and came and told unto their lord all that was done. 32 Then his lord, after that he had called him, said unto him, O thou wicked servant, O thou son of the devil! because thou desiredst unto you, if ye from your hearts forgive not every one his brother their trespasses.

19 And it came to pass, [that] when Jesus had finished these sayings, he departed from Galilee, and came into the coasts of Judaea beyond Jordan; 2 And great multitudes followed him; and he healed them there. 3 The Pharisees also came unto him, tempting him, and saying unto him, Is it lawful for a man to put away his wife for every cause? 4 And he answered and said unto them, Have ye not read, that he which made [them] at the beginning made them

male and female, 5 And said, For this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife: and they twain shall be one flesh? 6 Wherefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder. 7 They say unto him, Why did Moses then command to give a writing of divorcement, and to put her away? 8 Who then can be saved? 9 And I say unto you, Whosoever shall put away his wife, except [it be] for fornication, and shall marry another, committeth adultery: and whoso marrieth her which is put away the case of the man be so with [his] wife, it is not good to marry. 11 But he said unto them, All [men] cannot receive this saying, save [they] to whom it is given. 12 For there are some eunuchs, which were so born from [their] mother's womb: and there are some eunuchs, which were made eunuchs of men: and there be eunuchs, which have made themselves eunuchs for the kingdom of heaven's sake. He that is able to receive [it], let him receive [it.] 13 Then were there brought unto him little children, that he should put [his] hands on them, and pray: and the disciples rebuked them. 14 But Jesus said, Suffer little children, and forbid them not, to come unto me: for of such is the kingdom of heaven. 15 And he laid [his] hands on them, and departed thence. 16 And, behold, one came and said unto him, Good Master, what good thing shall I do, that I may have eternal life? (aiōnios g166) 17 And he said unto him, Why callest thou me good? [there is] none good but one, [that is], God: but if thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments. 18 He saith unto him, Which? Jesus said, Thou shalt do no murder, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, 19 Honour thy father and [thy] mother: and, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. 20 The young man saith unto him, All these things have I kept from my youth up: what lack I yet? 21 Jesus said unto him, If thou wilt be perfect, go [and] sell that thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come [and] follow me. 22 But when the young man heard that saying, he went away sorrowful: for he had great possessions. 23 Then said Jesus unto his disciples, Verily I say unto you, That a rich man shall hardly enter into the kingdom of heaven. 24 And again I say unto you, It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God. 25 When his disciples heard [it], they were exceedingly amazed, saying, With men this is impossible; but of your hearts suffered you to put away your wives: with God all things are possible. 27 Then answered Peter and said unto him, Behold, we have forsaken all, and followed thee; what shall we have therefore? 28 And Jesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That ye which have followed me, in the regeneration when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory, ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel. 29 And every one that hath forsaken houses, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my name's sake, shall receive an hundredfold, and shall inherit everlasting life. (aiōnios g166) 30 But many [that are] first shall be last; and the last [shall be] first.

20 For the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man [that is] an householder, which went out early in the morning to hire labourers into his vineyard. 2 And when he had agreed with the labourers for a penny a day, he sent them into his vineyard. 3 And he went out about the third hour, and saw others standing idle in the marketplace, 4 And said unto them; Go ye also into the vineyard, and whatsoever is right I will give you. And they went their way. 5 Again he went out about the sixth and ninth hour, and did likewise. 6 And about the eleventh hour he went out, and found others standing idle, and saith unto them, Why stand ye here all the day idle? 7 They say unto him, Because no man hath hired us. He saith unto them, Go ye also into the vineyard; and whatsoever is right, [that] shall ye receive. 8 So when even was come, the lord of the vineyard saith unto his steward, Call the labourers, and give them [their] hire, beginning from the last unto the first. 9 And when they came that [were hired] about the eleventh hour, they received every man a penny. 10 But when the first came, they supposed that they should have received more; and they likewise received every man a penny. 11 And when they had received [it], they murmured against the goodman of the house, 12 Saying, These

last have wrought [but] one hour, and thou hast made them equal unto us, which have borne the burden and heat of the day. **13** But he answered one of them, and said, Friend, I do thee no wrong: didst not thou agree with me for a penny? **14** Take [that] thine [is], and go thy way: I will give unto this last, even as unto thee. **15** Is it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own? Is thine eye evil, because I am good? **16** So the last shall be first, and the first last: for many be called, but few chosen. **17** And Jesus going up to Jerusalem took the twelve disciples apart in the way, and said unto them, **18** Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be betrayed unto the chief priests and unto the scribes, and they shall condemn him to death, **19** And shall deliver him to the Gentiles to mock, and to scourge, and to crucify [him]: and the third day he shall rise again. **20** Then came to him the mother of Zebedee's children with her sons, worshipping [him], and desiring a certain thing of him. **21** And he said unto her, What wilt thou? She saith unto him, Grant that these my two sons may sit, the one on thy right hand, and the other on the left, in thy kingdom. **22** But Jesus answered and said, Ye know not what ye ask. Are ye able to drink of the cup that I shall drink of, and to be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with? They say unto him, We are able. **23** And he saith unto them, Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with: but to sit on my right hand, and on my left, is not mine to give, but [it shall be given to them] for whom it is prepared of my Father. **24** And when the ten heard [it], they were moved with indignation against the two brethren. **25** But Jesus called them [unto him], and said, Ye know that the princes of the Gentiles exercise dominion over them, and they that are great exercise authority upon them. **26** But it shall not be so among you: but whosoever will be great among you, let him be your minister; **27** And whosoever will be chief among you, let him be your servant: **28** Even as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many. **29** And as they departed from Jericho, a great multitude followed him. **30** And, behold, two blind men sitting by the way side, when they heard that Jesus passed by, cried out, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, [thou] Son of David. **31** And the multitude rebuked them, because they should hold their peace: but they cried the more, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, [thou] Son of David. **32** And Jesus stood still, and called them, and said, What will ye that I shall do unto you? **33** They say unto him, Lord, that our eyes may be opened. **34** So Jesus had compassion [on them], and touched their eyes: and immediately their eyes received sight, and they followed him.

21 And when they drew nigh unto Jerusalem, and were come to Bethphage, unto the mount of Olives, then sent Jesus two disciples, **2** Saying unto them, Go into the village over against you, and straightway ye shall find an ass tied, and a colt with her: loose [them], and bring [them] unto me. **3** And if any [man] say ought unto you, ye shall say, The Lord hath need of them; and straightway he will send them. **4** All this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying, **5** Tell ye the daughter of Sion, Behold, thy King cometh unto thee, meek, and sitting upon an ass, and a colt the foal of an ass. **6** And the disciples went, and did as Jesus commanded them, **7** And brought the ass, and the colt, and put on them their clothes, and they set [him] thereon. **8** And a very great multitude spread their garments in the way; others cut down branches from the trees, and strawed [them] in the way. **9** And the multitudes that went before, and that followed, cried, saying, Hosanna to the Son of David: Blessed [is] he that cometh in the name of the Lord; Hosanna in the highest. **10** And when he was come into Jerusalem, all the city was moved, saying, Who is this? **11** And the multitude said, This is Jesus the prophet of Nazareth of Galilee. **12** And Jesus went into the temple of God, and cast out all them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the moneychangers, and the seats of them that sold doves, **13** And said unto them, It is written, My house shall be called the house of prayer; but ye have made it a den of thieves. **14** And the blind and the lame came to him in the temple; and he healed them. **15** And when the chief priests and scribes saw the wonderful things that he did, and the children crying in the temple, and saying, Hosanna to the Son of David; they were sore displeased, **16** And said unto him, Hearest thou what these say? And Jesus saith

unto them, Yea; have ye never read, Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings thou hast perfected praise? 17 And he left them, and went out of the city into Bethany; and he lodged there. 18 Now in the morning as he returned into the city, he hungered. 19 And when he saw a fig tree in the way, he came to it, and found nothing thereon, but leaves only, and said unto it, Let no fruit grow on thee henceforward for ever. And presently the fig tree withered away. (αἰῶν γιατοῦ)

20 And when the disciples saw [it], they marvelled, saying, How soon is the fig tree withered away! 21 Jesus answered and said unto them, Verily I say unto you, If ye have faith, and doubt not, ye shall not only shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; it shall be done. 22 And all things, whatsoever ye shall ask in prayer, believing, ye shall receive.

23 And when he was come into the temple, the chief priests and the elders of the people came unto him as he was teaching, and said, Authority doest thou these things? and who gave thee this authority?

24 And Jesus answered and said unto them, I also will ask you one thing, which if ye tell me, I in like wise will tell you by what authority I do these things.

25 The baptism of John, whence was it from heaven, or of men? And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say unto us, Why did ye not then believe him?

26 But if we shall say, Of men; we fear the people; for all hold John as a prophet. 27 And they answered Jesus, and said, We cannot tell. And he said unto them, Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things.

28 But what think ye? A certain man had two sons; and he came to the first, and said, Son, go work to day in my vineyard. 29 He answered and said, I will not: but afterward he repented, and went.

30 And he came to the second, and said likewise. And he answered and said, I [go], sir: and went not. 31 Whether of them twain did the will of his father? They say unto him, The first. Jesus saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, That the publicans and the harlots go into the kingdom of God before you. 32 For John came unto you in the way of righteousness, and ye believed him not: but the publicans and the harlots believed him: and ye, when ye had seen [it], repented not afterward, that ye might believe him. 33 Hear another parable: There was a certain householder, which planted a vineyard, and hedged it round about, and digged a winepress in it, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far country:

34 And when the time of the fruit drew near, he sent his servants to the husbandmen, that they might receive the fruits of it. 35 And the husbandmen took his servants, and beat one, and killed another, and stoned another. 36 Again, he sent other servants more than the first: and they did unto them likewise. 37 But last of all he sent unto them his son, saying, Will reverence my son. 38 But when the husbandmen saw the son, they said among themselves, This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and let us seize on his inheritance. 39 And they caught him, and cast him out of the vineyard, and slew [him]. 40 When the lord therefore of the vineyard cometh, what will he do unto those husbandmen?

41 They say unto him, He will miserably destroy those wicked men, and will let out [his] vineyard unto other husbandmen, which shall render him the fruits in their seasons.

42 Jesus saith unto them, Did ye never read in the scriptures, The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner: this is the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes? 43 Therefore say I unto you, The kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a nation bringing forth the fruits thereof. 44 And whosoever shall fall on this stone shall be broken: but on whomsoever it shall fall, it will grind him to powder. 45 And when the chief priests and Pharisees had heard his parables, they perceived that he spake of them. 46 But when they sought to lay hands on him, they feared the multitude, because they took him for a prophet.

22 And Jesus answered and spake unto them again by parables, and said, 2 The kingdom of heaven is like unto a certain king, which made a marriage for his son, 3 And sent forth his servants to call them that were bidden to the wedding: and they would not come. 4 Again, he sent forth other servants, saying, Tell them which are bidden, Behold, I have prepared my dinner: my oxen and [my] fatlings [are] killed, and all things [are] ready: come unto the marriage. 5 But they made light of [it], and went their ways, one to his farm, another to his merchandise: 6 And the remnant took his servants, and entreated

them spitefully, and slew [them]. **7** But when the king heard [thereof], he was wroth: and he sent forth his armies, and destroyed those murderers, and burned up their city. **8** Then saith he to his servants, The wedding is ready, but they which were bidden were not worthy. **9** Go ye therefore into the highways, and as many as ye shall find, bid to the marriage. **10** So those servants went out into the highways, and gathered together all as many as they found, both bad and hither not having a wedding garment? And he was chosen. **11** Then said the king to the servants, saying, Bind him hand and foot, and take him away, and cast him into outer darkness; there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. **12** For many are called, but few chosen. **13** Then said the king to the servants, saying, Bind him hand and foot, and take him away, and cast him into outer darkness; there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. **14** For many are called, but few chosen. **15** Then went the Pharisees, and took unto it, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. **16** And they sent out unto him their disciples with the commandment how they might entangle him in [his] talk. **17** Tell us therefore, What thinkest thou of Christ? whose son is he? They say unto him, [The person of men. **18** But Jesus perceived their wickedness, and said, Why tempt ye me, [ye] hypocrites? **19** Shew me the tribute money. And they brought unto him a penny. **20** And he saith unto them, Whose [is] this image and superscription? **21** They say unto him, Cæsar's. Then saith he unto them, Render therefore unto Cæsar the things which are Cæsar's; and unto God the things that are God's. **22** When they had heard [these words], they marvelled, and left him, and went their way. **23** The same day came to him the Sadducees, which say that there is no resurrection, and asked him, **24** Saying, Master, Moses said, If a man die, having no children, his brother shall marry his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother. **25** Now there were with us seven brethren: and the first, when he had married a wife, deceased, and, having no issue, left his wife unto his brother: **26** Likewise the second also, and the third, unto the seventh. **27** And last of all the woman died also. **28** Therefore in the resurrection whose wife shall she be of the seven? for they all had her. **29** Jesus answered and said unto them, Ye do err, not knowing the scriptures, nor the power of God. **30** For in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are given in marriage, but are as the angels of God in heaven. **31** But as touching the resurrection of the dead, have ye not read that which was spoken unto you by God, saying, **32** I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob? God is not the God of the dead, but of the living. **33** And when the multitude heard [this], they were astonished at his doctrine. **34** But when the Pharisees had heard there a man which had not on a wedding garment: **35** Then one of them, [which was] a lawyer, asked [him a question], tempting him, and speechless. **36** Master, which [is] the great commandment? **37** Jesus said unto him, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind. **38** This is the first and great commandment. **39** And the second [is] like unto it, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. **40** On these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets. **41** While the Pharisees were gathered together, Jesus asked them, **42** Saying, What think ye of Christ? whose son is he? They say unto him, [The person of men. **43** He saith unto them, How then doth thou? Is it lawful to give tribute unto Caesar, or not? **44** David in spirit call him Lord, saying, **45** If David then call him Lord, how is he his son? **46** And no man was able to answer him a word, neither durst any [man] from that day forth ask him any more [questions.]

23 Then spake Jesus to the multitude, and to his disciples, **2** Saying, The scribes and the Pharisees sit in Moses' seat: **3** All therefore whatsoever they bid you observe, [that] observe and do; but do not ye after their works: for they say, and do not. **4** For they bind heavy burdens and grievous to be borne, and lay [them] on men's shoulders; but they themselves will not move them with one of their fingers. **5** But all their works they do for to be seen of men: they make broad their phylacteries, and enlarge the borders of their garments, **6** And love the uppermost rooms at feasts, and the chief seats in the synagogues, **7** And greetings in the markets, and to be called of men, Rabbi, Rabbi. **8** But be not ye called Rabbi: for one is your Master, [even] Christ;

and all ye are brethren. 9 And call no [man] your father upon the earth: for one is your Father, which is in heaven. 10 Neither be ye called masters: for one is your Master, [even] Christ. 11 But he that is greatest among you shall be your servant. 12 And whosoever shall exalt himself shall be abased; and he that shall humble himself shall be exalted. 13 But woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye shut up the kingdom of heaven against men: for ye neither go in to go in. 14 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayer: therefore ye shall receive the greater damnation. 15 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made, ye make him twofold more the child of hell than yourselves. (Geenna g1067) 16 Woe unto you, [ye] blind guides, which say, Whosoever shall swear by the temple, it is nothing; but whosoever shall swear by the gold of the temple, he is a debtor! 17 [Ye] fools and blind: for whether is greater, the gold, or the temple that sanctifieth the gold? 18 And, Whosoever shall swear by the altar, it is nothing; but whosoever sweareth by the gift that is upon it, he is guilty. 19 [Ye] fools and blind: for whether [is] greater, the gift, or the altar that sanctifieth the gift? 20 Whoso therefore shall swear by the altar, sweareth by it, and by all things thereon. 21 And whoso shall swear by the temple, sweareth by it, and by him that dwelleth therein. 22 And he that shall swear by heaven, sweareth by the throne of God, and by him that sitteth thereon. 23 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye pay tithe of mint and anise and cummin, and have omitted the weightier [matters] of the law, judgment, mercy, and faith: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone. 24 [Ye] blind guides, which strain at a gnat, and swallow a camel. 25 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye make clean the outside of the cup and of the platter, but within they are full of extortion and excess. 26 [Thou] blind Pharisee, cleanse first that [which is] within the cup and platter, that the outside of them may be clean also. 27 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are like unto whitened sepulchres, which indeed appear beautiful outward, but are within full of dead [men's] bones, and of all uncleanness.

28 Even so ye also outwardly appear righteous unto men, but within ye are full of hypocrisy and iniquity. 29 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! we had been in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partakers with them in the blood of the prophets. 30 And say, If I had been in the days of our fathers, I would not have been partakers with them in the blood of the prophets. 31 Wherefore ye be witnesses unto yourselves, that ye are the children of them which killed the prophets. 32 Fill ye up then the measure of your fathers. 33 [Ye] serpents, [ye] generation of vipers, how can ye escape the damnation of hell? (Geenna g1067) 34 Wherefore, behold, I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and scribes: and [some] of them ye shall kill and crucify; and [some] of them shall ye scourge in your synagogues, and persecute [them] from city to city: 35 That upon you may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth, from the blood of righteous Abel unto the blood of Zacharias son of Barachias, whom ye slew between the temple and the altar. 36 Verily I say unto you, All these things shall come upon this generation. 37 O Jerusalem, [thou] that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under [her] wings, and ye would not! 38 Behold, your house is left unto you desolate. 39 For I say unto you, Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say, Blessed [is] he that cometh in the name of the Lord.

24 And Jesus went out, and departed from the temple: and his disciples came to [him] for to shew him the buildings of the temple. 2 And Jesus said unto them, See ye not all these things? verily I say unto you, There shall not be left here one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down. 3 And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, Tell us, when shall these things be? and what [shall be] the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world? (aiōn g165) 4 And Jesus answered and said unto them, Take heed that no man deceive you. 5 For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many. 6 And ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars: see that ye be not troubled: for all [these things]

must come to pass, but the end is not yet. 7 For shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds and earthquakes, in divers places. 8 All these [are] of heaven with power and great glory. 31 And he the beginning of sorrows. 9 Then shall they deliver shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall and they shall gather together his elect from the four be hated of all nations for my name's sake. 10 And winds, from one end of heaven to the other. 32 Now then shall many be offended, and shall betray one learn a parable of the fig tree; When his branch is another, and shall hate one another. 11 And many yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many. 12 summer [is] nigh: 33 So likewise ye, when ye shall And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many see all these things, know that it is near, [even] at the shall wax cold. 13 But he that shall endure unto the doors. 34 Verily I say unto you, This generation shall end, the same shall be saved. 14 And this gospel of not pass, till all these things be fulfilled. 35 Heaven the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come. pass away. 36 But of that day and hour knoweth no 15 When ye therefore shall see the abomination of [man], no, not the angels of heaven, but my Father desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in only. 37 But as the days of Noe [were], so shall also the holy place, (whoso readeth, let him understand:) the coming of the Son of man be. 38 For as in the 16 Then let them which be in Judaea flee into the days that were before the flood they were eating and mountains: 17 Let him which is on the housetop not drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the come down to take any thing out of his house: 18 day that Noe entered into the ark, 39 And knew not Neither let him which is in the field return back to take until the flood came, and took them all away; so shall his clothes. 19 And woe unto them that are with child, also the coming of the Son of man be. 40 Then shall and to them that give suck in those days! 20 But pray two be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on the other left. 41 Two [women shall be] grinding at the sabbath day: 21 For then shall be great tribulation, mill; the one shall be taken, and the other left. 42 such as was not since the beginning of the world to Watch therefore: for ye know not what hour your Lord this time, no, nor ever shall be. 22 And except those doth come. 43 But know this, that if the goodman of days should be shortened, there should no flesh be the house had known in what watch the thief would saved: but for the elect's sake those days shall be come, he would have watched, and would not have shortened. 23 Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, suffered his house to be broken up. 44 Therefore be here [is] Christ, or there; believe [it] not. 24 For there ye also ready: for in such an hour as ye think not the shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall Son of man cometh. 45 Who then is a faithful and shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if [it wise servant, whom his lord hath made ruler over were] possible, they shall deceive the very elect. 25 his household, to give them meat in due season? Behold, I have told you before. 26 Wherefore if they 46 Blessed [is] that servant, whom his lord when he shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not cometh shall find so doing. 47 Verily I say unto you, forth: behold, [he is] in the secret chambers; believe That he shall make him ruler over all his goods. 48 [it] not. 27 For as the lightning cometh out of the east, But and if that evil servant shall say in his heart, My and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the lord delayeth his coming; 49 And shall begin to smite coming of the Son of man be. 28 For wheresoever the [his] fellowservants, and to eat and drink with the carcase is, there will the eagles be gathered together. drunken; 50 The lord of that servant shall come in a 29 Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall day when he looketh not for [him], and in an hour that the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her he is not aware of, 51 And shall cut him asunder, and light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the appoint [him] his portion with the hypocrites: there powers of the heavens shall be shaken: 30 And then shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

25 Then shall the kingdom of heaven be likened over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord.

unto ten virgins, which took their lamps, and 24 Then he which had received the one talent came went forth to meet the bridegroom. 2 And five of them and said, Lord, I knew thee that thou art an hard man, were wise, and five [were] foolish. 3 They that [were] reaping where thou hast not sown, and gathering foolish took their lamps, and took no oil with them: 4 where thou hast not strawed: 25 And I was afraid, But the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps. and went and hid thy talent in the earth: lo, [there] 5 While the bridegroom tarried, they all slumbered thou hast [that is] thine. 26 His lord answered and and slept. 6 And at midnight there was a cry made, said unto him, [Thou] wicked and slothful servant, Behold, the bridegroom cometh; go ye out to meet thou knewest that I reap where I sowed not, and him. 7 Then all those virgins arose, and trimmed their gather where I have not strawed: 27 Thou oughtest lamps. 8 And the foolish said unto the wise, Give us therefore to have put my money to the exchangers, of your oil; for our lamps are gone out. 9 But the wise and [then] at my coming I should have received mine answered, saying, [Not so]; lest there be not enough own with usury. 28 Take therefore the talent from for us and you: but go ye rather to them that sell, and him, and give [it] unto him which hath ten talents. 29 buy for yourselves. 10 And while they went to buy, the For unto every one that hath shall be given, and he bridegroom came; and they that were ready went in shall have abundance: but from him that hath not with him to the marriage: and the door was shut. 11 shall be taken away even that which he hath. 30 And Afterward came also the other virgins, saying, Lord, cast ye the unprofitable servant into outer darkness: Lord, open to us. 12 But he answered and said, Verily there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. 31 I say unto you, I know you not. 13 Watch therefore, When the Son of man shall come in his glory, and for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the all the holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon Son of man cometh. 14 For [the kingdom of heaven the throne of his glory: 32 And before him shall be is] as a man travelling into a far country, [who] called gathered all nations: and he shall separate them one his own servants, and delivered unto them his goods. from another, as a shepherd divideth [his] sheep from 15 And unto one he gave five talents, to another two, the goats: 33 And he shall set the sheep on his right and to another one; to every man according to his hand, but the goats on the left. 34 Then shall the King several ability; and straightway took his journey. 16 say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed Then he that had received the five talents went and of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you traded with the same, and made [them] other five from the foundation of the world: 35 For I was an talents. 17 And likewise he that [had received] two, hungred, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and he also gained other two. 18 But he that had received ye gave me drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me one went and digged in the earth, and hid his lord's in: 36 Naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye money. 19 After a long time the lord of those servants visited me: I was in prison, and ye came unto me. 37 cometh, and reckoneth with them. 20 And so he that Then shall the righteous answer him, saying, Lord, had received five talents came and brought other five when saw we thee an hungred, and fed [thee]? or talents, saying, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me five thirsty, and gave thee drink? 38 When saw we thee a talents: behold, I have gained beside them five talents stranger, and took thee in? or naked, and clothed more. 21 His lord said unto him, Well done, [thou] [thee]? 39 Or when saw we thee sick, or in prison, good and faithful servant: thou hast been faithful over and came unto thee? 40 And the King shall answer a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch enter thou into the joy of thy lord. 22 He also that as ye have done [it] unto one of the least of these my had received two talents came and said, Lord, thou brethren, ye have done [it] unto me. 41 Then shall deliveredst unto me two talents: behold, I have gained he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from two other talents beside them. 23 His lord said unto me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the him, Well done, good and faithful servant; thou hast devil and his angels: (aiōnios g166) 42 For I was an been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler hungred, and ye gave me no meat: I was thirsty, and

ye gave me no drink: 43 I was a stranger, and ye took him, The Master saith, My time is at hand; I will keep me not in: naked, and ye clothed me not: sick, and the passover at thy house with my disciples. 19 And in prison, and ye visited me not. 44 Then shall they the disciples did as Jesus had appointed them; and also answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee they made ready the passover. 20 Now when the an hungred, or athirst, or a stranger, or naked, or even was come, he sat down with the twelve. 21 sick, or in prison, and did not minister unto thee? 45 And as they did eat, he said, Verily I say unto you, Then shall he answer them, saying, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye did [it] not to one of the least of these, ye did [it] not to me. 46 And these shall go away into everlasting punishment: but the righteous into life eternal. (*aiōnios g166*)

26 And it came to pass, when Jesus had finished all these sayings, he said unto his disciples, 2 Ye know that after two days is [the feast of] the passover, and the Son of man is betrayed to be crucified. 3 Then assembled together the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders of the people, unto the palace of the high priest, who was called Caiaphas, 4 And consulted that they might take Jesus by subtily, and kill [him]. 5 But they said, Not on the feast [day], lest there be an uproar among the people. 6 Now when Jesus was in Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper, 7 There came unto him a woman having an alabaster box of very precious ointment, and poured it on his head, as he sat [at meat]. 8 But when his disciples saw [it], they had indignation, saying, To what purpose [is] this waste? 9 For this ointment might have been sold for much, and given to the poor. 10 When Jesus understood [it], he said unto them, Why trouble ye the woman? for she hath wrought a good work upon me. 11 For ye have the poor always with you; but me ye have not always. 12 For in that she hath poured this ointment on my body, she did [it] for my burial. 13 Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached in the whole world, [there] shall also this, that this woman hath done, be told for a memorial of her. 14 Then one of the twelve, called Judas Iscariot, went unto the chief priests, 15 And said [unto them], What will ye give me, and I will deliver him unto you? And they covenanted with him for thirty pieces of silver. 16 And from that time he sought opportunity to betray him. 17 Now the first [day] of the feast of unleavened bread the disciples came to Jesus, saying unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare for thee to eat the passover? 18 And he said, Go into the city to such a man, and say unto

The Master saith, My time is at hand; I will keep me not in: naked, and ye clothed me not: sick, and the passover at thy house with my disciples. 19 And in prison, and ye visited me not. 44 Then shall they the disciples did as Jesus had appointed them; and also answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee they made ready the passover. 20 Now when the an hungred, or athirst, or a stranger, or naked, or even was come, he sat down with the twelve. 21 sick, or in prison, and did not minister unto thee? 45 And as they did eat, he said, Verily I say unto you, Then shall he answer them, saying, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye did [it] not to one of the least of these, ye did [it] not to me. 46 And these shall go away into everlasting punishment: but the righteous into life eternal. (*aiōnios g166*)

that one of you shall betray me. 22 And they were exceeding sorrowful, and began every one of them to say unto him, Lord, is it I? 23 And he answered and said, He that dippeth [his] hand with me in the dish, the same shall betray me. 24 The Son of man goeth as it is written of him: but woe unto that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! it had been good for that man if he had not been born. 25 Then Judas, which betrayed him, answered and said, Master, is it I? He said unto him, Thou hast said. 26 And as they were eating, Jesus took bread, and blessed [it], and brake [it], and gave [it] to the disciples, and said, Take, eat; this is my body. 27 And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and gave [it] to them, saying, Drink ye all of it; 28 For this is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many for the remission of sins. 29 But I say unto you, I will not drink henceforth of this fruit of the vine, until that day when I drink it new with you in my Father's kingdom. 30 And when they had sung an hymn, they went out into the mount of Olives. 31 Then saith Jesus unto them, All ye shall be offended because of me this night: for it is written, I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep of the flock shall be scattered abroad. 32 But after I am risen again, I will go before you into Galilee. 33 Peter answered and said unto him, Though all [men] shall be offended because of thee, [yet] will I never be offended. 34 Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, That this night, before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. 35 Peter said unto him, Though I should die with thee, yet will I not deny thee. Likewise also said all the disciples. 36 Then cometh Jesus with them unto a place called Gethsemane, and saith unto the disciples, Sit ye here, while I go and pray yonder. 37 And he took with him Peter and the two sons of Zebedee, and began to be sorrowful and very heavy. 38 Then saith he unto them, My soul is exceeding sorrowful, even unto death: tarry ye here, and watch with me. 39 And he went a little further, and fell on his face, and prayed, saying, O my Father, if it be

possible, let this cup pass from me: nevertheless not the end. 59 Now the chief priests, and elders, and all as I will, but as thou [wilt]. 40 And he cometh unto the council, sought false witness against Jesus, to disciples, and findeth them asleep, and saith unto put him to death; 60 But found none: yea, though Peter, What, could ye not watch with me one hour? many false witnesses came, [yet] found they none. At 41 Watch and pray, that ye enter not into temptation: the last came two false witnesses, 61 And said, This the spirit indeed [is] willing, but the flesh [is] weak. 42 [fellow] said, I am able to destroy the temple of God, He went away again the second time, and prayed, and to build it in three days. 62 And the high priest saying, O my Father, if this cup may not pass away arose, and said unto him, Answerest thou nothing? from me, except I drink it, thy will be done. 43 And he what [is it which] these witness against thee? 63 But came and found them asleep again: for their eyes Jesus held his peace. And the high priest answered were heavy. 44 And he left them, and went away and said unto him, I adjure thee by the living God, again, and prayed the third time, saying the same that thou tell us whether thou be the Christ, the Son words. 45 Then cometh he to his disciples, and saith of God. 64 Jesus saith unto him, Thou hast said: unto them, Sleep on now, and take your rest: behold, nevertheless I say unto you, Hereafter shall ye see the hour is at hand, and the Son of man is betrayed the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, into the hands of sinners. 46 Rise, let us be going: and coming in the clouds of heaven. 65 Then the behold, he is at hand that doth betray me. 47 And high priest rent his clothes, saying, He hath spoken while he yet spake, lo, Judas, one of the twelve, blasphemy; what further need have we of witnesses? came, and with him a great multitude with swords behold, now ye have heard his blasphemy. 66 What and staves, from the chief priests and elders of the think ye? They answered and said, He is guilty of people. 48 Now he that betrayed him gave them a death. 67 Then did they spit in his face, and buffeted sign, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is him; and others smote him with the palms of their he: hold him fast. 49 And forthwith he came to Jesus, hands, 68 Saying, Prophesy unto us, thou Christ, Who and said, Hail, master; and kissed him. 50 And Jesus is he that smote thee? 69 Now Peter sat without in the said unto him, Friend, wherefore art thou come? Then palace: and a damsel came unto him, saying, Thou came they, and laid hands on Jesus, and took him. also wast with Jesus of Galilee. 70 But he denied 51 And, behold, one of them which were with Jesus before [them] all, saying, I know not what thou sayest. stretched out [his] hand, and drew his sword, and 71 And when he was gone out into the porch, another struck a servant of the high priest's, and smote off his [maid] saw him, and said unto them that were there, ear. 52 Then said Jesus unto him, Put up again thy This [fellow] was also with Jesus of Nazareth. 72 And sword into his place: for all they that take the sword again he denied with an oath, I do not know the man. shall perish with the sword. 53 Thinkest thou that I 73 And after a while came unto [him] they that stood cannot now pray to my Father, and he shall presently by, and said to Peter, Surely thou also art [one] of give me more than twelve legions of angels? 54 But them; for thy speech bewrayeth thee. 74 Then began how then shall the scriptures be fulfilled, that thus he to curse and to swear, [saying], I know not the it must be? 55 In that same hour said Jesus to the man. And immediately the cock crew. 75 And Peter multitudes, Are ye come out as against a thief with remembered the word of Jesus, which said unto him, swords and staves for to take me? I sat daily with Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. And you teaching in the temple, and ye laid no hold on he went out, and wept bitterly.

me. 56 But all this was done, that the scriptures of 27 When the morning was come, all the chief the prophets might be fulfilled. Then all the disciples priests and elders of the people took counsel forsook him, and fled. 57 And they that had laid hold against Jesus to put him to death: 2 And when they on Jesus led [him] away to Caiaphas the high priest, where the scribes and the elders were assembled. 58 But Peter followed him afar off unto the high priest's palace, and went in, and sat with the servants, to see had bound him, they led [him] away, and delivered him to Pontius Pilate the governor. 3 Then Judas, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought again the

thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders, the multitude, saying, I am innocent of the blood of
4 Saying, I have sinned in that I have betrayed the this just person: see ye [to it]. 25 Then answered all innocent blood. And they said, What [is that] to us? the people, and said, His blood [be] on us, and on our see thou [to that]. 5 And he cast down the pieces children. 26 Then released he Barabbas unto them: of silver in the temple, and departed, and went and and when he had scourged Jesus, he delivered [him] hanged himself. 6 And the chief priests took the silver to be crucified. 27 Then the soldiers of the governor pieces, and said, It is not lawful for to put them into the took Jesus into the common hall, and gathered unto treasury, because it is the price of blood. 7 And they him the whole band [of soldiers]. 28 And they stripped took counsel, and bought with them the potter's field, him, and put on him a scarlet robe. 29 And when they to bury strangers in. 8 Wherefore that field was called, had platted a crown of thorns, they put [it] upon his The field of blood, unto this day. 9 Then was fulfilled head, and a reed in his right hand: and they bowed that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying, the knee before him, and mocked him, saying, Hail, And they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of King of the Jews! 30 And they spit upon him, and him that was valued, whom they of the children of took the reed, and smote him on the head. 31 And Israel did value; 10 And gave them for the potter's after that they had mocked him, they took the robe field, as the Lord appointed me. 11 And Jesus stood off from him, and put his own raiment on him, and before the governor: and the governor asked him, led him away to crucify [him]. 32 And as they came saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And Jesus out, they found a man of Cyrene, Simon by name: said unto him, Thou sayest. 12 And when he was him they compelled to bear his cross. 33 And when accused of the chief priests and elders, he answered they were come unto a place called Golgotha, that is nothing. 13 Then said Pilate unto him, Hearest thou to say, a place of a skull, 34 They gave him vinegar not how many things they witness against thee? 14 to drink mingled with gall: and when he had tasted And he answered him to never a word; insomuch that [thereof], he would not drink. 35 And they crucified the governor marvelled greatly. 15 Now at [that] feast him, and parted his garments, casting lots: that it the governor was wont to release unto the people a might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, prisoner, whom they would. 16 And they had then a They parted my garments among them, and upon my notable prisoner, called Barabbas. 17 Therefore when vesture did they cast lots. 36 And sitting down they they were gathered together, Pilate said unto them, watched him there; 37 And set up over his head his Whom will ye that I release unto you? Barabbas, accusation written, THIS IS JESUS THE KING OF or Jesus which is called Christ? 18 For he knew THE JEWS. 38 Then were there two thieves crucified that for envy they had delivered him. 19 When he with him, one on the right hand, and another on the was set down on the judgment seat, his wife sent left. 39 And they that passed by reviled him, wagging unto him, saying, Have thou nothing to do with that their heads, 40 And saying, Thou that destroyest the just man: for I have suffered many things this day temple, and buildest [it] in three days, save thyself. If in a dream because of him. 20 But the chief priests thou be the Son of God, come down from the cross. and elders persuaded the multitude that they should 41 Likewise also the chief priests mocking [him], with ask Barabbas, and destroy Jesus. 21 The governor the scribes and elders, said, 42 He saved others; answered and said unto them, Whether of the twain himself he cannot save. If he be the King of Israel, will ye that I release unto you? They said, Barabbas. let him now come down from the cross, and we will 22 Pilate saith unto them, What shall I do then with believe him. 43 He trusted in God; let him deliver him Jesus which is called Christ? [They] all say unto him, now, if he will have him: for he said, I am the Son Let him be crucified. 23 And the governor said, Why, of God. 44 The thieves also, which were crucified what evil hath he done? But they cried out the more, with him, cast the same in his teeth. 45 Now from saying, Let him be crucified. 24 When Pilate saw that the sixth hour there was darkness over all the land he could prevail nothing, but [that] rather a tumult was unto the ninth hour. 46 And about the ninth hour made, he took water, and washed [his] hands before Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, Eli, Eli, lama

sabachthani? that is to say, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? 47 Some of them that stood there, when they heard [that], said, This [man] calleth for Elias. 48 And straightway one of them ran, and took a sponge, and filled [it] with vinegar, and put [it] on a reed, and gave him to drink. 49 The rest said, Let be, let us see whether Elias will come to save him. 50 Jesus, when he had cried again with a loud voice, yielded up the ghost. 51 And, behold, the veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom; and the earth did quake, and the rocks rent; Fear not ye: for I know that ye seek Jesus, which was of the saints which slept arose, 53 And came out of the graves after his resurrection, and went into the holy city, and appeared unto many. 54 Now when Jesus, saw the earthquake, and those things that were done, they feared greatly, saying, Truly this was the Son of God. 55 And many women were there beholding afar off, which followed Jesus from Galilee, ministering unto him: 56 Among which was Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James and Joses, and the mother of Zebedee's children.

28 In the end of the sabbath, as it began to dawn toward the first [day] of the week, came Mary Magdalene and the other Mary to see the sepulchre. 2 And, behold, there was a great earthquake: for the angel of the Lord descended from heaven, and came and rolled back the stone from the door, and sat upon it. 3 His countenance was like lightning, and his raiment white as snow: 4 And for fear of him the keepers did shake, and became as dead [men]. 5 And the angel answered and said unto the women, Come, see the place where the Lord lay. 7 And go quickly, and tell his disciples that he is risen from the dead; and, behold, he goeth before you into Galilee; the centurion, and they that were with him, watching there shall ye see him: lo, I have told you. 8 And they met them, saying, All hail. And they came and held him by the feet, and worshipped him. 10 Then said Jesus unto them, Be not afraid: go tell my brethren and Joses, and the mother of Zebedee's children. 57 that they go into Galilee, and there shall they see me. When the even was come, there came a rich man of Arimatæa, named Joseph, who also himself was Jesus' disciple: 58 He went to Pilate, and begged that they go into Galilee, and there shall they see me. When the even was come, there came a rich man of Arimatæa, named Joseph, who also himself was Jesus' disciple: 58 He went to Pilate, and begged priests all the things that were done. 12 And when the body of Jesus. Then Pilate commanded the body they were assembled with the elders, and had taken to be delivered. 59 And when Joseph had taken the counsel, they gave large money unto the soldiers, 13 body, he wrapped it in a clean linen cloth, 60 And laid it in his own new tomb, which he had hewn out in the rock: and he rolled a great stone to the door of the sepulchre, and departed. 61 And there was Mary Magdalene, and the other Mary, sitting over against the sepulchre. 62 Now the next day, that the Jews until this day. 16 Then the eleven disciples followed the day of the preparation, the chief priests went away into Galilee, into a mountain where Jesus and Pharisees came together unto Pilate, 63 Saying, had appointed them. 17 And when they saw him, they Sir, we remember that that deceiver said, while he worshipped him: but some doubted. 18 And Jesus was yet alive, After three days I will rise again. 64 came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given Command therefore that the sepulchre be made sure unto me in heaven and in earth. 19 Go ye therefore, until the third day, lest his disciples come by night, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of and steal him away, and say unto the people, He is the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: risen from the dead: so the last error shall be worse than the first. 65 Pilate said unto them, Ye have a watch: go your way, make [it] as sure as ye can. 66 So they went, and made the sepulchre sure, sealing the stone, and setting a watch.

20 Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, unto the end of the world. Amen. (aiōn g165)

Mark

1 The beginning of the gospel of Jesus Christ, the Son of God; 2 As it is written in the prophets, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee. 3 The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight. 4 John did baptize in the wilderness, and preach the baptism of repentance for the remission of sins. 5 And there went out unto him all the land of Judæa, and they of Jerusalem, and were all baptized of him in the river of Jordan, confessing their sins. 6 And John was clothed with camel's hair, and with a girdle of a skin about his loins; and he did eat locusts and wild honey; 7 And preached, saying, There cometh one mightier than I after me, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to stoop down and unloose. 8 I indeed have baptized you with water: but he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost. 9 And it came to pass in those days, that Jesus came from Nazareth of Galilee, and was baptized of John in Jordan. 10 And straightway coming up out of the water, he saw the heavens opened, and the Spirit like a dove descending upon him: 11 And there came a voice from heaven, [saying], Thou art my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. 12 And immediately the Spirit driveth him into the wilderness. 13 And he was there in the wilderness forty days, tempted of Satan; and was with the wild beasts; and the angels ministered unto him. 14 Now after that John was put in prison, Jesus came into Galilee, preaching the gospel of the kingdom of God, 15 And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe the gospel. 16 Now as he walked by the sea of Galilee, he saw Simon and Andrew his brother casting a net into the sea: for they were fishers. 17 And Jesus said unto them, Come ye after me, and I will make you to become fishers of men. 18 And straightway they forsook their nets, and followed him. 19 And when he had gone a little further thence, he saw James the [son] of Zebedee, and John his brother, who also were in the ship mending their nets. 20 And straightway he called them: and they left their father Zebedee in the ship with the hired servants, and went after him. 21 And they went into Capernaum; and straightway on

the sabbath day he entered into the synagogue, and taught. 22 And they were astonished at his doctrine: for he taught them as one that had authority, and not as the scribes. 23 And there was in their synagogue a man with an unclean spirit; and he cried out, 24 Saying, Let [us] alone; what have we to do with thee, thou Jesus of Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art, the Holy One of God. 25 And Jesus rebuked him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him. 26 And when the unclean spirit had torn him, and cried with a loud voice, he came out of him. 27 And they were all amazed, insomuch that they questioned among themselves, saying, What thing is this? what new doctrine [is] this? for with authority commandeth he even the unclean spirits, and they do obey him. 28 And immediately his fame spread abroad throughout all the region round about Galilee. 29 And forthwith, when they were come out of the synagogue, they entered into the house of Simon and Andrew, with James and John. 30 But Simon's wife's mother lay sick of a fever, and anon they tell him of her. 31 And he came and took her by the hand, and lifted her up; and immediately the fever left her, and she ministered unto them. 32 And at even, when the sun did set, they brought unto him all that were diseased, and them that were possessed with devils. 33 And all the city was gathered together at the door. 34 And he healed many that were sick of divers diseases, and cast out many devils; and suffered not the devils to speak, because they knew him. 35 And in the morning, rising up a great while before day, he went out, and departed into a solitary place, and there prayed. 36 And Simon and they that were with him followed after him. 37 And when they had found him, they said unto him, All [men] seek for thee. 38 And he said unto them, Let us go into the next towns, that I may preach there also: for therefore came I forth. 39 And he preached in their synagogues throughout all Galilee, and cast out devils. 40 And there came a leper to him, beseeching him, and kneeling down to him, and saying unto him, If thou wilt, thou canst make me clean. 41 And Jesus, moved with compassion, put forth [his] hand, and touched him, and saith unto him, I will; be thou clean. 42 And as soon as he had spoken, immediately the leprosy departed from him, and he was cleansed. 43 And he

straitly charged him, and forthwith sent him away; **44** him. **16** And when the scribes and Pharisees saw him And saith unto him, See thou say nothing to any man: eat with publicans and sinners, they said unto his but go thy way, shew thyself to the priest, and offer for thy cleansing those things which Moses commanded, disciples, How is it that he eateth and drinketh with publicans and sinners? **17** When Jesus heard [it], he for a testimony unto them. **45** But he went out, and began to publish [it] much, and to blaze abroad the matter, insomuch that Jesus could no more openly enter into the city, but was without in desert places: and they came to him from every quarter.

2 And again he entered into Capernaum after [some] days; and it was noised that he was in the house.

2 And straightway many were gathered together, insomuch that there was no room to receive [them], no, not so much as about the door: and he preached the word unto them. **3** And they come unto him, bringing one sick of the palsy, which was borne of four. **4** And when they could not come nigh unto him for the press, they uncovered the roof where he was: and when they had broken [it] up, they let down the bed wherein the sick of the palsy lay. **5** When Jesus saw their faith, he said unto the sick of the palsy, Son, thy sins be forgiven thee. **6** But there were certain of the scribes sitting there, and reasoning in their hearts, **7** Why doth this [man] thus speak blasphemies? who can forgive sins but God only? **8** And immediately when Jesus perceived in his spirit that they so reasoned within themselves, he said unto them, Why reason ye these things in your hearts? **9** Whether is it easier to say to the sick of the palsy, [Thy] sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and take up thy bed, and walk? **10** But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (he saith to the sick of the palsy,) **11** I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy bed, and go thy way into thine house. **12** And immediately he arose, took up the bed, and went forth before them all; insomuch that they were all amazed, and glorified God, saying, We never saw it on this fashion. **13** And he went forth again by the sea side; and all the multitude resorted unto him, and he taught them. **14** And as he passed by, he saw Levi the [son] of Alphæus sitting at the receipt of custom, and said unto him, Follow me. And he arose and followed him. **15** And it came to pass, that, as Jesus sat at meat in his house, many publicans and sinners sat also together with Jesus and his disciples: for there were many, and they followed

to fast: and they come and say unto him, Why do the disciples of John and of the Pharisees fast, but thy disciples fast not? **19** And Jesus said unto them, Can the children of the bridechamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them? as long as they have the bridegroom with them, they cannot fast. **20** But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then shall they fast in those days. **21** No man also seweth a piece of new cloth on an old garment: else the new piece that filled it up taketh away from the old, and the rent is made worse. **22** And no man putteth new wine into old bottles: else the new wine doth burst the bottles, and the wine is spilled, and the bottles will be marred: but new wine must be put into new bottles. **23** And it came to pass, that he went through the corn fields on the sabbath day; and his disciples began, as they went, to pluck the ears of corn. **24** And the Pharisees said unto him, Behold, why do they on the sabbath day that which is not lawful? **25** And he said unto them, Have ye never read what David did, when he had need, and was an hungry, he, and they that were with him? **26** How he went into the house of God in the days of Abiathar the high priest, and did eat the shewbread, which is not lawful to eat but for the priests, and gave also to them which were with him? **27** And he said unto them, The sabbath was made for man, and not man for the sabbath: **28** Therefore the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.

3 And he entered again into the synagogue; and there was a man there which had a withered hand. **2** And they watched him, whether he would heal him on the sabbath day; that they might accuse him. **3** And he saith unto the man which had the withered hand, Stand forth. **4** And he saith unto them, Is it lawful to do good on the sabbath days, or to do evil? to save life, or to kill? But they held their peace. **5** And when he had looked round about on them

with anger, being grieved for the hardness of their hearts, he saith unto the man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched [it] out: and his hand was restored whole as the other. **6** And the Pharisees went forth, and straightway took counsel with the Herodians against him, how they might destroy him. **7** But Jesus withdrew himself with his disciples to the sea: and a great multitude from Galilee followed him, and from Judæa, **8** And from Jerusalem, and from Idumaea, and [from] beyond Jordan; and they about Tyre and Sidon, a great multitude, when they had heard what great things he did, came unto him. **9** And he spake to his disciples, that a small ship should wait on him because of the multitude, lest they should throng him. **10** For he had healed many; insomuch as had plagues. **11** And unclean spirits, when they saw him, fell down before him, and cried, saying,

Thou art the Son of God. **12** And he straitly charged them that they should not make him known. **13** And he goeth up into a mountain, and calleth [unto him] whom he would: and they came unto him. **14** And he ordained twelve, that they should be with him, and that he might send them forth to preach, **15** And to have power to heal sicknesses, and to cast out devils: **16** And Simon he surnamed Peter; **17** And James the [son] of Zebedee, and John the brother of James; and he surnamed them Boanerges, which is, The sons of thunder: **18** And Andrew, and Philip, and Bartholomew, and Matthew, and Thomas, and James the [son] of Alphæus, and Thaddæus, and Simon the Canaanite, **19** And Judas Iscariot, which also betrayed him: and they went into an house. **20** And the multitude cometh together again, so that they could not so much as eat bread. **21** And when his friends heard [of it], they went out to lay hold on him: for they said, He is beside himself. **22** And the scribes which came down from Jerusalem said, He hath Beelzebub, and by the prince of the devils casteth he out devils. **23** And he called them [unto him], and said unto them in parables, How can Satan cast out Satan? **24** And if a kingdom be divided against itself, that kingdom cannot stand. **25** And if a house be divided against itself, that house cannot stand. **26** And if Satan rise up against himself, and be divided, he cannot stand, but hath an end. **27** No man can enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he will first bind the strong man; and then he will spoil his house.

28 Verily I say unto you, All sins shall be forgiven unto the sons of men, and blasphemies wherewith ever they shall blaspheme: **29** But he that shall blaspheme against the Holy Ghost hath never forgiveness, but is in danger of eternal damnation: (aiōn g165, aiōnios g166)

30 Because they said, He hath an unclean spirit. **31** There came then his brethren and his mother, and, standing without, sent unto him, calling him. **32** And the multitude sat about him, and they said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren without seek for thee. **33** And he answered them, saying, Who is my mother, or my brethren? **34** And he looked round about on them which sat about him, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren! **35** For whosoever shall do the will of God, the same is my brother, and my sister, and mother.

4 And he began again to teach by the sea side: and there was gathered unto him a great multitude, so that he entered into a ship, and sat in the sea; and the whole multitude was by the sea on the land. **2** And he taught them many things by parables, and said unto them in his doctrine, **3** Hearken; Behold, there went out a sower to sow: **4** And it came to pass, as he sowed, some fell by the way side, and the fowls of the air came and devoured it up. **5** And some fell on stony ground, where it had not much earth; and immediately it sprang up, because it had no depth of earth: **6** But when the sun was up, it was scorched; and because it had no root, it withered away. **7** And some fell among thorns, and the thorns grew up, and choked it, and it yielded no fruit. **8** And other fell on good ground, and did yield fruit that sprang up and increased; and brought forth, some thirty, and some sixty, and some an hundred. **9** And he said unto them, He that hath ears to hear, let him hear. **10** And when he was alone, they that were about him with the twelve asked of him the parable. **11** And he said unto them, Unto you it is given to know the mystery of the kingdom of God: but unto them that are without, all [these] things are done in parables: **12** That seeing they may see, and not perceive; and hearing they may hear, and not understand; lest at any time they should be converted, and [their] sins should be forgiven them. **13** And he said unto them,

Know ye not this parable? and how then will ye know parables spake he the word unto them, as they were all parables? **14** The sower soweth the word. **15** And these are they by the way side, where the word is sown; but when they have heard, Satan cometh immediately, and taketh away the word that was sown in their hearts. **16** And these are they likewise which are sown on stony ground; who, when they have heard the word, immediately receive it with gladness; **17** And have no root in themselves, and so endure but for a time: afterward, when affliction or persecution ariseth for the word's sake, immediately they are offended. **18** And these are they which are sown among thorns; such as hear the word, **19** And the cares of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, and the lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it becometh unfruitful. (aiōn g165) **20** And these are they which are sown on good ground; such as hear the word, and receive [it], and bring forth fruit, some thirtyfold, some sixty, and some an hundred. **21** And he said unto them, Is a candle brought to be put under a bushel, or under a bed? and not to be set on a candlestick? **22** For there is nothing hid, which shall not be manifested; neither was any thing kept secret, but that it should come abroad. **23** If any man have ears to hear, let him hear. **24** And he said unto them, Take heed what ye hear: with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you: and unto you that hear shall more be given. **25** For he that hath, to him shall be given: and he that hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he hath. **26** And he said, So is the kingdom of God, as if a man should cast seed into the ground; **27** And should sleep, and rise night and day, and the seed should spring and grow up, he knoweth not how. **28** For the earth bringeth forth fruit of herself; first the blade, then the ear, after that the full corn in the ear. **29** But when the fruit is brought forth, immediately he putteth in the sickle, because the harvest is come. **30** And he said, Whereunto shall we liken the kingdom of God? or with what comparison shall we compare it? **31** [It is] like a grain of mustard seed, which, when it is sown in the earth, is less than all the seeds that be in the earth: **32** But when it is sown, it groweth up, and becometh greater than all herbs, and shooteth out great branches; so that the fowls of the air may lodge under the shadow of it. **33** And with many such able to hear [it]. **34** But without a parable spake he unto them: and when they were alone, he expounded all things to his disciples. **35** And the same day, when the even was come, he saith unto them, Let us pass over unto the other side. **36** And when they had sent away the multitude, they took him even as he was in the ship. And there were also with him other little ships. **37** And there arose a great storm of wind, and the waves beat into the ship, so that it was now full. **38** And he was in the hinder part of the ship, asleep on a pillow: and they awake him, and say unto him, Master, carest thou not that we perish? **39** And he arose, and rebuked the wind, and said unto the sea, Peace, be still. And the wind ceased, and there was a great calm. **40** And he said unto them, Why are ye so fearful? how is it that ye have no faith? **41** And they feared exceedingly, and said one to another, What manner of man is this, that even the wind and the sea obey him?

5 And they came over unto the other side of the sea, into the country of the Gadarenes. **2** And when he was come out of the ship, immediately there met him out of the tombs a man with an unclean spirit, **3** Who had [his] dwelling among the tombs; and no man could bind him, no, not with chains: **4** Because that he had been often bound with fetters and chains, and the chains had been plucked asunder by him, and the fetters broken in pieces: neither could any [man] tame him. **5** And always, night and day, he was in the mountains, and in the tombs, crying, and cutting himself with stones. **6** But when he saw Jesus afar off, he ran and worshipped him, **7** And cried with a loud voice, and said, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, [thou] Son of the most high God? I adjure thee by God, that thou torment me not. **8** For he said unto him, Come out of the man, [thou] unclean spirit. **9** And he asked him, What [is] thy name? And he answered, saying, My name [is] Legion: for we are many. **10** And he besought him much that he would not send them away out of the country. **11** Now there was there nigh unto the mountains a great herd of swine feeding. **12** And all the devils besought him, saying, Send us into the swine, that we may enter into them. **13** And forthwith Jesus gave them leave. And the unclean spirits went out, and entered into the swine: and the

herd ran violently down a steep place into the sea, (they were about two thousand;) and were choked in the sea. **14** And they that fed the swine fled, and told [it] in the city, and in the country. And they went out to see what it was that was done. **15** And they come to Jesus, and see him that was possessed with the devil, and had the legion, sitting, and clothed, and in his right mind: and they were afraid. **16** And they saw [it] told them how it befell to him that was possessed with the devil, and [also] concerning the swine. **17** And they began to pray him to depart out of their coasts. **18** And when he was come into the ship, he that had been possessed with the devil prayed him that he might be with him. **19** Howbeit Jesus suffered him not, but saith unto him, Go home to thy friends, and tell them how great things the Lord Decapolis had done for him: and all [men] did marvel. **21** And when Jesus was passed over again by ship unto the other side, much people gathered unto him: and he was nigh unto the sea. **22** And, behold, there cometh one of the rulers of the synagogue, Jairus by name; and when he saw him, he fell at his feet, **23** And besought him greatly, saying, My little daughter lieth at the point of death: [I pray thee], come and lay thy hands on her, that she may be healed; and she shall live. **24** And [Jesus] went with him; and much people followed him, and thronged him. **25** And a certain woman, which had an issue of blood twelve years, **26** And had suffered many things of many physicians, and had spent all that she had, and was nothing bettered, but rather grew worse, **27** When she had heard of Jesus, came in the press behind, and touched his garment. **28** For she said, If I may touch but his clothes, I shall be whole. **29** And straightway the fountain of her blood was dried up; and she felt in her body that she was healed of that plague. **30** And Jesus, immediately knowing in himself that virtue had gone out of him, turned him about in the press, and said, Who touched my clothes? **31** And his disciples said unto him, Thou seest the multitude thronging thee, and sayest thou, Who touched me? **32** And he looked round about to see her that had done this thing. **33** But the woman fearing and trembling, knowing what was done in her, came and fell down before him, and told him all the truth. **34** And he said unto her, Daughter, thy faith hath made thee whole; go in peace, and be whole of thy plague. **35** While he yet spake, there came from the ruler of the synagogue's [house certain] which said, Thy daughter is dead: why troublest thou the Master Be not afraid, only believe. **37** And he suffered no man to follow him, save Peter, and James, and John the brother of James. **38** And he cometh to the house of the ruler of the synagogue, and seeth the tumult, and them that wept and wailed greatly. **39** And when he was come in, he saith unto them, Why make ye this ado, and weep? the damsel is not dead, but sleepeth. **40** And they laughed him to scorn. But when he had put them all out, he taketh the father and mother of the damsel, and them that were with her, and saith unto them, Damsel, I say unto thee, arise. **42** And straightway the damsel arose, and walked; for she was [of age] of twelve years. And they were astonished with a great astonishment. **43** And he charged them straitly that no man should know it; and commanded that something should be given her to eat.

6 And he went out from thence, and came into his own country; and his disciples follow him. **2** And when the sabbath day was come, he began to teach in the synagogue: and many hearing [him] were astonished, saying, From whence hath this [man] these things? and what wisdom [is] this which is given unto him, that even such mighty works are wrought by his hands? **3** Is not this the carpenter, the son of Mary, the brother of James, and Joses, and of Juda, and Simon? and are not his sisters here with us? **4** But Jesus said unto them, A prophet is not without honour, but in his own country, and among his own kin, and in his own house. **5** And he could there do no mighty work, save that he laid his hands upon a few sick folk, and healed [them]. **6** And he marvelled because of their unbelief. And he went round about the villages, teaching. **7** And he called [unto him] the twelve, and began to send them forth by two and two; and gave

them power over unclean spirits; **8** And commanded oath's sake, and for their sakes which sat with him, them that they should take nothing for [their] journey, he would not reject her. **27** And immediately the king save a staff only; no scrip, no bread, no money in sent an executioner, and commanded his head to [their] purse: **9** But [be] shod with sandals; and not be brought: and he went and beheaded him in the put on two coats. **10** And he said unto them, In what prison, **28** And brought his head in a charger, and place soever ye enter into an house, there abide till gave it to the damsel: and the damsel gave it to her ye depart from that place. **11** And whosoever shall not mother. **29** And when his disciples heard [of it], they receive you, nor hear you, when ye depart thence, came and took up his corpse, and laid it in a tomb. shake off the dust under your feet for a testimony **30** And the apostles gathered themselves together against them. Verily I say unto you, It shall be more unto Jesus, and told him all things, both what they tolerable for Sodom and Gomorrah in the day of had done, and what they had taught. **31** And he said judgment, than for that city. **12** And they went out, and unto them, Come ye yourselves apart into a desert preached that men should repent. **13** And they cast place, and rest a while: for there were many coming out many devils, and anointed with oil many that were and going, and they had no leisure so much as to sick, and healed [them]. **14** And king Herod heard [of eat. **32** And they departed into a desert place by ship him]; (for his name was spread abroad:) and he said, privately. **33** And the people saw them departing, That John the Baptist was risen from the dead, and and many knew him, and ran afoot thither out of all therefore mighty works do shew forth themselves in cities, and outwent them, and came together unto him. **15** Others said, That it is Elias. And others said, him. **34** And Jesus, when he came out, saw much That it is a prophet, or as one of the prophets. **16** But people, and was moved with compassion toward when Herod heard [thereof], he said, It is John, whom them, because they were as sheep not having a I beheaded: he is risen from the dead. **17** For Herod shepherd: and he began to teach them many things. himself had sent forth and laid hold upon John, and **35** And when the day was now far spent, his disciples bound him in prison for Herodias' sake, his brother came unto him, and said, This is a desert place, and Philip's wife: for he had married her. **18** For John had now the time [is] far passed: **36** Send them away, said unto Herod, It is not lawful for thee to have thy that they may go into the country round about, and brother's wife. **19** Therefore Herodias had a quarrel into the villages, and buy themselves bread: for they against him, and would have killed him; but she could have nothing to eat. **37** He answered and said unto not: **20** For Herod feared John, knowing that he was them, Give ye them to eat. And they say unto him, a just man and an holy, and observed him; and when Shall we go and buy two hundred pennyworth of he heard him, he did many things, and heard him bread, and give them to eat? **38** He saith unto them, gladly. **21** And when a convenient day was come, that How many loaves have ye? go and see. And when Herod on his birthday made a supper to his lords, they knew, they say, Five, and two fishes. **39** And he high captains, and chief [estates] of Galilee; **22** And commanded them to make all sit down by companies when the daughter of the said Herodias came in, upon the green grass. **40** And they sat down in ranks, and danced, and pleased Herod and them that sat by hundreds, and by fifties. **41** And when he had with him, the king said unto the damsel, Ask of me taken the five loaves and the two fishes, he looked whatsoever thou wilt, and I will give [it] thee. **23** And up to heaven, and blessed, and brake the loaves, he sware unto her, Whatsoever thou shalt ask of me, I and gave [them] to his disciples to set before them; will give [it] thee, unto the half of my kingdom. **24** And and the two fishes divided he among them all. **42** she went forth, and said unto her mother, What shall I And they did all eat, and were filled. **43** And they ask? And she said, The head of John the Baptist. took up twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of **25** And she came in straightway with haste unto the the fishes. **44** And they that did eat of the loaves king, and asked, saying, I will that thou give me by were about five thousand men. **45** And straightway and by in a charger the head of John the Baptist. he constrained his disciples to get into the ship, and **26** And the king was exceeding sorry; [yet] for his to go to the other side before unto Bethsaida, while

he sent away the people. **46** And when he had sent aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition them away, he departed into a mountain to pray. **47** of men, [as] the washing of pots and cups: and many And when even was come, the ship was in the midst other such like things ye do. **9** And he said unto of the sea, and he alone on the land. **48** And he saw them, Full well ye reject the commandment of God, them toiling in rowing; for the wind was contrary unto that ye may keep your own tradition. **10** For Moses them: and about the fourth watch of the night he said, Honour thy father and thy mother; and, Whoso cometh unto them, walking upon the sea, and would cursest father or mother, let him die the death: **11** have passed by them. **49** But when they saw him But ye say, If a man shall say to his father or mother, walking upon the sea, they supposed it had been [It is] Corban, that is to say, a gift, by whatsoever a spirit, and cried out: **50** For they all saw him, and thou mightest be profited by me; [he shall be free]. were troubled. And immediately he talked with them, **12** And ye suffer him no more to do ought for his and saith unto them, Be of good cheer: it is I; be not father or his mother; **13** Making the word of God of afraid. **51** And he went up unto them into the ship; none effect through your tradition, which ye have and the wind ceased: and they were sore amazed delivered: and many such like things do ye. **14** And in themselves beyond measure, and wondered. **52** when he had called all the people [unto him], he said For they considered not [the miracle] of the loaves: unto them, Hearken unto me every one [of you], and for their heart was hardened. **53** And when they had understand: **15** There is nothing from without a man, passed over, they came into the land of Gennesaret, that entering into him can defile him: but the things and drew to the shore. **54** And when they were come which come out of him, those are they that defile out of the ship, straightway they knew him, **55** And ran the man. **16** If any man have ears to hear, let him through that whole region round about, and began to hear. **17** And when he was entered into the house carry about in beds those that were sick, where they from the people, his disciples asked him concerning heard he was. **56** And whithersoever he entered, into the parable. **18** And he saith unto them, Are ye so villages, or cities, or country, they laid the sick in the without understanding also? Do ye not perceive, that streets, and besought him that they might touch if it whatsoever thing from without entereth into the man, were but the border of his garment: and as many as [it] cannot defile him; **19** Because it entereth not into touched him were made whole.

7 Then came together unto him the Pharisees, and certain of the scribes, which came from Jerusalem. **2** And when they saw some of his disciples eat bread with defiled, that is to say, with unwashen, hands, they found fault. **3** For the Pharisees, and all the Jews, except they wash [their] hands oft, eat not, holding the tradition of the elders. **4** And [when they come] from the market, except they wash, they eat not. And many other things there be, which they have received to hold, [as] the washing of cups, and pots, brasen vessels, and of tables. **5** Then the Pharisees and scribes asked him, Why walk not thy disciples according to the tradition of the elders, but eat bread with unwashen hands? **6** He answered and said unto them, Well hath Esaias prophesied of you hypocrites, as it is written, This people honoureth me with [their] lips, but their heart is far from me. **7** Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching [for] doctrines the commandments of men. **8** For laying

[it] cannot defile him; **19** Because it entereth not into his heart, but into the belly, and goeth out into the draught, purging all meats? **20** And he said, That which cometh out of the man, that defileth the man. **21** For from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders, **22** Thefts, covetousness, wickedness, deceit, lasciviousness, an evil eye, blasphemy, pride, foolishness: **23** All these evil things come from within, and defile the man. **24** And from thence he arose, and went into the borders of Tyre and Sidon, and entered into an house, and would have no man know [it]: but he could not be hid. **25** For a [certain] woman, whose young daughter had an unclean spirit, heard of him, and came and fell at his feet: **26** The woman was a Greek, a Syrophenician by nation; and she besought him that he would cast forth the devil out of her daughter. **27** But Jesus said unto her, Let the children first be filled: for it is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast [it] unto the dogs. **28** And she answered and said unto him, Yes, Lord: yet the dogs under the

table eat of the children's crumbs. **29** And he said from heaven, tempting him. **12** And he sighed deeply unto her, For this saying go thy way; the devil is gone in his spirit, and saith, Why doth this generation seek out of thy daughter. **30** And when she was come to after a sign? verily I say unto you, There shall no her house, she found the devil gone out, and her sign be given unto this generation. **13** And he left daughter laid upon the bed. **31** And again, departing them, and entering into the ship again departed to the from the coasts of Tyre and Sidon, he came unto other side. **14** Now [the disciples] had forgotten to the sea of Galilee, through the midst of the coasts take bread, neither had they in the ship with them of Decapolis. **32** And they bring unto him one that more than one loaf. **15** And he charged them, saying, was deaf, and had an impediment in his speech; and Take heed, beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, they beseech him to put his hand upon him. **33** And and [of] the leaven of Herod. **16** And they reasoned he took him aside from the multitude, and put his among themselves, saying, [It is] because we have fingers into his ears, and he spit, and touched his no bread. **17** And when Jesus knew [it], he saith unto tongue; **34** And looking up to heaven, he sighed, and them, Why reason ye, because ye have no bread? saith unto him, Ephphatha, that is, Be opened. **35** perceive ye not yet, neither understand? have ye And straightway his ears were opened, and the string your heart yet hardened? **18** Having eyes, see ye of his tongue was loosed, and he spake plain. **36** not? and having ears, hear ye not? and do ye not And he charged them that they should tell no man: remember? **19** When I brake the five loaves among but the more he charged them, so much the more a five thousand, how many baskets full of fragments great deal they published [it]; **37** And were beyond took ye up? They say unto him, Twelve. **20** And when measure astonished, saying, He hath done all things the seven among four thousand, how many baskets well: he maketh both the deaf to hear, and the dumb full of fragments took ye up? And they said, Seven. to speak.

8 In those days the multitude being very great, and having nothing to eat, Jesus called his disciples [unto him], and saith unto them, **2** I have compassion on the multitude, because they have now been with me three days, and have nothing to eat: **3** And if I send them away fasting to their own houses, they will faint by the way: for divers of them came from far. **4** And his disciples answered him, From whence can a man satisfy these [men] with bread here in the wilderness? **5** And he asked them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven. **6** And he commanded the people to sit down on the ground: and he took the seven loaves, and gave thanks, and brake, and gave to his disciples to set before [them]; and they did set [them] before the people. **7** And they had a few small fishes: and he blessed, and commanded to set them also before [them]. **8** So they did eat, and were filled: and they took up of the broken [meat] that was left seven baskets. **9** And they that had eaten were about four thousand: and he sent them away. **10** And straightway he entered into a ship with his disciples, and came into the parts of Dalmanutha. **11** And the Pharisees came forth, and began to question with him, seeking of him a sign

21 And he said unto them, How is it that ye do not understand? **22** And he cometh to Bethsaida; and they bring a blind man unto him, and besought him to touch him. **23** And he took the blind man by the hand, and led him out of the town; and when he had spit on his eyes, and put his hands upon him, he asked him if he saw ought. **24** And he looked up, and said, I see men as trees, walking. **25** After that he put [his] hands again upon his eyes, and made him look up: and he was restored, and saw every man clearly. **26** And he sent him away to his house, saying, Neither go into the town, nor tell [it] to any in the town. **27** And Jesus went out, and his disciples, into the towns of Cæsarea Philippi: and by the way he asked his disciples, saying unto them, Whom do men say that I am? **28** And they answered, John the Baptist: but some [say], Elias; and others, One of the prophets. **29** And he saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am? And Peter answereth and saith unto him, Thou art the Christ. **30** And he charged them that they should tell no man of him. **31** And he began to teach them, that the Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders, and [of] the chief priests, and scribes, and be killed, and after three days rise again. **32** And he spake that saying openly. And Peter

took him, and began to rebuke him. **33** But when he things; and how it is written of the Son of man, that had turned about and looked on his disciples, he he must suffer many things, and be set at nought. **13** rebuked Peter, saying, Get thee behind me, Satan: But I say unto you, That Elias is indeed come, and for thou savourest not the things that be of God, but they have done unto him whatsoever they listed, as the things that be of men. **34** And when he had called it is written of him. **14** And when he came to [his] the people [unto him] with his disciples also, he said disciples, he saw a great multitude about them, and unto them, Whosoever will come after me, let him the scribes questioning with them. **15** And straightway deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me. all the people, when they beheld him, were greatly **35** For whosoever will save his life shall lose it; but amazed, and running to [him] saluted him. **16** And he whosoever shall lose his life for my sake and the asked the scribes, What question ye with them? **17** gospel's, the same shall save it. **36** For what shall it And one of the multitude answered and said, Master, profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and I have brought unto thee my son, which hath a dumb lose his own soul? **37** Or what shall a man give in spirit; **18** And wheresoever he taketh him, he teareth exchange for his soul? **38** Whosoever therefore shall him: and he foameth, and gnasheth with his teeth, be ashamed of me and of my words in this adulterous and pineth away: and I spake to thy disciples that and sinful generation; of him also shall the Son of they should cast him out; and they could not. **19** He man be ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of his answereth him, and saith, O faithless generation, how Father with the holy angels.

9 And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That there be some of them that stand here, which shall not taste of death, till they have seen the kingdom of God come with power. **2** And after six days Jesus taketh [with him] Peter, and James, and John, and leadeth them up into an high mountain apart by themselves: and he was transfigured before them. **3** And his raiment became shining, exceeding white as snow; so as no fuller on earth can white them. **4** And there appeared unto them Elias with Moses: and they were talking with Jesus. **5** And Peter answered and said to Jesus, Master, it is good for us to be here: and let us make three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elias. **6** For he wist not what to say; for they were sore afraid. **7** And there was a cloud that overshadowed them: and a voice came out of the cloud, saying, This is my beloved Son: hear him. **8** And suddenly, when they had looked round about, they saw no man any more, save Jesus only with themselves. **9** And as they came down from the mountain, he charged them that they should tell no man what things they had seen, till the Son of man were risen from the dead. **10** And they kept that saying with themselves, questioning one with another what the rising from the dead should mean. **11** And they asked him, saying, Why say the scribes that Elias must first come? **12** And he answered and told them, Elias verily cometh first, and restoreth all things; and how it is written of the Son of man, that he must suffer many things, and be set at nought. **13** rebuked Peter, saying, Get thee behind me, Satan: But I say unto you, That Elias is indeed come, and for thou savourest not the things that be of God, but they have done unto him whatsoever they listed, as the things that be of men. **14** And when he came to [his] the people [unto him] with his disciples also, he said disciples, he saw a great multitude about them, and unto them, Whosoever will come after me, let him the scribes questioning with them. **15** And straightway deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me. all the people, when they beheld him, were greatly **35** For whosoever will save his life shall lose it; but amazed, and running to [him] saluted him. **16** And he whosoever shall lose his life for my sake and the asked the scribes, What question ye with them? **17** gospel's, the same shall save it. **36** For what shall it And one of the multitude answered and said, Master, profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and I have brought unto thee my son, which hath a dumb lose his own soul? **37** Or what shall a man give in spirit; **18** And wheresoever he taketh him, he teareth exchange for his soul? **38** Whosoever therefore shall him: and he foameth, and gnasheth with his teeth, be ashamed of me and of my words in this adulterous and pineth away: and I spake to thy disciples that and sinful generation; of him also shall the Son of they should cast him out; and they could not. **19** He man be ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of his answereth him, and saith, O faithless generation, how long shall I be with you? how long shall I suffer you? bring him unto me. **20** And they brought him unto him: and when he saw him, straightway the spirit tare him; and he fell on the ground, and wallowed foaming. **21** And he asked his father, How long is it ago since this came unto him? And he said, Of a child. **22** And oftentimes it hath cast him into the fire, and into the waters, to destroy him: but if thou canst do any thing, have compassion on us, and help us. **23** Jesus said unto him, If thou canst believe, all things [are] possible to him that believeth. **24** And straightway the father of the child cried out, and said with tears, Lord, I believe; help thou mine unbelief. **25** When Jesus saw that the people came running together, he rebuked the foul spirit, saying unto him, [Thou] dumb and deaf spirit, I charge thee, come out of him, and enter no more into him. **26** And [the spirit] cried, and rent him sore, and came out of him: and he was as one dead; insomuch that many said, He is dead. **27** But Jesus took him by the hand, and lifted him up; and he arose. **28** And when he was come into the house, his disciples asked him privately, Why could not we cast him out? **29** And he said unto them, This kind can come forth by nothing, but by prayer and fasting. **30** And they departed thence, and passed through Galilee; and he would not that any man should know [it]. **31** For he taught his disciples, and said unto them, The Son of man is delivered into the hands of men, and they shall kill him; and after

that he is killed, he shall rise the third day. 32 But they understood not that saying, and were afraid to ask him. 33 And he came to Capernaum: and being in the house he asked them, What was it that ye disputed among yourselves by the way? 34 But they held their peace: for by the way they had disputed among themselves, who [should be] the greatest. 35 And he answered and said unto them, What did Moses command you? 4 And they said, Moses suffered unto them, If any man desire to be first, [the same] shall be last of all, and servant of all. 36 And he took a child, and set him in the midst of them: and when he had taken him in his arms, he said unto them, 37 Whosoever shall receive one of such children in my name, receiveth me: and whosoever shall receive me, receiveth not me, but him that sent me. 38 And John answered him, saying, Master, we saw one casting out devils in thy name, and he followeth not us: and we forbad him, because he followeth not us. 39 But Jesus said, Forbid him not: for there is no man which shall do a miracle in my name, that can lightly speak evil of me. 40 For he that is not against us is on our part. 41 For whosoever shall give you a cup of water to drink in my name, because ye belong to Christ, verily I say unto you, he shall not lose his reward. 42 And whosoever shall offend one of [these] little ones that believe in me, it is better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he were cast into the sea. 43 And if thy hand offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter into life maimed, than having two hands to go into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched: (Geenna g1067) 44 Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched. 45 And if thy foot offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter halt into life, than having two feet to be cast into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched: (Geenna g1067) 46 Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched. 47 And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out: it is better for thee to enter into the kingdom of God with one eye, than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire: (Geenna g1067) 48 Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched. 49 For every one shall be salted with fire, and every sacrifice shall be salted with salt. 50 Salt [is] good: but if the salt have lost his saltiness, wherewith will ye season it? Have salt in yourselves, and have peace one with another.

10 And he arose from thence, and cometh into the coasts of Judæa by the farther side of Jordan: and the people resort unto him again; and as he was wont, he taught them again. 2 And the Pharisees came to him, and asked him, Is it lawful for a man to put away [his] wife? tempting him. 3 And he answered and said unto them, What did Moses command you? 4 And they said, Moses suffered to write a bill of divorcement, and to put her away. 5 And Jesus answered and said unto them, For the hardness of your heart he wrote you this precept. 6 But from the beginning of the creation God made them male and female. 7 For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and cleave to his wife; 8 And Jesus answered and said unto them, For the hardness of your heart he wrote you this precept. 9 What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder. 10 And in the house his disciples asked him again of the same matter. 11 And he saith unto them, Whosoever shall do a miracle in my name, that can lightly speak evil of me, shall put away his wife, and marry another, committeth adultery against her. 12 And if a woman shall put away her husband, and be married to another, she will be committing adultery. 13 And they brought young children to him, that he should touch them: and [his] disciples rebuked those that brought them. 14 But when Jesus saw [it], he was much displeased, and said unto them, Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God. 15 Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein. 16 And he took them up in his arms, put [his] hands upon them, and blessed them. 17 And when he was gone forth into the way, there came one running, and kneeled to him, and asked him, Good Master, what shall I do that I may inherit eternal life? (aiōnios g166) 18 And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? [there is] none good but one, [that is], God. 19 Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Defraud not, Honour thy father and mother. 20 And he answered and said unto him, Master, all these have I observed from my youth. 21 Then Jesus beholding him loved him, and said unto him, One thing thou lackest: go thy way, sell whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and

come, take up the cross, and follow me. 22 And said unto him, We can. And Jesus said unto them, he was sad at that saying, and went away grieved: Ye shall indeed drink of the cup that I drink of; and for he had great possessions. 23 And Jesus looked with the baptism that I am baptized withal shall ye be round about, and saith unto his disciples, How hardly baptized: 40 But to sit on my right hand and on my left shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom hand is not mine to give; but [it shall be given to them] of God! 24 And the disciples were astonished at his for whom it is prepared. 41 And when the ten heard words. But Jesus answereth again, and saith unto [it], they began to be much displeased with James them, Children, how hard is it for them that trust in and John. 42 But Jesus called them [to him], and saith riches to enter into the kingdom of God! 25 It is easier unto them, Ye know that they which are accounted to for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than rule over the Gentiles exercise lordship over them; for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God. 26 and their great ones exercise authority upon them. And they were astonished out of measure, saying 43 But so shall it not be among you: but whosoever among themselves, Who then can be saved? 27 will be great among you, shall be your minister: 44 And Jesus looking upon them saith, With men [it is] And whosoever of you will be the chiefest, shall be impossible, but not with God: for with God all things servant of all. 45 For even the Son of man came not are possible. 28 Then Peter began to say unto him, to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his Lo, we have left all, and have followed thee. 29 And life a ransom for many. 46 And they came to Jericho: Jesus answered and said, Verily I say unto you, There and as he went out of Jericho with his disciples and a is no man that hath left house, or brethren, or sisters, great number of people, blind Bartimæus, the son of or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for Timæus, sat by the highway side begging. 47 And my sake, and the gospel's, 30 But he shall receive an when he heard that it was Jesus of Nazareth, he hundredfold now in this time, houses, and brethren, began to cry out, and say, Jesus, [thou] Son of David, and sisters, and mothers, and children, and lands, with persecutions; and in the world to come eternal have mercy on me. 48 And many charged him that life. (aiōn g165, aiōnios g166) 31 But many [that are] first he should hold his peace: but he cried the more a shall be last; and the last first. 32 And they were in the 49 And Jesus stood still, and commanded him to be way going up to Jerusalem; and Jesus went before called. And they call the blind man, saying unto him, them: and they were amazed; and as they followed, Be of good comfort, rise; he calleth thee. 50 And he, they were afraid. And he took again the twelve, and casting away his garment, rose, and came to Jesus. began to tell them what things should happen unto 51 And Jesus answered and said unto him, What wilt him, 33 [Saying], Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; thou that I should do unto thee? The blind man said and the Son of man shall be delivered unto the chief unto him, Lord, that I might receive my sight. 52 And priests, and unto the scribes; and they shall condemn Jesus said unto him, Go thy way; thy faith hath made him to death, and shall deliver him to the Gentiles: 34 thee whole. And immediately he received his sight, And they shall mock him, and shall scourge him, and and followed Jesus in the way.

shall spit upon him, and shall kill him: and the third day he shall rise again. 35 And James and John, the sons of Zebedee, come unto him, saying, Master, we would that thou shouldest do for us whatsoever we shall desire. 36 And he said unto them, What would ye that I should do for you? 37 They said unto him, Grant unto us that we may sit, one on thy right hand, and the other on thy left hand, in thy glory. 38 But Jesus said unto them, Ye know not what ye ask: can ye drink of the cup that I drink of? and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with? 39 And they

11 And when they came nigh to Jerusalem, unto Bethphage and Bethany, at the mount of Olives, he sendeth forth two of his disciples, 2 And saith unto them, Go your way into the village over against you: and as soon as ye be entered into it, ye shall find a colt tied, whereon never man sat; loose him, and bring [him]. 3 And if any man say unto you, Why do ye this? say ye that the Lord hath need of him; and straightway he will send him hither. 4 And they went their way, and found the colt tied by the door without in a place where two ways met; and they

loose him. 5 And certain of them that stood there have whatsoever he saith. 24 Therefore I say unto said unto them, What do ye, loosing the colt? 6 And you, What things soever ye desire, when ye pray, they said unto them even as Jesus had commanded: believe that ye receive [them], and ye shall have and they let them go. 7 And they brought the colt [them]. 25 And when ye stand praying, forgive, if ye to Jesus, and cast their garments on him; and he have ought against any: that your Father also which sat upon him. 8 And many spread their garments is in heaven may forgive you your trespasses. 26 But in the way: and others cut down branches off the if ye do not forgive, neither will your Father which trees, and strawed [them] in the way. 9 And they that is in heaven forgive your trespasses. 27 And they went before, and they that followed, cried, saying, come again to Jerusalem: and as he was walking in Hosanna; Blessed [is] he that cometh in the name of the temple, there come to him the chief priests, and the Lord: 10 Blessed [be] the kingdom of our father the scribes, and the elders, 28 And say unto him, David, that cometh in the name of the Lord: Hosanna By what authority doest thou these things? and who in the highest. 11 And Jesus entered into Jerusalem, gave thee this authority to do these things? 29 And and into the temple: and when he had looked round Jesus answered and said unto them, I will also ask of about upon all things, and now the eventide was you one question, and answer me, and I will tell you come, he went out unto Bethany with the twelve. by what authority I do these things. 30 The baptism 12 And on the morrow, when they were come from of John, was [it] from heaven, or of men? answer Bethany, he was hungry: 13 And seeing a fig tree afar me. 31 And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If off having leaves, he came, if haply he might find we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why then any thing thereon: and when he came to it, he found did ye not believe him? 32 But if we shall say, Of nothing but leaves; for the time of figs was not [yet]. men; they feared the people: for all [men] counted 14 And Jesus answered and said unto it, No man John, that he was a prophet indeed. 33 And they eat fruit of thee hereafter for ever. And his disciples heard [it.] (aion g165) 15 And they come to Jerusalem: answered and said unto Jesus, We cannot tell. And and Jesus went into the temple, and began to cast Jesus answering saith unto them, Neither do I tell you by what authority I do these things.

out them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the moneychangers, and the seats of them that sold doves; 16 And would not suffer that any man should carry [any] vessel through the temple. 17 And he taught, saying unto them, Is it not written, My house shall be called of all nations the house of prayer? but ye have made it a den of thieves. 18 And the scribes and chief priests heard [it], and sought how they might destroy him: for they feared him, because all the people was astonished at his doctrine. 19 And when even was come, he went out of the city. 20 And in the morning, as they passed by, they saw the fig tree dried up from the roots. 21 And Peter calling to remembrance saith unto him, Master, behold, the fig tree which thou cursedst is withered away. 22 And Jesus answering saith unto them, Have faith in God. 23 For verily I say unto you, That whosoever shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; and shall not doubt in his heart, but shall believe that those things which he saith shall come to pass; he shall

12 And he began to speak unto them by parables. A [certain] man planted a vineyard, and set an hedge about [it], and digged [a place for] the winefat, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far country. 2 And at the season he sent to the husbandmen a servant, that he might receive from the husbandmen of the fruit of the vineyard. 3 And they caught [him], and beat him, and sent [him] away empty. 4 And again he sent unto them another servant; and at him they cast stones, and wounded [him] in the head, and sent [him] away shamefully handled. 5 And again he sent another; and him they killed, and many others; beating some, and killing some. 6 Having yet therefore one son, his wellbeloved, he sent him also last unto them, saying, They will reverence my son. 7 But those husbandmen said among themselves, This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and the inheritance shall be ours. 8 And they took him, and killed [him], and cast [him] out of the vineyard. 9 What shall therefore the lord of the vineyard do? he will come and destroy

husbandmen, and will give the vineyard unto others. the scribes came, and having heard them reasoning
10 And have ye not read this scripture; The stone together, and perceiving that he had answered them which the builders rejected is become the head of well, asked him, Which is the first commandment of the corner: 11 This was the Lord's doing, and it is all? 29 And Jesus answered him, The first of all the marvellous in our eyes? 12 And they sought to lay commandments [is], Hear, O Israel; The Lord our hold on him, but feared the people: for they knew that God is one Lord: 30 And thou shalt love the Lord thy he had spoken the parable against them: and they God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with left him, and went their way. 13 And they send unto all thy mind, and with all thy strength: this [is] the first him certain of the Pharisees and of the Herodians, commandment. 31 And the second [is] like, [namely] to catch him in [his] words. 14 And when they were this, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. There come, they say unto him, Master, we know that thou is none other commandment greater than these. 32 art true, and carest for no man: for thou regardest not And the scribe said unto him, Well, Master, thou hast the person of men, but teachest the way of God in said the truth: for there is one God; and there is truth: Is it lawful to give tribute to Cæsar, or not? 15 none other but he: 33 And to love him with all the Shall we give, or shall we not give? But he, knowing heart, and with all the understanding, and with all their hypocrisy, said unto them, Why tempt ye me? the soul, and with all the strength, and to love [his] bring me a penny, that I may see [it]. 16 And they neighbour as himself, is more than all whole burnt brought [it]. And he saith unto them, Whose [is] this offerings and sacrifices. 34 And when Jesus saw image and superscription? And they said unto him, that he answered discreetly, he said unto him, Thou Cæsar's. 17 And Jesus answering said unto them, art not far from the kingdom of God. And no man Render to Cæsar the things that are Cæsar's, and to after that durst ask him [any question.] 35 And Jesus God the things that are God's. And they marvelled at answered and said, while he taught in the temple, him. 18 Then come unto him the Sadducees, which How say the scribes that Christ is the Son of David? say there is no resurrection; and they asked him, 36 For David himself said by the Holy Ghost, The saying, 19 Master, Moses wrote unto us, If a man's LORD said to my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I brother die, and leave [his] wife [behind him], and make thine enemies thy footstool. 37 David therefore leave no children, that his brother should take his himself calleth him Lord; and whence is he [then] his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother. 20 Now son? And the common people heard him gladly. 38 there were seven brethren: and the first took a wife, And he said unto them in his doctrine, Beware of the and dying left no seed. 21 And the second took her, scribes, which love to go in long clothing, and [love] and died, neither left he any seed: and the third salutations in the marketplaces, 39 And the chief likewise. 22 And the seven had her, and left no seed: seats in the synagogues, and the uppermost rooms last of all the woman died also. 23 In the resurrection at feasts: 40 Which devour widows' houses, and for therefore, when they shall rise, whose wife shall she a pretence make long prayers: these shall receive be of them? for the seven had her to wife. 24 And greater damnation. 41 And Jesus sat over against the Jesus answering said unto them, Do ye not therefore treasury, and beheld how the people cast money into err, because ye know not the scriptures, neither the the treasury: and many that were rich cast in much. 42 power of God? 25 For when they shall rise from the And there came a certain poor widow, and she threw dead, they neither marry, nor are given in marriage; in two mites, which make a farthing. 43 And he called but are as the angels which are in heaven. 26 And [unto him] his disciples, and saith unto them, Verily I as touching the dead, that they rise: have ye not say unto you, That this poor widow hath cast more in, read in the book of Moses, how in the bush God than all they which have cast into the treasury: 44 For spake unto him, saying, I [am] the God of Abraham, all [they] did cast in of their abundance; but she of her and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob? 27 want did cast in all that she had, [even] all her living. He is not the God of the dead, but the God of the 13 And as he went out of the temple, one of living: ye therefore do greatly err. 28 And one of his disciples saith unto him, Master, see what

manner of stones and what buildings [are here]! 2 God created unto this time, neither shall be. 20 And And Jesus answering said unto him, Seest thou these except that the Lord had shortened those days, no great buildings? there shall not be left one stone upon flesh should be saved: but for the elect's sake, whom another, that shall not be thrown down. 3 And as he he hath chosen, he hath shortened the days. 21 And sat upon the mount of Olives over against the temple, then if any man shall say to you, Lo, here [is] Christ; Peter and James and John and Andrew asked him or, lo, [he is] there; believe [him] not: 22 For false privately, 4 Tell us, when shall these things be? and Christs and false prophets shall rise, and shall shew what [shall be] the sign when all these things shall signs and wonders, to seduce, if [it were] possible, be fulfilled? 5 And Jesus answering them began to even the elect. 23 But take ye heed: behold, I have say, Take heed lest any [man] deceive you: 6 For foretold you all things. 24 But in those days, after many shall come in my name, saying, I am [Christ]; that tribulation, the sun shall be darkened, and the and shall deceive many. 7 And when ye shall hear moon shall not give her light, 25 And the stars of of wars and rumours of wars, be ye not troubled: heaven shall fall, and the powers that are in heaven for [such things] must needs be; but the end [shall] shall be shaken. 26 And then shall they see the Son not [be] yet. 8 For nation shall rise against nation, of man coming in the clouds with great power and and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be glory. 27 And then shall he send his angels, and shall earthquakes in divers places, and there shall be gather together his elect from the four winds, from the famines and troubles: these [are] the beginnings of uttermost part of the earth to the uttermost part of sorrows. 9 But take heed to yourselves: for they shall heaven. 28 Now learn a parable of the fig tree; When deliver you up to councils; and in the synagogues ye her branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye shall be beaten: and ye shall be brought before rulers know that summer is near: 29 So ye in like manner, and kings for my sake, for a testimony against them. when ye shall see these things come to pass, know 10 And the gospel must first be published among all that it is nigh, [even] at the doors. 30 Verily I say nations. 11 But when they shall lead [you], and deliver unto you, that this generation shall not pass, till all you up, take no thought beforehand what ye shall these things be done. 31 Heaven and earth shall speak, neither do ye premeditate: but whatsoever pass away: but my words shall not pass away. 32 But shall be given you in that hour, that speak ye: for it of that day and [that] hour knoweth no man, no, not is not ye that speak, but the Holy Ghost. 12 Now the angels which are in heaven, neither the Son, but the brother shall betray the brother to death, and the Father. 33 Take ye heed, watch and pray: for ye the father the son; and children shall rise up against know not when the time is. 34 [For the Son of man is [their] parents, and shall cause them to be put to as a man taking a far journey, who left his house, death. 13 And ye shall be hated of all [men] for my and gave authority to his servants, and to every man name's sake: but he that shall endure unto the end, his work, and commanded the porter to watch. 35 the same shall be saved. 14 But when ye shall see Watch ye therefore: for ye know not when the master the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel of the house cometh, at even, or at midnight, or at the prophet, standing where it ought not, (let him the cockcrowing, or in the morning: 36 Lest coming that readeth understand,) then let them that be in suddenly he find you sleeping. 37 And what I say Judæa flee to the mountains: 15 And let him that is unto you I say unto all, Watch.

on the housetop not go down into the house, neither enter [therein], to take any thing out of his house: 16 And let him that is in the field not turn back again for to take up his garment. 17 But woe to them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days! 18 And pray ye that your flight be not in the winter. 19 For [in] those days shall be affliction, such as was not from the beginning of the creation which

14 After two days was [the feast of] the passover, and of unleavened bread: and the chief priests and the scribes sought how they might take him by craft, and put [him] to death. 2 But they said, Not on the feast [day], lest there be an uproar of the people. 3 And being in Bethany in the house of Simon the leper, as he sat at meat, there came a woman having an alabaster box of ointment of spikenard

very precious; and she brake the box, and poured them, and said, Take, eat: this is my body. 23 And he [it] on his head. 4 And there were some that had took the cup, and when he had given thanks, he gave indignation within themselves, and said, Why was [it] to them: and they all drank of it. 24 And he said this waste of the ointment made? 5 For it might have unto them, This is my blood of the new testament, been sold for more than three hundred pence, and which is shed for many. 25 Verily I say unto you, I have been given to the poor. And they murmured will drink no more of the fruit of the vine, until that against her. 6 And Jesus said, Let her alone; why day that I drink it new in the kingdom of God. 26 And trouble ye her? she hath wrought a good work on when they had sung an hymn, they went out into the me. 7 For ye have the poor with you always, and mount of Olives. 27 And Jesus saith unto them, All ye whosoever ye will ye may do them good: but me ye shall be offended because of me this night: for it is have not always. 8 She hath done what she could: written, I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall she is come beforehand to anoint my body to the be scattered. 28 But after that I am risen, I will go burying. 9 Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this before you into Galilee. 29 But Peter said unto him, gospel shall be preached throughout the whole world, Although all shall be offended, yet [will] not I. 30 And [this] also that she hath done shall be spoken of Jesus saith unto him, Verily I say unto thee, That this for a memorial of her. 10 And Judas Iscariot, one day, [even] in this night, before the cock crow twice, of the twelve, went unto the chief priests, to betray thou shalt deny me thrice. 31 But he spake the more him unto them. 11 And when they heard [it], they vehemently, If I should die with thee, I will not deny were glad, and promised to give him money. And he thee in any wise. Likewise also said they all. 32 And sought how he might conveniently betray him. 12 And they came to a place which was named Gethsemane: the first day of unleavened bread, when they killed and he saith to his disciples, Sit ye here, while I shall the passover, his disciples said unto him, Where wilt pray. 33 And he taketh with him Peter and James thou that we go and prepare that thou mayest eat and John, and began to be sore amazed, and to the passover? 13 And he sendeth forth two of his be very heavy; 34 And saith unto them, My soul is disciples, and saith unto them, Go ye into the city, exceeding sorrowful unto death: tarry ye here, and and there shall meet you a man bearing a pitcher of watch. 35 And he went forward a little, and fell on water: follow him. 14 And wheresoever he shall go the ground, and prayed that, if it were possible, the in, say ye to the goodman of the house, The Master hour might pass from him. 36 And he said, Abba, saith, Where is the guestchamber, where I shall eat Father, all things [are] possible unto thee; take away the passover with my disciples? 15 And he will shew this cup from me: nevertheless not what I will, but you a large upper room furnished [and] prepared: what thou wilt. 37 And he cometh, and findeth them there make ready for us. 16 And his disciples went sleeping, and saith unto Peter, Simon, sleepest thou? forth, and came into the city, and found as he had couldst not thou watch one hour? 38 Watch ye and said unto them: and they made ready the passover. pray, lest ye enter into temptation. The spirit truly [is] 17 And in the evening he cometh with the twelve. ready, but the flesh [is] weak. 39 And again he went 18 And as they sat and did eat, Jesus said, Verily I away, and prayed, and spake the same words. 40 say unto you, One of you which eateth with me shall And when he returned, he found them asleep again, betray me. 19 And they began to be sorrowful, and (for their eyes were heavy,) neither wist they what to to say unto him one by one, [Is] it I? and another answer him. 41 And he cometh the third time, and [said, Is] it I? 20 And he answered and said unto saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take [your] rest: them, [It is] one of the twelve, that dippeth with me in it is enough, the hour is come; behold, the Son of the dish. 21 The Son of man indeed goeth, as it is man is betrayed into the hands of sinners. 42 Rise written of him: but woe to that man by whom the Son up, let us go; lo, he that betrayeth me is at hand. 43 of man is betrayed! good were it for that man if he And immediately, while he yet spake, cometh Judas, had never been born. 22 And as they did eat, Jesus one of the twelve, and with him a great multitude with took bread, and blessed, and brake [it], and gave to swords and staves, from the chief priests and the

scribes and the elders. **44** And he that betrayed him had given them a token, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he; take him, and lead [him] away safely. **45** And as soon as he was come, he goeth straightway to him, and saith, Master, master; and I took him. **47** And one of them that stood by drew a sword, and smote a servant of the high priest, and cut off his ear. **48** And Jesus answered and said unto them, Are ye come out, as against a thief, with swords and [with] staves to take me? **49** I was daily with you in the temple teaching, and ye took me not: but the scriptures must be fulfilled. **50** And they all forsook him, and fled. **51** And there followed him a certain young man, having a linen cloth cast about [his] naked [body]; and the young men laid hold on him: **52** And he left the linen cloth, and fled from them naked. **53** And they led Jesus away to the high priest: and with him were assembled all the chief priests and the elders and the scribes. **54** And Peter followed him afar off, even into the palace of the high priest: and he sat with the servants, and warmed himself at the fire. **55** And the chief priests and all the council sought for witness against Jesus to put him to death; and found none. **56** For many bare false witness against him, but their witness agreed not together. **57** And there arose certain, and bare false witness against him, saying, **58** We heard him say, I will destroy this temple that is made with hands, and within three days I will build another made without hands. **59** But neither so did their witness agree together. **60** And the high priest stood up in the midst, and asked Jesus, saying, Answerest thou nothing? what [is it which] these witness against thee? **61** But he held his peace, and answered nothing. Again the high priest asked him, and said unto him, Art thou the Christ, the Son of the Blessed? **62** And Jesus said, I am: and ye shall see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven. **63** Then the high priest rent his clothes, and saith, What need we any further witnesses? **64** Ye have heard the blasphemy: what think ye? And they all condemned him to be guilty of death. **65** And some began to spit on him, and to cover his face, and to buffet him, and to say unto him, Prophesy: and the servants did strike him with the palms of their hands. **66** And as Peter was beneath in the palace, there cometh one of the maids of the high priest: **67** And when she saw Peter warming himself, she looked upon him, and said, And thou also wast with Jesus of Nazareth. **68** But he denied, saying, I know not, neither understand I what thou sayest. And he went out into the porch; and the cock crew. **69** And a maid saw him again, and began to say to them that stood by, This is [one] of them. **70** And he denied it again. And a little after, they that stood by said again to Peter, Surely thou art [one] of them: for thou art a Galilaean, and thy speech agreeth [thereto]. **71** But he began to curse and to swear, [saying], I know not this man of whom ye speak. **72** And the second time the cock crew. And Peter called to mind the word that Jesus said unto him, Before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice. And when he thought thereon, he wept.

15 And straightway in the morning the chief priests held a consultation with the elders and scribes and the whole council, and bound Jesus, and carried [him] away, and delivered [him] to Pilate. **2** And Pilate asked him, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answering said unto him, Thou sayest [it]. **3** And the chief priests accused him of many things: but he answered nothing. **4** And Pilate asked him again, saying, Answerest thou nothing? behold how many things they witness against thee. **5** But Jesus yet answered nothing; so that Pilate marvelled. **6** Now at [that] feast he released unto them one prisoner, whomsoever they desired. **7** And there was [one] named Barabbas, [which lay] bound with them that had made insurrection with him, who had committed murder in the insurrection. **8** And the multitude crying aloud began to desire [him to do] as he had ever done unto them. **9** But Pilate answered them, saying, Will ye that I release unto you the King of the Jews? **10** For he knew that the chief priests had delivered him for envy. **11** But the chief priests moved the people, that he should rather release Barabbas unto them. **12** And Pilate answered and said again unto them, What will ye then that I shall do [unto him] whom ye call the King of the Jews? **13** And they cried out again, Crucify him. **14** Then Pilate said unto them, Why, what evil hath he done? And they cried out the more exceedingly, Crucify him. **15** And [so] Pilate, willing to content the people, released Barabbas unto them,

and delivered Jesus, when he had scourged [him], to bottom. **39** And when the centurion, which stood over be crucified. **16** And the soldiers led him away into against him, saw that he so cried out, and gave up the hall, called Prætorium; and they call together the the ghost, he said, Truly this man was the Son of whole band. **17** And they clothed him with purple, and God. **40** There were also women looking on afar off: platted a crown of thorns, and put it about his [head], among whom was Mary Magdalene, and Mary the **18** And began to salute him, Hail, King of the Jews! **19** mother of James the less and of Joses, and Salome; And they smote him on the head with a reed, and did **41** (Who also, when he was in Galilee, followed him, spit upon him, and bowing [their] knees worshipped and ministered unto him;) and many other women him. **20** And when they had mocked him, they took off which came up with him unto Jerusalem. **42** And the purple from him, and put his own clothes on him, now when the even was come, because it was the and led him out to crucify him. **21** And they compel preparation, that is, the day before the sabbath, **43** one Simon a Cyrenian, who passed by, coming out of Joseph of Arimathaea, an honourable counsellor, the country, the father of Alexander and Rufus, to which also waited for the kingdom of God, came, and bear his cross. **22** And they bring him unto the place went in boldly unto Pilate, and craved the body of Golgotha, which is, being interpreted, The place of a Jesus. **44** And Pilate marvelled if he were already skull. **23** And they gave him to drink wine mingled with dead: and calling [unto him] the centurion, he asked myrrh: but he received [it] not. **24** And when they had him whether he had been any while dead. **45** And crucified him, they parted his garments, casting lots when he knew [it] of the centurion, he gave the body upon them, what every man should take. **25** And it to Joseph. **46** And he bought fine linen, and took him was the third hour, and they crucified him. **26** And the down, and wrapped him in the linen, and laid him in a superscription of his accusation was written over, THE sepulchre which was hewn out of a rock, and rolled a KING OF THE JEWS. **27** And with him they crucify stone unto the door of the sepulchre. **47** And Mary two thieves; the one on his right hand, and the other Magdalene and Mary [the mother] of Joses beheld on his left. **28** And the scripture was fulfilled, which where he was laid.

saith, And he was numbered with the transgressors.

29 And they that passed by railed on him, wagging their heads, and saying, Ah, thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest [it] in three days, **30** Save thyself, and come down from the cross. **31** Likewise also the chief priests mocking said among themselves with the scribes, He saved others; himself he cannot save. **32** Let Christ the King of Israel descend now from the cross, that we may see and believe. And they that were crucified with him reviled him. **33** And when the sixth hour was come, there was darkness over the whole land until the ninth hour. **34** And at the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani? which is, being interpreted, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? **35** And some of them that stood by, when they heard [it], said, Behold, he calleth Elias. **36** And one ran and filled a sponge full of vinegar, and put [it] on a reed, and gave him to drink, saying, Let alone; let us see whether Elias will come to take him down. **37** And Jesus cried with a loud voice, and gave up the ghost. **38** And the veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the

16 And when the sabbath was past, Mary Magdalene, and Mary the [mother] of James, and Salome, had bought sweet spices, that they might come and anoint him. **2** And very early in the morning the first [day] of the week, they came unto the sepulchre at the rising of the sun. **3** And they said among themselves, Who shall roll us away the stone from the door of the sepulchre? **4** And when they looked, they saw that the stone was rolled away: for it was very great. **5** And entering into the sepulchre, they saw a young man sitting on the right side, clothed in a long white garment; and they were affrighted. **6** And he saith unto them, Be not affrighted: Ye seek Jesus of Nazareth, which was crucified: he is risen; he is not here: behold the place where they laid him. **7** But go your way, tell his disciples and Peter that he goeth before you into Galilee: there shall ye see him, as he said unto you. **8** And they went out quickly, and fled from the sepulchre; for they trembled and were amazed: neither said they any thing to any [man]; for they were afraid. **9** (note: The most reliable and earliest manuscripts do not include Mark 16:9-20.) Now when

[Jesus] was risen early the first [day] of the week, he appeared first to Mary Magdalene, out of whom he had cast seven devils. **10** [And] she went and told them that had been with him, as they mourned and wept. **11** And they, when they had heard that he was alive, and had been seen of her, believed not. **12** After that he appeared in another form unto two of them, as they walked, and went into the country. **13** And they went and told [it] unto the residue: neither believed they them. **14** Afterward he appeared unto the eleven as they sat at meat, and upbraided them with their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they believed not them which had seen him after he was risen. **15** And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature. **16** He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned. **17** And these signs shall follow them that believe; In my name shall they cast out devils; they shall speak with new tongues; **18** They shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover. **19** So then after the Lord had spoken unto them, he was received up into heaven, and sat on the right hand of God. **20** And they went forth, and preached every where, the Lord working with [them], and confirming the word with signs following. Amen.

Luke

1 Forasmuch as many have taken in hand to set forth in order a declaration of those things which are most surely believed among us, **2** Even as they delivered them unto us, which from the beginning were eyewitnesses, and ministers of the word; **3** It seemed good to me also, having had perfect understanding of all things from the very first, to write unto thee in order, most excellent Theophilus, **4** That thou mightest know the certainty of those things, wherein thou hast been instructed. **5** There was in the days of Herod, the king of Judæa, a certain priest named Zacharias, of the course of Abia: and his wife [was] of the daughters of Aaron, and her name [was] Elisabeth. **6** And they were both righteous before God, walking in all the commandments and ordinances of the Lord blameless. **7** And they had no child, because that Elisabeth was barren, and they both were [now] well stricken in years. **8** And it came to pass, that while he executed the priest's office before God in the order of his course, **9** According to the custom of the priest's office, his lot was to burn incense when he went into the temple of the Lord. **10** And the whole multitude of the people were praying without at the time of incense. **11** And there appeared unto him an angel of the Lord standing on the right side of the altar of incense. **12** And when Zacharias saw [him], he was troubled, and fear fell upon him. **13** But the angel said unto him, Fear not, Zacharias: for thy prayer is heard; and thy wife Elisabeth shall bear thee a son, and thou shalt call his name John. **14** And thou shalt have joy and gladness; and many shall rejoice at his birth. **15** For he shall be great in the sight of the Lord, and shall drink neither wine nor strong drink; and he shall be filled with the Holy Ghost, even from his mother's womb. **16** And many of the children of Israel shall he turn to the Lord their God. **17** And he shall go before him in the spirit and power of Elias, to turn the hearts of the fathers to the children, and the disobedient to the wisdom of the just; to make ready a people prepared for the Lord. **18** And Zacharias said unto the angel, Whereby shall I know this? for I am an old man, and my wife well stricken in years. **19** And the angel answering said unto him, I am Gabriel, that stand in the presence of

God; and am sent to speak unto thee, and to shew thee these glad tidings. **20** And, behold, thou shalt be dumb, and not able to speak, until the day that these things shall be performed, because thou believest not my words, which shall be fulfilled in their season. **21** And the people waited for Zacharias, and marvelled that he tarried so long in the temple. **22** And when he came out, he could not speak unto them: and they perceived that he had seen a vision in the temple: for he beckoned unto them, and remained speechless. **23** And it came to pass, that, as soon as the days of his ministration were accomplished, he departed to his own house. **24** And after those days his wife Elisabeth conceived, and hid herself five months, saying, **25** Thus hath the Lord dealt with me in the days wherein he looked on [me], to take away my reproach among men. **26** And in the sixth month the angel Gabriel was sent from God unto a city of Galilee, named Nazareth, **27** To a virgin espoused to a man whose name was Joseph, of the house of David; and the virgin's name [was] Mary. **28** And the angel came in unto her, and said, Hail, [thou that art] highly favoured, the Lord [is] with thee: blessed [art] thou among women. **29** And when she saw [him], she was troubled at his saying, and cast in her mind what manner of salutation this should be. **30** And the angel said unto her, Fear not, Mary: for thou hast found favour with God. **31** And, behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a son, and shalt call his name JESUS. **32** He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest: and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David: **33** And he shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end. (aiōn g165) **34** Then said Mary unto the angel, How shall this be, seeing I know not a man? **35** And the angel answered and said unto her, The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee: therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called the Son of God. **36** And, behold, thy cousin Elisabeth, she hath also conceived a son in her old age: and this is the sixth month with her, who was called barren. **37** For with God nothing shall be impossible. **38** And Mary said, Behold the handmaid of the Lord; be it unto me according to thy word. And the angel departed from her. **39** And Mary

arose in those days, and went into the hill country and praised God. 45 And fear came on all that dwelt with haste, into a city of Juda; 40 And entered into round about them: and all these sayings were noised the house of Zacharias, and saluted Elisabeth. 41 abroad throughout all the hill country of Judæa. 66 And it came to pass, that, when Elisabeth heard the And all they that heard [them] laid [them] up in their salutation of Mary, the babe leaped in her womb; and hearts, saying, What manner of child shall this be! Elisabeth was filled with the Holy Ghost: 42 And she And the hand of the Lord was with him. 67 And his spake out with a loud voice, and said, Blessed [art] father Zacharias was filled with the Holy Ghost, and thou among women, and blessed [is] the fruit of thy prophesied, saying, 68 Blessed [be] the Lord God of womb. 43 And whence [is] this to me, that the mother Israel; for he hath visited and redeemed his people, of my Lord should come to me? 44 For, lo, as soon as 69 And hath raised up an horn of salvation for us in the voice of thy salutation sounded in mine ears, the the house of his servant David; 70 As he spake by the babe leaped in my womb for joy. 45 And blessed [is] mouth of his holy prophets, which have been since she that believed: for there shall be a performance of the world began: (aiōn g165) 71 That we should be those things which were told her from the Lord. 46 saved from our enemies, and from the hand of all that And Mary said, My soul doth magnify the Lord, 47 hate us; 72 To perform the mercy [promised] to our And my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour. 48 For fathers, and to remember his holy covenant; 73 The he hath regarded the low estate of his handmaiden: oath which he sware to our father Abraham, 74 That for, behold, from henceforth all generations shall call he would grant unto us, that we being delivered out me blessed. 49 For he that is mighty hath done to of the hand of our enemies might serve him without me great things; and holy [is] his name. 50 And his fear, 75 In holiness and righteousness before him, mercy [is] on them that fear him from generation to all the days of our life. 76 And thou, child, shalt be generation. 51 He hath shewed strength with his arm; called the prophet of the Highest: for thou shalt go he hath scattered the proud in the imagination of before the face of the Lord to prepare his ways; 77 To their hearts. 52 He hath put down the mighty from give knowledge of salvation unto his people by the [their] seats, and exalted them of low degree. 53 remission of their sins, 78 Through the tender mercy He hath filled the hungry with good things; and the of our God; whereby the dayspring from on high hath rich he hath sent empty away. 54 He hath holpen visited us, 79 To give light to them that sit in darkness his servant Israel, in remembrance of [his] mercy; and [in] the shadow of death, to guide our feet into 55 As he spake to our fathers, to Abraham, and to the way of peace. 80 And the child grew, and waxed his seed for ever. (aiōn g165) 56 And Mary abode with strong in spirit, and was in the deserts till the day of her about three months, and returned to her own his shewing unto Israel.

house. 57 Now Elisabeth's full time came that she should be delivered; and she brought forth a son. 58 And her neighbours and her cousins heard how the Lord had shewed great mercy upon her; and they rejoiced with her. 59 And it came to pass, that on the eighth day they came to circumcise the child; and they called him Zacharias, after the name of his father. 60 And his mother answered and said, Not [so]; but he shall be called John. 61 And they said unto her, There is none of thy kindred that is called by this name. 62 And they made signs to his father, how he would have him called. 63 And he asked for a writing table, and wrote, saying, His name is John. And they marvelled all. 64 And his mouth was opened immediately, and his tongue [loosed], and he spake,

2 And it came to pass in those days, that there went out a decree from Cæsar Augustus, that all the world should be taxed. 2 ([And] this taxing was first made when Cyrenius was governor of Syria.) 3 And all went to be taxed, every one into his own city. 4 And Joseph also went up from Galilee, out of the city of Nazareth, into Judæa, unto the city of David, which is called Bethlehem; (because he was of the house and lineage of David:) 5 To be taxed with Mary his espoused wife, being great with child. 6 And so it was, that, while they were there, the days were accomplished that she should be delivered. 7 And she brought forth her firstborn son, and wrapped him in swaddling clothes, and laid him in a manger; because there was no room for them in the inn. 8 And

there were in the same country shepherds abiding in and when the parents brought in the child Jesus, to the field, keeping watch over their flock by night. 9 do for him after the custom of the law, 29 Then took And, lo, the angel of the Lord came upon them, and he him up in his arms, and blessed God, and said, 29 the glory of the Lord shone round about them: and Lord, now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace, they were sore afraid. 10 And the angel said unto according to thy word: 30 For mine eyes have seen them, Fear not: for, behold, I bring you good tidings thy salvation, 31 Which thou hast prepared before the of great joy, which shall be to all people. 11 For unto face of all people; 32 A light to lighten the Gentiles, you is born this day in the city of David a Saviour, and the glory of thy people Israel. 33 And Joseph which is Christ the Lord. 12 And this [shall be] a sign and his mother marvelled at those things which were unto you; Ye shall find the babe wrapped in swaddling spoken of him. 34 And Simeon blessed them, and clothes, lying in a manger. 13 And suddenly there said unto Mary his mother, Behold, this [child] is set was with the angel a multitude of the heavenly host for the fall and rising again of many in Israel; and praising God, and saying, 14 Glory to God in the for a sign which shall be spoken against; 35 (Yea, a highest, and on earth peace, good will toward men. sword shall pierce through thy own soul also,) that 15 And it came to pass, as the angels were gone the thoughts of many hearts may be revealed. 36 away from them into heaven, the shepherds said And there was one Anna, a prophetess, the daughter one to another, Let us now go even unto Bethlehem, of Phanuel, of the tribe of Aser: she was of a great and see this thing which is come to pass, which the age, and had lived with an husband seven years Lord hath made known unto us. 16 And they came from her virginity; 37 And she [was] a widow of about with haste, and found Mary, and Joseph, and the fourscore and four years, which departed not from the babe lying in a manger. 17 And when they had seen temple, but served [God] with fastings and prayers [it], they made known abroad the saying which was night and day. 38 And she coming in that instant gave told them concerning this child. 18 And all they that thanks likewise unto the Lord, and spake of him to all heard [it] wondered at those things which were told them that looked for redemption in Jerusalem. 39 them by the shepherds. 19 But Mary kept all these And when they had performed all things according things, and pondered [them] in her heart. 20 And the to the law of the Lord, they returned into Galilee, shepherds returned, glorifying and praising God for to their own city Nazareth. 40 And the child grew, all the things that they had heard and seen, as it and waxed strong in spirit, filled with wisdom: and was told unto them. 21 And when eight days were the grace of God was upon him. 41 Now his parents accomplished for the circumcising of the child, his went to Jerusalem every year at the feast of the name was called JESUS, which was so named of the passover. 42 And when he was twelve years old, angel before he was conceived in the womb. 22 And they went up to Jerusalem after the custom of the when the days of her purification according to the law feast. 43 And when they had fulfilled the days, as they of Moses were accomplished, they brought him to returned, the child Jesus tarried behind in Jerusalem; Jerusalem, to present [him] to the Lord; 23 (As it is and Joseph and his mother knew not [of it]. 44 But written in the law of the Lord, Every male that openeth they, supposing him to have been in the company, the womb shall be called holy to the Lord;) 24 And went a day's journey; and they sought him among to offer a sacrifice according to that which is said [their] kinsfolk and acquaintance. 45 And when they in the law of the Lord, A pair of turtledoves, or two found him not, they turned back again to Jerusalem, young pigeons. 25 And, behold, there was a man in seeking him. 46 And it came to pass, that after three Jerusalem, whose name [was] Simeon; and the same days they found him in the temple, sitting in the midst man [was] just and devout, waiting for the consolation of the doctors, both hearing them, and asking them of Israel: and the Holy Ghost was upon him. 26 And it questions. 47 And all that heard him were astonished was revealed unto him by the Holy Ghost, that he at his understanding and answers. 48 And when they should not see death, before he had seen the Lord's saw him, they were amazed: and his mother said Christ. 27 And he came by the Spirit into the temple: unto him, Son, why hast thou thus dealt with us?

behold, thy father and I have sought thee sorrowing. wages. 15 And as the people were in expectation, 49 And he said unto them, How is it that ye sought and all men mused in their hearts of John, whether me? wist ye not that I must be about my Father's business? 50 And they understood not the saying he were the Christ, or not; 16 John answered, saying which he spake unto them. 51 And he went down unto [them] all, I indeed baptize you with water; but which with them, and came to Nazareth, and was subject one mightier than I cometh, the latchet of whose unto them: but his mother kept all these sayings in shoes I am not worthy to unloose: he shall baptize her heart. 52 And Jesus increased in wisdom and [is] in his hand, and he will throughly purge his floor, stature, and in favour with God and man.

3 Now in the fifteenth year of the reign of Tiberius

Cæsar, Pontius Pilate being governor of Judæa, and Herod being tetrarch of Galilee, and his brother Philip tetrarch of Ituræa and of the region of Trachonitis, and Lysanias the tetrarch of Abilene, 2 Annas and Caiaphas being the high priests, the word of God came unto John the son of Zacharias in the wilderness. 3 And he came into all the country about Jordan, preaching the baptism of repentance for the remission of sins; 4 As it is written in the book of the words of Esaias the prophet, saying, The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight. 5 Every valley shall be filled, and every mountain and hill shall be brought low; and the crooked shall be made straight, and the rough ways [shall be] made smooth; 6 And all flesh shall see the salvation of God. 7 Then said he to the multitude that came forth to be baptized of him, O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come? 8 Bring forth therefore fruits worthy of repentance, and begin not to say within yourselves, We have Abraham to [our] father: for I say unto you, That God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham. 9 And now also the axe is laid unto the root of the trees: every tree therefore which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire. 10 And the people asked him, saying, What shall we do then? 11 He answereth and saith unto them, He that hath two coats, let him impart to him that hath none; and he that hath meat, let him do likewise. 12 Then came also publicans to be baptized, and said unto him, Master, what shall we do? 13 And he said unto them, Exact no more than that which is appointed you. 14 And the soldiers likewise demanded of him, saying, And what shall we do? And he said unto them, Do violence to no man, neither accuse [any] falsely; and be content with your

shoes I am not worthy to unloose: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost and with fire: 17 Whose fan [is] in his hand, and he will throughly purge his floor, and will gather the wheat into his garner; but the chaff he will burn with fire unquenchable. 18 And many other things in his exhortation preached he unto the people. 19 But Herod the tetrarch, being reproved by him for Herodias his brother Philip's wife, and for all the evils which Herod had done, 20 Added yet this above all, that he shut up John in prison. 21 Now when all the people were baptized, it came to pass, that Jesus also being baptized, and praying, the heaven was opened, 22 And the Holy Ghost descended in a bodily shape like a dove upon him, and a voice came from heaven, which said, Thou art my beloved Son; in thee I am well pleased. 23 And Jesus himself began to be about thirty years of age, being (as was supposed) the son of Joseph, which was [the son] of Heli, 24 Which was [the son] of Matthat, which was [the son] of Levi, which was [the son] of Melchi, which was [the son] of Janna, which was [the son] of Joseph, 25 Which was [the son] of Mattathias, which was [the son] of Amos, which was [the son] of Naum, which was [the son] of Esli, which was [the son] of Nagge, 26 Which was [the son] of Maath, which was [the son] of Mattathias, which was [the son] of Semei, which was [the son] of Joseph, which was [the son] of Juda, 27 Which was [the son] of Joanna, which was [the son] of Rhesa, which was [the son] of Zorobabel, which was [the son] of Salathiel, which was [the son] of Neri, 28 Which was [the son] of Melchi, which was [the son] of Addi, which was [the son] of Cosam, which was [the son] of Elmodam, which was [the son] of Er, 29 Which was [the son] of Jose, which was [the son] of Eliezer, which was [the son] of Joram, which was [the son] of Matthat, which was [the son] of Levi, 30 Which was [the son] of Simeon, which was [the son] of Juda, which was [the son] of Joseph, which was [the son] of Jonan, which was [the son] of Eliakim, 31 Which was [the son] of Melea, which was [the son] of

Menan, which was [the son] of Mattatha, which was [the son] of Nathan, which was [the son] of David, 32 Which was [the son] of Jesse, which was [the son] of Booz, which was [the son] of Salmon, which was [the son] of Aminadab, which was [the son] of Aram, which was [the son] of Phares, which was [the son] of Isaac, which was [the son] of Thara, which was [the son] of Saruch, which was [the son] of Ragau, which was [the son] of Heber, which was [the son] of Cainan, which was [the son] of Arphaxad, which was [the son] of Noe, which was [the son] of Lamech, 37 Which was [the son] of Mathusala, which was [the son] of Enoch, which was [the son] of Maleel, which was [the son] of Cainan, 38 Which was [the son] of Enos, which was [the son] of Seth, which was [the son] of God.

And in [their] hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone. 12 And Jesus answering said unto him, It is said, Thou shalt Obed, which was [the son] of Naasson, 33 had ended all the temptation, he departed from him for a season. 14 And Jesus returned in the power of the Spirit into Galilee: and there went out a fame of him through all the region round about. 15 And he taught in their synagogues, being glorified of all. 16 And he came to Nazareth, where he had been brought up: and, as his custom was, he went into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and stood up for to read. 17 And there was delivered unto him the book of the prophet Esaias. And when he had opened the book, he found the place where it was written, 18 The Spirit of the Lord [is] upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the brokenhearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised, 19 To preach the acceptable year of the Lord. 20 And he closed the book, and he gave [it] again to the minister, and sat down. And the eyes of all them that were in the synagogue were fastened on him. 21 And he began to say unto them, This day is this scripture fulfilled in your ears. 22 And all bare him witness, and wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, Is not this Joseph's son? 23 And he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard done in Capernaum, do also here in thy country. 24 And he said, Verily I say unto you, No prophet is accepted in his own country. 25 But I tell you of a truth, many widows were in Israel in the days of Elias, when the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the land; 26 But unto none of them was Elias sent, save unto Sarepta, [a city] of Sidon, unto a woman [that was] a widow. 27 And many lepers were in Israel in the time of Eliseus the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, saving Naaman the Syrian. 28 And all they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath, 29 And rose up, and thrust him out of the city, and led him unto the brow of the hill whereon their city was built, that they might cast him down headlong. 30 But he passing through

4 And Jesus being full of the Holy Ghost returned from Jordan, and was led by the Spirit into the wilderness, 2 Being forty days tempted of the devil. And in those days he did eat nothing: and when they were ended, he afterward hungered. 3 And the devil said unto him, If thou be the Son of God, command this stone that it be made bread. 4 And Jesus answered him, saying, It is written, That man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word of God. 5 And the devil, taking him up into an high mountain, shewed unto him all the kingdoms of the world in a moment of time. 6 And the devil said unto him, All this power will I give thee, and the glory of them: for that is delivered unto me; and to whomsoever I will I give it. 7 If thou therefore wilt worship me, all shall be thine. 8 And Jesus answered and said unto him, Get thee behind me, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve. 9 And he brought him to Jerusalem, and set him on a pinnacle of the temple, and said unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down from hence: 10 For it is written, He shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee: 11

the midst of them went his way, **31** And came down a draught. **5** And Simon answering said unto him, to Capernaum, a city of Galilee, and taught them on Master, we have toiled all the night, and have taken the sabbath days. **32** And they were astonished at his nothing: nevertheless at thy word I will let down the doctrine: for his word was with power. **33** And in the net. **6** And when they had this done, they inclosed a synagogue there was a man, which had a spirit of great multitude of fishes: and their net brake. **7** And an unclean devil, and cried out with a loud voice, **34** they beckoned unto [their] partners, which were in Saying, Let [us] alone; what have we to do with thee, the other ship, that they should come and help them. [thou] Jesus of Nazareth? art thou come to destroy And they came, and filled both the ships, so that they us? I know thee who thou art; the Holy One of God. began to sink. **8** When Simon Peter saw [it], he fell **35** And Jesus rebuked him, saying, Hold thy peace, down at Jesus' knees, saying, Depart from me; for I and come out of him. And when the devil had thrown am a sinful man, O Lord. **9** For he was astonished, him in the midst, he came out of him, and hurt him and all that were with him, at the draught of the fishes not. **36** And they were all amazed, and spake among which they had taken: **10** And so [was] also James, themselves, saying, What a word [is] this! for with and John, the sons of Zebedee, which were partners authority and power he commandeth the unclean with Simon. And Jesus said unto Simon, Fear not; spirits, and they come out. **37** And the fame of him from henceforth thou shalt catch men. **11** And when went out into every place of the country round about. they had brought their ships to land, they forsook all, **38** And he arose out of the synagogue, and entered and followed him. **12** And it came to pass, when he into Simon's house. And Simon's wife's mother was was in a certain city, behold a man full of leprosy: taken with a great fever; and they besought him for who seeing Jesus fell on [his] face, and besought her. **39** And he stood over her, and rebuked the him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me fever; and it left her: and immediately she arose and clean. **13** And he put forth [his] hand, and touched ministered unto them. **40** Now when the sun was him, saying, I will: be thou clean. And immediately setting, all they that had any sick with divers diseases the leprosy departed from him. **14** And he charged brought them unto him; and he laid his hands on him to tell no man: but go, and shew thyself to the every one of them, and healed them. **41** And devils priest, and offer for thy cleansing, according as Moses also came out of many, crying out, and saying, Thou commanded, for a testimony unto them. **15** But so art Christ the Son of God. And he rebuking [them] much the more went there a fame abroad of him: and suffered them not to speak: for they knew that he great multitudes came together to hear, and to be was Christ. **42** And when it was day, he departed and healed by him of their infirmities. **16** And he withdrew went into a desert place: and the people sought him, himself into the wilderness, and prayed. **17** And it and came unto him, and stayed him, that he should came to pass on a certain day, as he was teaching, not depart from them. **43** And he said unto them, I that there were Pharisees and doctors of the law must preach the kingdom of God to other cities also: sitting by, which were come out of every town of for therefore am I sent. **44** And he preached in the Galilee, and Judæa, and Jerusalem: and the power of synagogues of Galilee.

5 And it came to pass, that, as the people pressed upon him to hear the word of God, he stood by the lake of Gennesaret, **2** And saw two ships standing by the lake: but the fishermen were gone out of them, and were washing [their] nets. **3** And he entered into one of the ships, which was Simon's, and prayed him that he would thrust out a little from the land. And he sat down, and taught the people out of the ship. **4** Now when he had left speaking, he said unto Simon, Launch out into the deep, and let down your nets for

men brought in a bed a man which was taken with a palsy: and they sought [means] to bring him in, and to lay [him] before him. **19** And when they could not find by what [way] they might bring him in because of the multitude, they went upon the housetop, and let him down through the tiling with [his] couch into the midst before Jesus. **20** And when he saw their faith, he said unto him, Man, thy sins are forgiven thee. **21** And the scribes and the Pharisees began to reason, saying, Who is this which speaketh blasphemies? Who can

forgive sins, but God alone? 22 But when Jesus rubbing [them] in [their] hands. 2 And certain of the perceived their thoughts, he answering said unto Pharisees said unto them, Why do ye that which is them, What reason ye in your hearts? 23 Whether is not lawful to do on the sabbath days? 3 And Jesus easier, to say, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, answering them said, Have ye not read so much as Rise up and walk? 24 But that ye may know that this, what David did, when himself was an hungred, the Son of man hath power upon earth to forgive and they which were with him; 4 How he went into the sins, (he said unto the sick of the palsy,) I say unto house of God, and did take and eat the shewbread, thee, Arise, and take up thy couch, and go into thine and gave also to them that were with him; which it is house. 25 And immediately he rose up before them, not lawful to eat but for the priests alone? 5 And he and took up that whereon he lay, and departed to said unto them, That the Son of man is Lord also of his own house, glorifying God. 26 And they were the sabbath. 6 And it came to pass also on another all amazed, and they glorified God, and were filled sabbath, that he entered into the synagogue and with fear, saying, We have seen strange things to taught: and there was a man whose right hand was day. 27 And after these things he went forth, and withered. 7 And the scribes and Pharisees watched saw a publican, named Levi, sitting at the receipt of him, whether he would heal on the sabbath day; that custom: and he said unto him, Follow me. 28 And they might find an accusation against him. 8 But he left all, rose up, and followed him. 29 And Levi he knew their thoughts, and said to the man which made him a great feast in his own house: and there had the withered hand, Rise up, and stand forth in was a great company of publicans and of others the midst. And he arose and stood forth. 9 Then that sat down with them. 30 But their scribes and said Jesus unto them, I will ask you one thing; Is Pharisees murmured against his disciples, saying, it lawful on the sabbath days to do good, or to do Why do ye eat and drink with publicans and sinners? evil? to save life, or to destroy [it]? 10 And looking 31 And Jesus answering said unto them, They that round about upon them all, he said unto the man, are whole need not a physician; but they that are Stretch forth thy hand. And he did so: and his hand sick. 32 I came not to call the righteous, but sinners was restored whole as the other. 11 And they were to repentance. 33 And they said unto him, Why do filled with madness; and communed one with another the disciples of John fast often, and make prayers, what they might do to Jesus. 12 And it came to pass and likewise [the disciples] of the Pharisees; but thine in those days, that he went out into a mountain to eat and drink? 34 And he said unto them, Can ye pray, and continued all night in prayer to God. 13 And make the children of the bridechamber fast, while when it was day, he called [unto him] his disciples: the bridegroom is with them? 35 But the days will and of them he chose twelve, whom also he named come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from apostles; 14 Simon, (whom he also named Peter,) them, and then shall they fast in those days. 36 And and Andrew his brother, James and John, Philip and he spake also a parable unto them; No man putteth a Bartholomew, 15 Matthew and Thomas, James the piece of a new garment upon an old; if otherwise, [son] of Alphæus, and Simon called Zelotes, 16 And then both the new maketh a rent, and the piece that Judas [the brother] of James, and Judas Iscariot, was [taken] out of the new agreeth not with the old. which also was the traitor. 17 And he came down with 37 And no man putteth new wine into old bottles; else them, and stood in the plain, and the company of his the new wine will burst the bottles, and be spilled, disciples, and a great multitude of people out of all and the bottles shall perish. 38 But new wine must be Judæa and Jerusalem, and from the sea coast of put into new bottles; and both are preserved. 39 No Tyre and Sidon, which came to hear him, and to be man also having drunk old [wine] straightway desireth healed of their diseases; 18 And they that were vexed new: for he saith, The old is better.

with unclean spirits: and they were healed. 19 And the whole multitude sought to touch him: for there went virtue out of him, and healed [them] all. 20 And he lifted up his eyes on his disciples, and said, Blessed

6 And it came to pass on the second sabbath after the first, that he went through the corn fields; and his disciples plucked the ears of corn, and did eat,

[be ye] poor: for yours is the kingdom of God. 21 his master. 41 And why beholdest thou the mote that Blessed [are ye] that hunger now: for ye shall be filled. is in thy brother's eye, but perceivest not the beam Blessed [are ye] that weep now: for ye shall laugh. 22 that is in thine own eye? 42 Either how canst thou Blessed are ye, when men shall hate you, and when say to thy brother, Brother, let me pull out the mote they shall separate you [from their company], and that is in thine eye, when thou thyself beholdest not shall reproach [you], and cast out your name as evil, the beam that is in thine own eye? Thou hypocrite, for the Son of man's sake. 23 Rejoice ye in that day, cast out first the beam out of thine own eye, and then and leap for joy: for, behold, your reward [is] great in shalt thou see clearly to pull out the mote that is in heaven: for in the like manner did their fathers unto thy brother's eye. 43 For a good tree bringeth not the prophets. 24 But woe unto you that are rich! for forth corrupt fruit; neither doth a corrupt tree bring ye have received your consolation. 25 Woe unto you forth good fruit. 44 For every tree is known by his that are full! for ye shall hunger. Woe unto you that own fruit. For of thorns men do not gather figs, nor laugh now! for ye shall mourn and weep. 26 Woe of a bramble bush gather they grapes. 45 A good unto you, when all men shall speak well of you! for so man out of the good treasure of his heart bringeth did their fathers to the false prophets. 27 But I say forth that which is good; and an evil man out of the unto you which hear, Love your enemies, do good evil treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which to them which hate you, 28 Bless them that curse is evil: for of the abundance of the heart his mouth you, and pray for them which despitefully use you. 29 speaketh. 46 And why call ye me, Lord, Lord, and do And unto him that smiteth thee on the [one] cheek not the things which I say? 47 Whosoever cometh to offer also the other; and him that taketh away thy me, and heareth my sayings, and doeth them, I will cloke forbid not [to take thy] coat also. 30 Give to shew you to whom he is like: 48 He is like a man every man that asketh of thee; and of him that taketh which built an house, and digged deep, and laid the away thy goods ask [them] not again. 31 And as ye foundation on a rock: and when the flood arose, the would that men should do to you, do ye also to them stream beat vehemently upon that house, and could likewise. 32 For if ye love them which love you, what not shake it: for it was founded upon a rock. 49 But thank have ye? for sinners also love those that love he that heareth, and doeth not, is like a man that them. 33 And if ye do good to them which do good to without a foundation built an house upon the earth; you, what thank have ye? for sinners also do even against which the stream did beat vehemently, and the same. 34 And if ye lend [to them] of whom ye immediately it fell; and the ruin of that house was hope to receive, what thank have ye? for sinners also great.

lend to sinners, to receive as much again. 35 But love ye your enemies, and do good, and lend, hoping for nothing again; and your reward shall be great, and ye shall be the children of the Highest: for he is kind unto the unthankful and [to] the evil. 36 Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful. 37 Judge not, and ye shall not be judged: condemn not, and ye shall not be condemned: forgive, and ye shall be forgiven: 38 Give, and it shall be given unto you; good measure, pressed down, and shaken together, and running over, shall men give into your bosom. For with the same measure that ye mete withal it shall be measured to you again. 39 And he spake a parable unto them, Can the blind lead the blind? shall they not both fall into the ditch? 40 The disciple is not above his master: but every one that is perfect shall be as

7 Now when he had ended all his sayings in the audience of the people, he entered into Capernaum. 2 And a certain centurion's servant, who was dear unto him, was sick, and ready to die. 3 And when he heard of Jesus, he sent unto him the elders of the Jews, beseeching him that he would come and heal his servant. 4 And when they came to Jesus, they besought him instantly, saying, That he was worthy for whom he should do this: 5 For he loveth our nation, and he hath built us a synagogue. 6 Then Jesus went with them. And when he was now not far from the house, the centurion sent friends to him, saying unto him, Lord, trouble not thyself: for I am not worthy that thou shouldest enter under my roof. 7 Wherefore neither thought I myself worthy to come unto thee: but say in a word, and my servant

shall be healed. 8 For I also am a man set under in soft raiment? Behold, they which are gorgeously authority, having under me soldiers, and I say unto appareled, and live delicately, are in kings' courts. 26 one, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he doth. But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? Yea, I cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth [it]. say unto you, and much more than a prophet. 27 9 When Jesus heard these things, he marvelled at This is [he], of whom it is written, Behold, I send him, and turned him about, and said unto the people my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare that followed him, I say unto you, I have not found so thy way before thee. 28 For I say unto you, Among great faith, no, not in Israel. 10 And they that were those that are born of women there is not a greater sent, returning to the house, found the servant whole prophet than John the Baptist: but he that is least in that had been sick. 11 And it came to pass the day the kingdom of God is greater than he. 29 And all the after, that he went into a city called Nain; and many people that heard [him], and the publicans, justified of his disciples went with him, and much people. God, being baptized with the baptism of John. 30 12 Now when he came nigh to the gate of the city, But the Pharisees and lawyers rejected the counsel behold, there was a dead man carried out, the only of God against themselves, being not baptized of son of his mother, and she was a widow: and much him. 31 And the Lord said, Whereunto then shall I people of the city was with her. 13 And when the liken the men of this generation? and to what are Lord saw her, he had compassion on her, and said they like? 32 They are like unto children sitting in the unto her, Weep not. 14 And he came and touched marketplace, and calling one to another, and saying, the bier: and they that bare [him] stood still. And he We have piped unto you, and ye have not danced; said, Young man, I say unto thee, Arise. 15 And he we have mourned to you, and ye have not wept. that was dead sat up, and began to speak. And he 33 For John the Baptist came neither eating bread delivered him to his mother. 16 And there came a nor drinking wine; and ye say, He hath a devil. 34 fear on all: and they glorified God, saying, That a The Son of man is come eating and drinking; and great prophet is risen up among us; and, That God ye say, Behold a gluttonous man, and a winebibber, hath visited his people. 17 And this rumour of him a friend of publicans and sinners! 35 But wisdom went forth throughout all Judæa, and throughout all is justified of all her children. 36 And one of the the region round about. 18 And the disciples of John Pharisees desired him that he would eat with him. shewed him of all these things. 19 And John calling And he went into the Pharisee's house, and sat down [unto him] two of his disciples sent [them] to Jesus, to meat. 37 And, behold, a woman in the city, which saying, Art thou he that should come? or look we for was a sinner, when she knew that [Jesus] sat at meat another? 20 When the men were come unto him, they in the Pharisee's house, brought an alabaster box said, John Baptist hath sent us unto thee, saying, Art of ointment, 38 And stood at his feet behind [him] thou he that should come? or look we for another? weeping, and began to wash his feet with tears, and 21 And in that same hour he cured many of [their] did wipe [them] with the hairs of her head, and kissed infirmities and plagues, and of evil spirits; and unto his feet, and anointed [them] with the ointment. 39 many [that were] blind he gave sight. 22 Then Jesus Now when the Pharisee which had bidden him saw answering said unto them, Go your way, and tell John [it], he spake within himself, saying, This man, if he what things ye have seen and heard; how that the were a prophet, would have known who and what blind see, the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, the manner of woman [this is] that toucheth him: for she deaf hear, the dead are raised, to the poor the gospel is a sinner. 40 And Jesus answering said unto him, is preached. 23 And blessed is [he], whosoever shall Simon, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And he not be offended in me. 24 And when the messengers saith, Master, say on. 41 There was a certain creditor of John were departed, he began to speak unto the which had two debtors: the one owed five hundred people concerning John, What went ye out into the pence, and the other fifty. 42 And when they had wilderness for to see? A reed shaken with the wind? nothing to pay, he frankly forgave them both. Tell me 25 But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed therefore, which of them will love him most? 43 Simon

answered and said, I suppose that [he], to whom he forgave most. And he said unto him, Thou hast rightly judged. 44 And he turned to the woman, and said unto Simon, Seest thou this woman? I entered into thine house, thou gavest me no water for my feet: but she hath washed my feet with tears, and wiped [them] with the hairs of her head. 45 Thou gavest me no kiss: but this woman since the time I came in hath not ceased to kiss my feet. 46 My head with oil thou didst not anoint: but this woman hath anointed my feet with ointment. 47 Wherefore I say unto thee, Her sins, which are many, are forgiven; for she loved much: but to whom little is forgiven, sins are forgiven. 48 And he said unto her, Thy sins are forgiven. 49 And they that sat at meat with him began to say within themselves, Who is this that forgiveth sins also? 50 And he said to the woman, Thy faith hath saved thee; go in peace.

taketh away the word out of their hearts, lest they should believe and be saved. 13 They on the rock with joy; and these have no root, which for a while believe, and in time of temptation fall away. 14 And they have heard, go forth, and are choked with cares and riches and pleasures of [this] life, and bring no fruit to perfection. 15 But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having entered in may see the light. 17 For nothing is secret, that shall not be made manifest; neither [any thing] hid, that shall not be known and come abroad. 18 Take heed therefore how ye hear: for whosoever hath, to

8 And it came to pass afterward, that he went throughout every city and village, preaching and shewing the glad tidings of the kingdom of God: and the twelve [were] with him, **2** And certain women, which had been healed of evil spirits and infirmities, Mary called Magdalene, out of whom went seven devils, **3** And Joanna the wife of Chuza Herod's steward, and Susanna, and many others, which ministered unto him of their substance. **4** And when much people were gathered together, and were come to him out of every city, he spake by a parable: **5** A sower went out to sow his seed: and as he sowed, some fell by the way side; and it was trodden down, and the fowls of the air devoured it. **6** And some fell upon a rock; and as soon as it was sprung up, it withered away, because it lacked moisture. **7** And some fell among thorns; and the thorns sprang up with it, and choked it. **8** And other fell on good ground, and sprang up, and bare fruit an hundredfold. And when he had said these things, he cried, He that hath ears to hear, let him hear. **9** And his disciples asked him, saying, What might this parable be? **10** And he said, Unto you it is given to know the mysteries of the kingdom of God: but to others in parables; that seeing they might not see, and hearing they might not understand. **11** Now the parable is this: The seed is the word of God. **12** Those by the way side are they that hear; then cometh the devil, and him shall be given; and whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he seemeth to have. **19** Then came to him [his] mother and his brethren, and could not come at him for the press. **20** And it was told him [by certain] which said, Thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to see thee. **21** And he answered and said unto them, My mother and my brethren are these which hear the word of God, and do it. **22** Now it came to pass on a certain day, that he went into a ship with his disciples: and he said unto them, Let us go over unto the other side of the lake. And they launched forth. **23** But as they sailed he fell asleep: and there came down a storm of wind on the lake; and they were filled [with water], and were in jeopardy. **24** And they came to him, and awoke him, saying, Master, master, we perish. Then he arose, and rebuked the wind and the raging of the water: and they ceased, and there was a calm. **25** And he said unto them, Where is your faith? And they being afraid wondered, saying one to another, What manner of man is this! for he commandeth even the winds and water, and they obey him. **26** And they arrived at the country of the Gadarenes, which is over against Galilee. **27** And when he went forth to land, there met him out of the city a certain man, which had devils long time, and ware no clothes, neither abode in [any] house, but in the tombs. **28** When he saw Jesus, he cried out, and fell down before him,

and with a loud voice said, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, [thou] Son of God most high? I beseech thee, torment me not. 29 (For he had commanded the unclean spirit to come out of the man. For oftentimes it had caught him: and he was kept bound with chains and in fetters; and he brake the bands, and was driven of the devil into the wilderness.) 30 And Jesus asked him, saying, What is thy name? And he said, Legion: because many devils were entered into him. 31 And they besought him that he would not command them to go out into the deep. (Abyssos g12) 32 And there was there an herd of many swine feeding on the mountain: and they besought him that he would suffer them to enter into them. And he suffered them. 33 Then went the devils out of the man, and entered into the swine: and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the lake, and were choked. 34 When Jesus heard [it], he answered him, saying, Fear they that fed [them] saw what was done, they fled, and went and told [it] in the city and in the country. 35 And when he came into the house, he suffered no Then they went out to see what was done; and came to Jesus, and found the man, out of whom the devils were departed, sitting at the feet of Jesus, clothed, and bewailed her: but he said, Weep not; she is and in his right mind: and they were afraid. 36 They also which saw [it] told them by what means he that was possessed of the devils was healed. 37 Then they all out, and took her by the hand, and called, the whole multitude of the country of the Gadarenes round about besought him to depart from them; for they were taken with great fear: and he went up into the ship, and returned back again. 38 Now the man out of whom the devils were departed besought him that he might be with him: but Jesus sent him away, saying, 39 Return to thine own house, and shew how great things God hath done unto thee. And he went his way, and published throughout the whole city how great things Jesus had done unto him. 40 And it came to pass, that, when Jesus was returned, the people [gladly] received him: for they were all waiting for him. 41 And, behold, there came a man named Jairus, and he was a ruler of the synagogue: and he fell down at Jesus' feet, and besought him that he would come into his house: 42 For he had one only daughter, about twelve years of age, and she lay a dying. But as he went the people thronged him. 43 And a woman having an issue of blood twelve years, which had spent all her living upon physicians, neither could be healed of any, 44 Came behind [him], and touched the border of his garment: and immediately her issue of blood stanch'd. 45 And Jesus said, Who touched me? When all denied, Peter and they that were with him said, Master, the multitude thronged thee and press [thee], and sayest thou, Who touched me: for I perceive that virtue is gone out of me. 47 asked him, saying, What is thy name? And he said, Legion: because many devils were entered into him. 31 And they besought him that he would not command she declared unto him before all the people for what cause she had touched him, and how she was healed immediately. 48 And he said unto her, Daughter, be of good comfort: thy faith hath made thee whole; go in peace. 49 While he yet spake, there cometh one from the ruler of the synagogue's [house], saying to him, Thy daughter is dead; trouble not the Master. 50 But the father and the mother of the maiden. 52 And all the ruler of the synagogue's [house], saying, Maid, arise. 55 And her spirit came again, round about besought him to depart from them; for and she arose straightway: and he commanded to give her meat. 56 And her parents were astonished: but he charged them that they should tell no man what was done.

that he might be with him: but Jesus sent him away, saying, 39 Return to thine own house, and shew how great things God hath done unto thee. And he went his way, and published throughout the whole city how great things Jesus had done unto him. 40 And it came to pass, that, when Jesus was returned, the people [gladly] received him: for they were all waiting for him. 41 And, behold, there came a man named Jairus, and he was a ruler of the synagogue: and he fell down at Jesus' feet, and besought him that he would come into his house: 42 For he had one only daughter, about twelve years of age, and she lay a dying. But as he went the people thronged him. 43 And a woman having an issue of blood twelve years, which had spent all her living upon physicians, neither could be healed of any, 44 Came behind [him], and

9 Then he called his twelve disciples together, and gave them power and authority over all devils, and to cure diseases. 2 And he sent them to preach the kingdom of God, and to heal the sick. 3 And he said unto them, Take nothing for [your] journey, neither staves, nor scrip, neither bread, neither money; neither have two coats apiece. 4 And whatsoever house ye enter into, there abide, and thence depart. 5 And whosoever will not receive you, when ye go out of that city, shake off the very dust from your feet for a testimony against them. 6 And they departed, and went through the towns, preaching the gospel, and healing every where. 7 Now Herod the tetrarch heard of all that was done by him: and he was perplexed, because that it was said of some, that John was risen from the dead; 8 And of some, that

Elias had appeared; and of others, that one of the old prophets was risen again. **9** And Herod said, come in his own glory, and [in his] Father's, and of John have I beheaded: but who is this, of whom I hear such things? And he desired to see him. **10** some standing here, which shall not taste of death, And the apostles, when they were returned, told him till they see the kingdom of God. **28** And it came to all that they had done. And he took them, and went pass about an eight days after these sayings, he aside privately into a desert place belonging to the took Peter and John and James, and went up into a city called Bethsaida. **11** And the people, when they mountain to pray. **29** And as he prayed, the fashion of knew [it], followed him: and he received them, and his countenance was altered, and his raiment [was] spake unto them of the kingdom of God, and healed white [and] glistening. **30** And, behold, there talked them that had need of healing. **12** And when the day with him two men, which were Moses and Elias: **31** began to wear away, then came the twelve, and said Who appeared in glory, and spake of his decease unto him, Send the multitude away, that they may go which he should accomplish at Jerusalem. **32** But into the towns and country round about, and lodge, Peter and they that were with him were heavy with and get victuals: for we are here in a desert place. sleep: and when they were awake, they saw his glory, **13** But he said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And and the two men that stood with him. **33** And it came they said, We have no more but five loaves and two to pass, as they departed from him, Peter said unto fishes; except we should go and buy meat for all this Jesus, Master, it is good for us to be here: and let us people. **14** For they were about five thousand men. make three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for And he said to his disciples, Make them sit down by Moses, and one for Elias: not knowing what he said. fifties in a company. **15** And they did so, and made **34** While he thus spake, there came a cloud, and them all sit down. **16** Then he took the five loaves overshadowed them: and they feared as they entered and the two fishes, and looking up to heaven, he into the cloud. **35** And there came a voice out of the blessed them, and brake, and gave to the disciples to cloud, saying, This is my beloved Son: hear him. set before the multitude. **17** And they did eat, and **36** And when the voice was past, Jesus was found were all filled: and there was taken up of fragments alone. And they kept it close, and told no man in that remained to them twelve baskets. **18** And it came those days any of those things which they had seen. to pass, as he was alone praying, his disciples were **37** And it came to pass, that on the next day, when with him: and he asked them, saying, Whom say they were come down from the hill, much people met the people that I am? **19** They answering said, John him. **38** And, behold, a man of the company cried out, the Baptist; but some [say], Elias; and others [say], saying, Master, I beseech thee, look upon my son: for that one of the old prophets is risen again. **20** He he is mine only child. **39** And, lo, a spirit taketh him, said unto them, But whom say ye that I am? Peter and he suddenly crieth out; and it teareth him that answering said, The Christ of God. **21** And he straitly he foameth again, and bruising him hardly departeth charged them, and commanded [them] to tell no man from him. **40** And I besought thy disciples to cast him that thing; **22** Saying, The Son of man must suffer out; and they could not. **41** And Jesus answering said, many things, and be rejected of the elders and chief O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I priests and scribes, and be slain, and be raised the be with you, and suffer you? Bring thy son hither. third day. **23** And he said to [them] all, If any [man] **42** And as he was yet a coming, the devil threw him will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up down, and tare [him]. And Jesus rebuked the unclean his cross daily, and follow me. **24** For whosoever will spirit, and healed the child, and delivered him again to save his life shall lose it: but whosoever will lose his his father. **43** And they were all amazed at the mighty life for my sake, the same shall save it. **25** For what is power of God. But while they wondered every one at a man advantaged, if he gain the whole world, and all things which Jesus did, he said unto his disciples, lose himself, or be cast away? **26** For whosoever **44** Let these sayings sink down into your ears: for the shall be ashamed of me and of my words, of him Son of man shall be delivered into the hands of men.

45 But they understood not this saying, and it was pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he hid from them, that they perceived it not: and they would send forth labourers into his harvest. 3 Go feared to ask him of that saying. 46 Then there arose your ways: behold, I send you forth as lambs among a reasoning among them, which of them should be wolves. 4 Carry neither purse, nor scrip, nor shoes: greatest. 47 And Jesus, perceiving the thought of and salute no man by the way. 5 And into whatsoever their heart, took a child, and set him by him, 48 And house ye enter, first say, Peace [be] to this house. 6 said unto them, Whosoever shall receive this child in And if the son of peace be there, your peace shall rest my name receiveth me: and whosoever shall receive upon it: if not, it shall turn to you again. 7 And in the me receiveth him that sent me: for he that is least same house remain, eating and drinking such things among you all, the same shall be great. 49 And John as they give: for the labourer is worthy of his hire. answered and said, Master, we saw one casting out Go not from house to house. 8 And into whatsoever devils in thy name; and we forbad him, because he city ye enter, and they receive you, eat such things followeth not with us. 50 And Jesus said unto him, as are set before you: 9 And heal the sick that are Forbid [him] not: for he that is not against us is for us. therein, and say unto them, The kingdom of God is 51 And it came to pass, when the time was come that come nigh unto you. 10 But into whatsoever city ye he should be received up, he stedfastly set his face enter, and they receive you not, go your ways out to go to Jerusalem, 52 And sent messengers before into the streets of the same, and say, 11 Even the his face: and they went, and entered into a village of very dust of your city, which cleaveth on us, we do the Samaritans, to make ready for him. 53 And they wipe off against you: notwithstanding be ye sure of did not receive him, because his face was as though this, that the kingdom of God is come nigh unto you. he would go to Jerusalem. 54 And when his disciples 12 But I say unto you, that it shall be more tolerable James and John saw [this], they said, Lord, wilt thou in that day for Sodom, than for that city. 13 Woe that we command fire to come down from heaven, unto thee, Chorazin! woe unto thee, Bethsaida! for if and consume them, even as Elias did? 55 But he the mighty works had been done in Tyre and Sidon, turned, and rebuked them, and said, Ye know not which have been done in you, they had a great while what manner of spirit ye are of. 56 For the Son of man ago repented, sitting in sackcloth and ashes. 14 But is not come to destroy men's lives, but to save [them]. it shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the And they went to another village. 57 And it came to judgment, than for you. 15 And thou, Capernaum, pass, that, as they went in the way, a certain [man] which art exalted to heaven, shalt be thrust down said unto him, Lord, I will follow thee whithersoever to hell. (Hades g86) 16 He that heareth you heareth thou goest. 58 And Jesus said unto him, Foxes have me; and he that despiseth you despiseth me; and holes, and birds of the air [have] nests; but the Son of he that despiseth me despiseth him that sent me. man hath not where to lay [his] head. 59 And he said 17 And the seventy returned again with joy, saying, unto another, Follow me. But he said, Lord, suffer me Lord, even the devils are subject unto us through thy first to go and bury my father. 60 Jesus said unto him, name. 18 And he said unto them, I beheld Satan Let the dead bury their dead: but go thou and preach as lightning fall from heaven. 19 Behold, I give unto the kingdom of God. 61 And another also said, Lord, I you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and will follow thee; but let me first go bid them farewell, over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall which are at home at my house. 62 And Jesus said by any means hurt you. 20 Notwithstanding in this unto him, No man, having put his hand to the plough, rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God. rather rejoice, because your names are written in

10 After these things the Lord appointed other seventy also, and sent them two and two before his face into every city and place, whither he himself would come. 2 Therefore said he unto them, The harvest truly [is] great, but the labourers [are] few:

22 All things are delivered to me of my Father: and no man knoweth who the Son is, but the Father; and who the Father is, but the Son, and [he] to whom the Son will reveal [him].] 23 And he turned him unto [his] disciples, and said privately, Blessed [are] the eyes which see the things that ye see: 24 For I tell you, that many prophets and kings have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen [them]; and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard [them.] 25 And, behold, a certain lawyer stood up, and tempted him, saying, Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life? (αἰώνιος 166) 26 He said unto him, What is written in the law? how readest thou? 27 And he answering said, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy strength, and with all thy mind; and thy neighbour as thyself. 28 And he said unto him, Thou hast answered right: this do, and thou shalt live. 29 But he, willing to justify himself, said unto Jesus, And who is my neighbour? 30 And Jesus answering said, A certain [man] went down from Jerusalem to Jericho, and fell among thieves, which stripped him of his raiment, and wounded [him], and departed, leaving [him] half dead. 31 And by chance there came down a certain priest that way: and when he saw him, he passed by on the other side. 32 And likewise a Levite, when he was at the place, came and looked [on him], and passed by on the other side. 33 But a certain Samaritan, as he journeyed, came where he was: and when he saw him, he had compassion [on him], 34 And went to [him], and bound up his wounds, pouring in oil and wine, and set him on his own beast, and brought him to an inn, and took care of him. 35 And on the morrow when he departed, he took out two pence, and gave [them] to the host, and said unto him, Take care of him; and whatsoever thou spendest more, when I come again, I will repay thee. 36 Which now of these three, thinkest thou, was neighbour unto him that fell among the thieves? 37 And he said, He that shewed mercy on him. Then said Jesus unto him, Go, and do thou likewise. 38 Now it came to pass, as they went, that he entered into a certain village: and a certain woman named Martha received him into her house. 39 And she had a sister called Mary, which also sat at Jesus' feet, and heard his word. 40 But Martha was cumbered about much serving, and came to him, and said, Lord, dost thou not care that my sister hath left me to serve alone? bid her therefore that she help me. 41 And Jesus answered and said unto her, Martha, Martha, thou art careful and troubled about many things: 42 But one thing is needful: and Mary hath chosen that good part, which shall not be taken away from her.

11 And it came to pass, that, as he was praying in a certain place, when he ceased, one of his disciples said unto him, Lord, teach us to pray, as John also taught his disciples. 2 And he said unto them, When ye pray, say, Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven, so in earth. 3 Give us day by day our daily bread. 4 And forgive us our sins; for we also forgive every one that is indebted to us. And lead us not into temptation; but deliver us from evil. 5 And he said unto them, Which of you shall have a friend, and shall go unto him at midnight, and say unto him, Friend, lend me three loaves; 6 For a friend of mine in his journey is come to me, and I have nothing to set before him? 7 And he from within shall answer and say, Trouble me not: the door is now shut, and my children are with me in bed; I cannot rise and give thee. 8 I say unto you, Though he will not rise and give him, because he is his friend, yet because of his importunity he will rise and give him as many as he needeth. 9 And I say unto you, Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. 10 For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened. 11 If a son shall ask bread of any of you that is a father, will he give him a stone? or if [he ask] a fish, will he for a fish give him a serpent? 12 Or if he shall ask an egg, will he offer him a scorpion? 13 If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children: how much more shall [your] heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to them that ask him? 14 And he was casting out a devil, and it was dumb. And it came to pass, when the devil was gone out, the dumb spake; and the people wondered. 15 But some of them said, He casteth out devils through Beelzebub the chief of the devils. 16 And others, tempting [him], sought of him a sign from heaven. 17 But he, knowing their thoughts, said unto them, Every kingdom divided

against itself is brought to desolation; and a house light; but when [thine eye] is evil, thy body also [is] full [divided] against a house falleth. **18** If Satan also of darkness. **35** Take heed therefore that the light be divided against himself, how shall his kingdom which is in thee be not darkness. **36** If thy whole body stand? because ye say that I cast out devils through therefore [be] full of light, having no part dark, the Beelzebub. **19** And if I by Beelzebub cast out devils, whole shall be full of light, as when the bright shining by whom do your sons cast them out? therefore shall of a candle doth give thee light. **37** And as he spake, they be your judges. **20** But if I with the finger of God a certain Pharisee besought him to dine with him: cast out devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come and he went in, and sat down to meat. **38** And when upon you. **21** When a strong man armed keepeth the Pharisee saw [it], he marvelled that he had not his palace, his goods are in peace: **22** But when a first washed before dinner. **39** And the Lord said unto stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, Now do ye Pharisees make clean the outside of him, he taketh from him all his armour wherein he the cup and the platter; but your inward part is full of trusted, and divideth his spoils. **23** He that is not with ravening and wickedness. **40** [Ye] fools, did not he me is against me: and he that gathereth not with me that made that which is without make that which is scattereth. **24** When the unclean spirit is gone out of within also? **41** But rather give alms of such things as a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest; ye have; and, behold, all things are clean unto you. and finding none, he saith, I will return unto my house **42** But woe unto you, Pharisees! for ye tithe mint and whence I came out. **25** And when he cometh, he rue and all manner of herbs, and pass over judgment findeth [it] swept and garnished. **26** Then goeth he, and the love of God: these ought ye to have done, and taketh [to him] seven other spirits more wicked and not to leave the other undone. **43** Woe unto you, than himself; and they enter in, and dwell there: and Pharisees! for ye love the uppermost seats in the the last [state] of that man is worse than the first. **27** synagogues, and greetings in the markets. **44** Woe And it came to pass, as he spake these things, a unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye certain woman of the company lifted up her voice, are as graves which appear not, and the men that and said unto him, Blessed [is] the womb that bare walk over [them] are not aware [of them.] **45** Then thee, and the paps which thou hast sucked. **28** But he answered one of the lawyers, and said unto him, said, Yea rather, blessed [are] they that hear the word Master, thus saying thou reproachest us also. **46** of God, and keep it. **29** And when the people were And he said, Woe unto you also, [ye] lawyers! for ye gathered thick together, he began to say, This is an lade men with burdens grievous to be borne, and ye evil generation: they seek a sign; and there shall no yourselves touch not the burdens with one of your sign be given it, but the sign of Jonas the prophet. **30** fingers. **47** Woe unto you! for ye build the sepulchres For as Jonas was a sign unto the Ninevites, so shall of the prophets, and your fathers killed them. **48** also the Son of man be to this generation. **31** The Truly ye bear witness that ye allow the deeds of your queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with fathers: for they indeed killed them, and ye build their the men of this generation, and condemn them: for sepulchres. **49** Therefore also said the wisdom of she came from the utmost parts of the earth to hear God, I will send them prophets and apostles, and the wisdom of Solomon; and, behold, a greater than [some] of them they shall slay and persecute: **50** That Solomon [is] here. **32** The men of Nineve shall rise the blood of all the prophets, which was shed from up in the judgment with this generation, and shall the foundation of the world, may be required of this condemn it: for they repented at the preaching of generation; **51** From the blood of Abel unto the blood Jonas; and, behold, a greater than Jonas [is] here. **33** of Zacharias, which perished between the altar and No man, when he hath lighted a candle, putteth [it] the temple: verily I say unto you, It shall be required in a secret place, neither under a bushel, but on a of this generation. **52** Woe unto you, lawyers! for ye candlestick, that they which come in may see the have taken away the key of knowledge: ye entered light. **34** The light of the body is the eye: therefore not in yourselves, and them that were entering in ye when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of hindered. **53** And as he said these things unto them,

the scribes and the Pharisees began to urge [him] I do, because I have no room where to bestow my vehemently, and to provoke him to speak of many fruits? 18 And he said, This will I do: I will pull down things: 54 Laying wait for him, and seeking to catch my barns, and build greater; and there will I bestow something out of his mouth, that they might accuse all my fruits and my goods. 19 And I will say to my him.

12 In the mean time, when there were gathered together an innumerable multitude of people, insomuch that they trode one upon another, he began to say unto his disciples first of all, Beware ye of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy. 2 For there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; neither hid, that shall not be known. 3 Therefore whatsoever ye have spoken in darkness shall be heard in the light; and that which ye have spoken in the ear in closets shall be proclaimed upon the housetops. 4 And I say unto you my friends, Be not afraid of them that kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do. 5 But I will forewarn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him. (Geenna g1067) 6 Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings, and not one of them is forgotten before God? 7 But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore: ye are of more value than many sparrows. 8 Also I say unto you, Whosoever shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man also confess before the angels of God: 9 But he that denieth me before men shall be denied before the angels of God. 10 And whosoever shall speak a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but unto him that blasphemeth against the Holy Ghost it shall not be forgiven. 11 And when they bring you unto the synagogues, and [unto] magistrates, and powers, take ye no thought how or what thing ye shall answer, or what ye shall say: 12 For the Holy Ghost shall teach you in the same hour what ye ought to say. 13 And one of the company said unto him, Master, speak to my brother, that he divide the inheritance with me. 14 And he said unto him, Man, who made me a judge or a divider over you? 15 And he said unto them, Take heed, and beware of covetousness: for a man's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he possessest. 16 And he spake a parable unto them, saying, The ground of a certain rich man brought forth plentifully: 17 And he thought within himself, saying, What shall

my soul, Soul, thou hast much goods laid up for many years; take thine ease, eat, drink, [and] be merry. 20 But God said unto him, [Thou] fool, this night thy soul shall be required of thee: then whose shall those things be, which thou hast provided? 21 So [is] he that layeth up treasure for himself, and is not rich toward God. 22 And he said unto his disciples, Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat; neither for the body, what ye shall put on. 23 The life is more than meat, and the body [is more] than raiment. 24 Consider the ravens: for they neither sow nor reap; which neither have storehouse nor barn; and God feedeth them: how much more are ye better than the fowls? 25 And which of you with taking thought can add to his stature one cubit? 26 If ye then be not able to do that thing which is least, why take ye thought for the rest? 27 Consider the lilies how they grow: they toil not, they spin not; and yet I say unto you, that Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these. 28 If then God so clothe the grass, which is to day in the field, and to morrow is cast into the oven; how much more [will he clothe] you, O ye of little faith? 29 And seek not ye what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink, neither be ye of doubtful mind. 30 For all these things do the nations of the world seek after: and your Father knoweth that ye have need of these things. 31 But rather seek ye the kingdom of God; and all these things shall be added unto you. 32 Fear not, little flock; for it is your Father's good pleasure to give you the kingdom. 33 Sell that ye have, and give alms; provide yourselves bags which wax not old, a treasure in the heavens that faileth not, where no thief approacheth, neither moth corrupteth. 34 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also. 35 Let your loins be girded about, and [your] lights burning; 36 And ye yourselves like unto men that wait for their lord, when he will return from the wedding; that when he cometh and knocketh, they may open unto him immediately. 37 Blessed [are] those servants, whom the lord when he cometh shall find watching: verily I say unto you, that he shall gird himself, and make them to sit down

to meat, and will come forth and serve them. 38 south wind blow, ye say, There will be heat; and it And if he shall come in the second watch, or come cometh to pass. 56 [Ye] hypocrites, ye can discern in the third watch, and find [them] so, blessed are the face of the sky and of the earth; but how is it that those servants. 39 And this know, that if the goodman ye do not discern this time? 57 Yea, and why even of of the house had known what hour the thief would yourselves judge ye not what is right? 58 When thou come, he would have watched, and not have suffered goest with thine adversary to the magistrate, [as thou his house to be broken through. 40 Be ye therefore art] in the way, give diligence that thou mayest be ready also: for the Son of man cometh at an hour delivered from him; lest he hale thee to the judge, and when ye think not. 41 Then Peter said unto him, Lord, the judge deliver thee to the officer, and the officer speakest thou this parable unto us, or even to all? cast thee into prison. 59 I tell thee, thou shalt not 42 And the Lord said, Who then is that faithful and depart thence, till thou hast paid the very last mite. wise steward, whom [his] lord shall make ruler over his household, to give [them their] portion of meat in due season? 43 Blessed [is] that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing. 44 Of a truth I say unto you, that he will make him ruler over all that he hath. 45 But and if that servant say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming; and shall begin to beat the menservants and maidens, and to eat and drink, and to be drunken; 46 The lord of that servant will come in a day when he looketh not for [him], and at an hour when he is not aware, and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers. 47 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not [himself], neither did according to his will, shall be beaten with many [stripes]. 48 But he that knew not, and did commit things worthy of stripes, shall be beaten with few [stripes]. For unto whomsoever much is given, of him shall be much required: and to whom men have committed much, of him they will ask the more. 49 I am come to send fire on the earth; and what will I, if it be already kindled? 50 But I have a baptism to be baptized with; and how am I straitened till it be accomplished! 51 Suppose ye that I am come to give peace on earth? I tell you, Nay; but rather division: 52 For from henceforth there shall be five in one house divided, three against two, and two against three. 53 The father shall be divided against the son, and the son against the father; the mother against the daughter, and the daughter against the mother; the mother in law against her daughter in law, and the daughter in law against her mother in law. 54 And he said also to the people, When ye see a cloud rise out of the west, straightway ye say, There cometh a shower; and so it is. 55 And when [ye see] the

13 There were present at that season some that told him of the Galilæans, whose blood Pilate had mingled with their sacrifices. 2 And Jesus answering said unto them, Suppose ye that these Galilæans were sinners above all the Galilæans, because they suffered such things? 3 I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish. 4 Or those eighteen, upon whom the tower in Siloam fell, and slew them, think ye that they were sinners above all men that dwelt in Jerusalem? 5 I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish. 6 He spake also this parable; A certain [man] had a fig tree planted in his vineyard; and he came and sought fruit thereon, and found none. 7 Then said he unto the dresser of his vineyard, Behold, these three years I come seeking fruit on this fig tree, and find none: cut it down; why cumbereth it the ground? 8 And he answering said unto him, Lord, let it alone this year also, till I shall dig about it, and dung [it]: 9 And if it bear fruit, [well]: and if not, [then] after that thou shalt cut it down. 10 And he was teaching in one of the synagogues on the sabbath. 11 And, behold, there was a woman which had a spirit of infirmity eighteen years, and was bowed together, and could in no wise lift up [herself]. 12 And when Jesus saw her, he called [her to him], and said unto her, Woman, thou art loosed from thine infirmity. 13 And he laid [his] hands on her: and immediately she was made straight, and glorified God. 14 And the ruler of the synagogue answered with indignation, because that Jesus had healed on the sabbath day, and said unto the people, There are six days in which men ought to work: in them therefore come and be healed, and not on the sabbath day. 15 The Lord then answered him, and said, [Thou] hypocrite, doth not each one

of you on the sabbath loose his ox or [his] ass from the stall, and lead [him] away to watering? 16 And ought not this woman, being a daughter of Abraham, whom Satan hath bound, lo, these eighteen years, be loosed from this bond on the sabbath day? 17 And when he had said these things, all his adversaries were ashamed: and all the people rejoiced for all the glorious things that were done by him. 18 Then said he, Unto what is the kingdom of God like? and whereunto shall I resemble it? 19 It is like a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and cast into his garden; and it grew, and waxed a great tree; and the fowls of the air lodged in the branches of it. 20 And again he said, Whereunto shall I liken the kingdom of God? 21 It is like leaven, which a woman took and hid in three measures of meal, till the whole was leavened. 22 And he went through the cities and villages, teaching, and journeying toward Jerusalem. 23 Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, 24 Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able. 25 When once the master of the house is risen up, and hath shut to the door, and ye begin to stand without, and to knock at the door, saying, Lord, Lord, open unto us; and he shall answer and say unto you, I know you not whence ye are: 26 Then shall ye begin to say, We have eaten and drunk in thy presence, and thou hast taught in our streets. 27 But he shall say, I tell you, I know you not whence ye are; depart from me, all [ye] workers of iniquity. 28 There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth, when ye shall see Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, and all the prophets, in the kingdom of God, and you [yourselves] thrust out. 29 And they shall come from the east, and [from] the west, and from the north, and [from] the south, and shall sit down in the kingdom of God. 30 And, behold, there are last which shall be first, and there are first which shall be last. 31 The same day there came certain of the Pharisees, saying unto him, Get thee out, and depart hence: for Herod will kill thee. 32 And he said unto them, Go ye, and tell that fox, Behold, I cast out devils, and I do cures to day and to morrow, and the third [day] I shall be perfected. 33 Nevertheless I must walk to day, and to morrow, and the [day] following: for it cannot be that a prophet perish out of Jerusalem. 34 O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, which killest the prophets, and stonest them that are sent unto thee; how often would I have gathered thy children together, as a hen [doth gather] her brood under [her] wings, and ye would not! 35 Behold, your house is left unto you desolate: and verily I say unto you, Ye shall not see me, until [the time] come when ye shall say, Blessed [is] he that cometh in the name of the Lord.

14 And it came to pass, as he went into the house of one of the chief Pharisees to eat bread on the sabbath day, that they watched him. 2 And, behold, there was a certain man before him which had the dropsy. 3 And Jesus answering spake unto the lawyers and Pharisees, saying, Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath day? 4 And they held their peace. And he took [him], and healed him, and let him go; 5 And answered them, saying, Which of you shall have an ass or an ox fallen into a pit, and will not straightway pull him out on the sabbath day? 6 And they could not answer him again to these things. 7 And he put forth a parable to those which were bidden, when he marked how they chose out the chief rooms; saying unto them, 8 When thou art bidden of any [man] to a wedding, sit not down in the highest room; lest a more honourable man than thou be bidden of him; 9 And he that bade thee and him come and say to thee, Give this man place; and thou begin with shame to take the lowest room. 10 But when thou art bidden, go and sit down in the lowest room; that when he that bade thee cometh, he may say unto thee, Friend, go up higher: then shalt thou have worship in the presence of them that sit at meat with thee. 11 For whosoever exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted. 12 Then said he also to him that bade him, When thou makest a dinner or a supper, call not thy friends, nor thy brethren, neither thy kinsmen, nor [thy] rich neighbours; lest they also bid thee again, and a recompence be made thee. 13 But when thou makest a feast, call the poor, the maimed, the lame, the blind: 14 And thou shalt be blessed; for they cannot recompense thee: for thou shalt be recompensed at the resurrection of the just. 15 And when one of them that sat at meat with him heard these things, he said unto him, Blessed [is] he that shall eat bread in the kingdom of God. 16 Then said he unto him, A certain man made a great supper, and

bade many: 17 And sent his servant at supper time to say to them that were bidden, Come; for all things are now ready. 18 And they all with one [consent] began to make excuse. The first said unto him, I have bought a piece of ground, and I must needs go and prove them: I pray thee have me excused. 19 And another said, I have bought five yoke of oxen, and I go to shew them: I pray thee have me excused. 20 And after that which is lost, until he find it? 5 And when another said, I have married a wife, and therefore I cannot come. 21 So that servant came, and shewed rejoicing. 6 And when he cometh home, he calleth his lord these things. Then the master of the house together [his] friends and neighbours, saying unto being angry said to his servant, Go out quickly into the streets and lanes of the city, and bring in hither which was lost. 7 I say unto you, that likewise joy the poor, and the maimed, and the halt, and the blind. 22 And the servant said, Lord, it is done as thou hast commanded, and yet there is room. 23 And the lord said unto the servant, Go out into the highways and hedges, and compel [them] to come in, that my house may be filled. 24 For I say unto you, That till she find [it]? 9 And when she hath found [it], she none of those men which were bidden shall taste of my supper. 25 And there went great multitudes saying, Rejoice with me; for I have found the piece with him: and he turned, and said unto them, 26 If which I had lost. 10 Likewise, I say unto you, there is any [man] come to me, and hate not his father, and joy in the presence of the angels of God over one mother, and wife, and children, and brethren, and sinner that repented. 11 And he said, A certain man had two sons: 12 And the younger of them said to his father, Father, give me the portion of goods and come after me, cannot be my disciple. 28 For that falleth [to me]. And he divided unto them [his] which of you, intending to build a tower, sitteth not down first, and counteth the cost, whether he have laid the foundation, and is not able to finish [it], all that began to build, and was not able to finish. 31 Or what want. 15 And he went and joined himself to a citizen king, going to make war against another king, sitteth of that country; and he sent him into his fields to not down first, and consulteth whether he be able to finish [it]. 32 Or else, while the other gave unto him. 17 And when he came to himself, is yet a great way off, he sendeth an ambassage, he said, How many hired servants of my father's and desireth conditions of peace. 33 So likewise, have bread enough and to spare, and I perish with whosoever he be of you that forsaketh not all that he hath, he cannot be my disciple. 34 Salt [is] good: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be called thy son: make me as one of thy hired servants. 35 It is neither fit for the land, nor yet for the dunghill; [but] men cast it out. He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

15 Then drew near unto him all the publicans and sinners for to hear him. 2 And the Pharisees and scribes murmured, saying, This man receiveth parable unto them, saying, 4 What man of you, having an hundred sheep, if he lose one of them, doth not leave the ninety and nine in the wilderness, and go prove them: I pray thee have me excused. 20 And after that which is lost, until he find it? 5 And when he hath found [it], he layeth [it] on his shoulders, cannot come. 21 So that servant came, and shewed rejoicing. 6 And when he cometh home, he calleth his lord these things. Then the master of the house together [his] friends and neighbours, saying unto being angry said to his servant, Go out quickly into them, Rejoice with me; for I have found my sheep pieces of silver, if she lose one piece, doth not light a candle, and sweep the house, and seek diligently house may be filled. 24 For I say unto you, That till she find [it]? 9 And when she hath found [it], she none of those men which were bidden shall taste calleth [her] friends and [her] neighbours together, of my supper. 25 And there went great multitudes saying, Rejoice with me; for I have found the piece with him: and he turned, and said unto them, 26 If which I had lost. 10 Likewise, I say unto you, there is any [man] come to me, and hate not his father, and joy in the presence of the angels of God over one mother, and wife, and children, and brethren, and sinner that repented. 11 And he said, A certain man had two sons: 12 And the younger of them said to his father, Father, give me the portion of goods and come after me, cannot be my disciple. 28 For that falleth [to me]. And he divided unto them [his] which of you, intending to build a tower, sitteth not down first, and counteth the cost, whether he have laid the foundation, and is not able to finish [it], all that began to build, and was not able to finish. 31 Or what want. 15 And he went and joined himself to a citizen king, going to make war against another king, sitteth of that country; and he sent him into his fields to not down first, and consulteth whether he be able to finish [it]. 32 Or else, while the other gave unto him. 17 And when he came to himself, is yet a great way off, he sendeth an ambassage, he said, How many hired servants of my father's and desireth conditions of peace. 33 So likewise, have bread enough and to spare, and I perish with whosoever he be of you that forsaketh not all that he hath, he cannot be my disciple. 34 Salt [is] good: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be called thy son: make me as one of thy hired servants. 35 It is neither fit for the land, nor yet for the dunghill; [but] men cast it out. He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

Then drew near unto him all the publicans and sinners for to hear him. 2 And the Pharisees and scribes murmured, saying, This man receiveth parable unto them, saying, 4 What man of you, having an hundred sheep, if he lose one of them, doth not leave the ninety and nine in the wilderness, and go prove them: I pray thee have me excused. 20 And after that which is lost, until he find it? 5 And when he hath found [it], he layeth [it] on his shoulders, cannot come. 21 So that servant came, and shewed rejoicing. 6 And when he cometh home, he calleth his lord these things. Then the master of the house together [his] friends and neighbours, saying unto being angry said to his servant, Go out quickly into them, Rejoice with me; for I have found my sheep pieces of silver, if she lose one piece, doth not light a candle, and sweep the house, and seek diligently house may be filled. 24 For I say unto you, That till she find [it]? 9 And when she hath found [it], she none of those men which were bidden shall taste calleth [her] friends and [her] neighbours together, of my supper. 25 And there went great multitudes saying, Rejoice with me; for I have found the piece with him: and he turned, and said unto them, 26 If which I had lost. 10 Likewise, I say unto you, there is any [man] come to me, and hate not his father, and joy in the presence of the angels of God over one mother, and wife, and children, and brethren, and sinner that repented. 11 And he said, A certain man had two sons: 12 And the younger of them said to his father, Father, give me the portion of goods and come after me, cannot be my disciple. 28 For that falleth [to me]. And he divided unto them [his] which of you, intending to build a tower, sitteth not down first, and counteth the cost, whether he have laid the foundation, and is not able to finish [it], all that began to build, and was not able to finish. 31 Or what want. 15 And he went and joined himself to a citizen king, going to make war against another king, sitteth of that country; and he sent him into his fields to not down first, and consulteth whether he be able to finish [it]. 32 Or else, while the other gave unto him. 17 And when he came to himself, is yet a great way off, he sendeth an ambassage, he said, How many hired servants of my father's and desireth conditions of peace. 33 So likewise, have bread enough and to spare, and I perish with whosoever he be of you that forsaketh not all that he hath, he cannot be my disciple. 34 Salt [is] good: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be called thy son: make me as one of thy hired servants. 35 It is neither fit for the land, nor yet for the dunghill; [but] men cast it out. He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

him. 21 And the son said unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and in thy sight, and am no more worthy to be called thy son. 22 But the father said to his servants, Bring forth the best robe, and put [it] on him; and put a ring on his hand, and shoes on [his] feet: 23 And bring hither the fatted calf, and kill [it]; and let us eat, and be merry: 24 For this my son was dead, and is alive again; he was lost, and is found. And they began to be merry. 25 Now his elder son was in the field: and as he came and drew nigh to the house, he heard musick and dancing. 26 And he called one of the servants, and asked what these things meant. 27 And he said unto him, Thy brother is come; and thy father hath killed the fatted calf, because he hath received him safe and sound. 28 And he was angry, and would not go in: therefore came his father out, and intreated him. 29 And he answering said to [his] father, Lo, these many years do I serve thee, neither transgressed I at any time thy commandment: and yet thou never gavest me a kid, that I might make merry with my friends: 30 But as soon as this thy son was come, which hath devoured thy living with harlots, thou hast killed for him the fatted calf. 31 And he said unto him, Son, thou art ever with me, and all that I have is thine. 32 It was meet that we should make merry, and be glad: for this thy brother was dead, and is alive again; and was lost, and is found.

16 And he said also unto his disciples, There was a certain rich man, which had a steward; and the same was accused unto him that he had wasted his goods. 2 And he called him, and said unto him, How is it that I hear this of thee? give an account of thy stewardship; for thou mayest be no longer steward. 3 Then the steward said within himself, What shall I do? for my lord taketh away from me the stewardship: I cannot dig; to beg I am ashamed. 4 I am resolved what to do, that, when I am put out of the stewardship, they may receive me into their houses. 5 So he called every one of his lord's debtors [unto him], and said unto the first, How much owest thou unto my lord? 6 And he said, An hundred measures of oil. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and sit down quickly, and write fifty. 7 Then said he to another, And how much owest thou? And he said, An hundred measures of wheat. And he said unto him, Take thy

bill, and write fourscore. 8 And the lord commended the unjust steward, because he had done wisely: for the children of this world are in their generation wiser than the children of light. (aiōn g165) 9 And I say unto you, Make to yourselves friends of the mammon of unrighteousness; that, when ye fail, they may receive you into everlasting habitations. (aiōnios g166) 10 He that is faithful in that which is least is faithful also in much: and he that is unjust in the least is unjust also in much. 11 If therefore ye have not been faithful in the unrighteous mammon, who will commit to your trust the true [riches]? 12 And if ye have not been faithful in that which is another man's, who shall give you that which is your own? 13 No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon. 14 And the Pharisees also, who were covetous, heard do I serve thee, neither transgressed I at any time all these things: and they derided him. 15 And he said unto them, Ye are they which justify yourselves before men; but God knoweth your hearts: for that which is highly esteemed among men is abomination in the sight of God. 16 The law and the prophets [were] until John: since that time the kingdom of God is preached, and every man presseth into it. 17 And it is easier for heaven and earth to pass, than one tittle of the law to fail. 18 Whosoever putteth away his wife, and marrieth another, committeth adultery: and whosoever marrieth her that is put away from [her] husband committeth adultery. 19 There was a certain rich man, which was clothed in purple and fine linen, and fared sumptuously every day: 20 And there was a certain beggar named Lazarus, which was laid at his gate, full of sores, 21 And desiring to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich man's table: moreover the dogs came and licked his sores. 22 And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried; 23 And in hell he lift up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom. (Hades g86) 24 And he cried and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue; for I am tormented in this flame. 25 But Abraham said, Son, remember that thou in thy lifetime receivedst thy good things, and likewise

Lazarus evil things: but now he is comforted, and Master, have mercy on us. 14 And when he saw thou art tormented. 26 And beside all this, between [them], he said unto them, Go shew yourselves unto us and you there is a great gulf fixed: so that they the priests. And it came to pass, that, as they went, which would pass from hence to you cannot; neither they were cleansed. 15 And one of them, when he can they pass to us, that [would come] from thence. saw that he was healed, turned back, and with a loud 27 Then he said, I pray thee therefore, father, that voice glorified God, 16 And fell down on [his] face at thou wouldest send him to my father's house: 28 For I his feet, giving him thanks: and he was a Samaritan. have five brethren; that he may testify unto them, 17 And Jesus answering said, Were there not ten lest they also come into this place of torment. 29 cleansed? but where [are] the nine? 18 There are Abraham saith unto him, They have Moses and the not found that returned to give glory to God, save prophets; let them hear them. 30 And he said, Nay, this stranger. 19 And he said unto him, Arise, go thy father Abraham: but if one went unto them from the way: thy faith hath made thee whole. 20 And when he dead, they will repent. 31 And he said unto him, If was demanded of the Pharisees, when the kingdom they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will of God should come, he answered them and said, they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead. The kingdom of God cometh not with observation:

17 Then said he unto the disciples, It is impossible
but that offences will come: but woe [unto him],
through whom they come! **2** It were better for him
that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he
cast into the sea, than that he should offend one of
these little ones. **3** Take heed to yourselves: If thy
brother trespass against thee, rebuke him; and if he
repent, forgive him. **4** And if he trespass against thee
seven times in a day, and seven times in a day turn
again to thee, saying, I repent; thou shalt forgive him.
5 And the apostles said unto the Lord, Increase our
faith. **6** And the Lord said, If ye had faith as a grain of
mustard seed, ye might say unto this sycamine tree,
Be thou plucked up by the root, and be thou planted
in the sea; and it should obey you. **7** But which of you,
having a servant plowing or feeding cattle, will say
unto him by and by, when he is come from the field,
Go and sit down to meat? **8** And will not rather say
unto him, Make ready wherewith I may sup, and gird
thyself, and serve me, till I have eaten and drunken;
and afterward thou shalt eat and drink? **9** Doth he
thank that servant because he did the things that
were commanded him? I trow not. **10** So likewise ye,
when ye shall have done all those things which are
commanded you, say, We are unprofitable servants:
we have done that which was our duty to do. **11** And
it came to pass, as he went to Jerusalem, that he
passed through the midst of Samaria and Galilee. **12**
And as he entered into a certain village, there met
him ten men that were lepers, which stood afar off:
13 And they lifted up [their] voices, and said, Jesus,

21 Neither shall they say, Lo here! or, lo there! for, behold, the kingdom of God is within you. 22 And he said unto the disciples, The days will come, when ye shall desire to see one of the days of the Son of man, and ye shall not see [it]. 23 And they shall say to you, See here; or, see there: go not after [them], nor follow [them]. 24 For as the lightning, that lighteneth out of the one [part] under heaven, shineth unto the other [part] under heaven; so shall also the Son of man be in his day. 25 But first must he suffer many things, and be rejected of this generation. 26 And as it was in the days of Noe, so shall it be also in the days of the Son of man. 27 They did eat, they drank, they married wives, they were given in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark, and the flood came, and destroyed them all. 28 Likewise also as it was in the days of Lot; they did eat, they drank, they bought, they sold, they planted, they builded; 29 But the same day that Lot went out of Sodom it rained fire and brimstone from heaven, and destroyed [them] all. 30 Even thus shall it be in the day when the Son of man is revealed. 31 In that day, he which shall be upon the housetop, and his stuff in the house, let him not come down to take it away: and he that is in the field, let him likewise not return back. 32 Remember Lot's wife. 33 Whosoever shall seek to save his life shall lose it; and whosoever shall lose his life shall preserve it. 34 I tell you, in that night there shall be two [men] in one bed; the one shall be taken, and the other shall be left. 35 Two [women] shall be grinding together; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

36 Two [men] shall be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left. 37 And they answered and said unto him, Where, Lord? And he said unto them, Wheresoever the body [is], thither will the eagles be gathered together.

God. 20 Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Honour thy father and thy mother. 21

And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.

18 And he spake a parable unto them [to this end], that men ought always to pray, and not to faint; 2 Saying, There was in a city a judge, which feared not God, neither regarded man: 3 And there was a widow in that city; and she came unto him, saying, Avenge me of mine adversary. 4 And he would not for a while: but afterward he said within himself, Though I fear not God, nor regard man; 5 Yet because this widow troubleth me, I will avenge her, lest by her continual coming she weary me. 6 And the Lord said, Hear what the unjust judge saith. 7 And shall not God avenge his own elect, which cry day and night unto him, though he bear long with them? 8 I tell you that he will avenge them speedily. Nevertheless when the Son of man cometh, shall he find faith on the earth? 9 And he spake this parable unto certain which trusted in themselves that they were righteous, and despised others: 10 Two men went up into the temple to pray; the one a Pharisee, and the other a publican. 11 The Pharisee stood and prayed thus with himself, God, I thank thee, that I am not as other men [are], extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this publican. 12 I fast twice in the week, I give tithes of all that I possess. 13 And the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as [his] eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner. 14 I tell you, this man went down to his house justified [rather] than the other: for every one that exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted. 15 And they brought unto him also infants, that he would touch them: but when [his] disciples saw [it], they rebuked them. 16 But Jesus called them [unto him], and said, Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God. 17 Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child shall in no wise enter therein. 18 And a certain ruler asked him, saying, Good Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life? (aiōnios g166) 19 And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? none [is] good, save one, [that is],

22 Now when Jesus heard these things, he said unto him, Yet lackest thou one thing: sell all that thou hast, and distribute unto the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, follow me. 23 And when he heard this, he was very sorrowful: for he was very rich. 24 And when Jesus saw that he was very sorrowful, he said, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God! 25 For it is easier for a camel to go through a needle's eye, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God. 26 And they that heard [it] said, Who then can be saved?

27 And he said, The things which are impossible with men are possible with God. 28 Then Peter said, Lo, we have left all, and followed thee. 29 And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath left house, or parents, or brethren, or wife, or children, for the kingdom of God's sake, 30 Who shall not receive manifold more in this present time, and in the world to come life everlasting. (aiōn g165, aiōnios g166)

31 Then he took [unto him] the twelve, and said unto them, Behold, we go up to Jerusalem, and all things that are written by the prophets concerning the Son of man shall be accomplished. 32 For he shall be delivered unto the Gentiles, and shall be mocked, and spitefully entreated, and spitted on: 33 And they shall scourge [him], and put him to death: and the third day he shall rise again. 34 And they understood none of these things: and this saying was hid from them, neither knew they the things which were spoken. 35 And it came to pass, that as he was come nigh unto Jericho, a certain blind man sat by the way side begging: 36 And hearing the multitude pass by, he asked what it meant. 37 And they told him, that Jesus of Nazareth passeth by. 38 And he cried, saying, Jesus, [thou] Son of David, have mercy on me. 39 And they which went before rebuked him, that he should hold his peace: but he cried so much the more, [Thou] Son of David, have mercy on me. 40 And Jesus stood, and commanded him to be brought unto him: and when he was come near, he asked him, 41 Saying, What wilt thou that I shall do unto thee? And he said, Lord, that I may receive my sight. 42

And Jesus said unto him, Receive thy sight: thy faith hath saved thee. **43** And immediately he received his sight, and followed him, glorifying God: and all the people, when they saw [it], gave praise unto God.

19 And [Jesus] entered and passed through Jericho.

2 And, behold, [there was] a man named Zacchæus, which was the chief among the publicans, and he was rich. **3** And he sought to see Jesus who he was; and could not for the press, because he was little of stature. **4** And he ran before, and climbed up into a sycomore tree to see him: for he was to pass that [way]. **5** And when Jesus came to the place, he looked up, and saw him, and said unto him, Zacchæus, make haste, and come down; for to day I must abide at thy house. **6** And he made haste, and came down, and received him joyfully. **7** And when they saw [it], they all murmured, saying, That he was gone to be guest with a man that is a sinner. **8** And Zacchæus stood, and said unto the Lord; Behold, Lord, the half of my goods I give to the poor; and if I have taken any thing from any man by false accusation, I restore [him] fourfold. **9** And Jesus said unto him, This day is salvation come to this house, forasmuch as he also is a son of Abraham. **10** For the Son of man is come to seek and to save that which was lost. **11** And as they heard these things, he added and spake a parable, because he was nigh to Jerusalem, and because they thought that the kingdom of God should immediately appear. **12** He said therefore, A certain nobleman went into a far country to receive for himself a kingdom, and to return. **13** And he called his ten servants, and delivered them ten pounds, and said unto them, Occupy till I come. **14** But his citizens hated him, and sent a message after him, saying, We will not have this [man] to reign over us. **15** And it came to pass, that when he was returned, having received the kingdom, then he commanded these servants to be called unto him, to whom he had given the money, that he might know how much every man had gained by trading. **16** Then came the first, saying, Lord, thy pound hath gained ten pounds. **17** And he said unto him, Well, thou good servant: because thou hast been faithful in a very little, have thou authority over ten cities. **18** And the second came, saying, Lord, thy pound hath gained five pounds. **19** And he

said likewise to him, Be thou also over five cities. **20** And another came, saying, Lord, behold, [here is] thy pound, which I have kept laid up in a napkin: **21** For I feared thee, because thou art an austere man: thou takest up that thou layedst not down, and reapest that thou didst not sow. **22** And he saith unto him, Out of thine own mouth will I judge thee, [thou] wicked servant. Thou knewest that I was an austere man, taking up that I laid not down, and reaping that I did not sow: **23** Wherefore then gavest not thou my money into the bank, that at my coming I might have required mine own with usury? **24** And he said unto them that stood by, Take from him the pound, and give [it] to him that hath ten pounds. **25** (And they said unto him, Lord, he hath ten pounds.) **26** For I say unto you, That unto every one which hath shall be given; and from him that hath not, even that he hath shall be taken away from him. **27** But those mine enemies, which would not that I should reign over them, bring hither, and slay [them] before me. **28** And when he had thus spoken, he went before, ascending up to Jerusalem. **29** And it came to pass, when he was come nigh to Bethphage and Bethany, at the mount called [the mount] of Olives, he sent two of his disciples, **30** Saying, Go ye into the village over against [you]; in the which at your entering ye shall find a colt tied, whereon yet never man sat: loose him, and bring [him hither]. **31** And if any man ask you, Why do ye loose [him]? thus shall ye say unto him, Because the Lord hath need of him. **32** And they that were sent went their way, and found even as he had said unto them. **33** And as they were loosing the colt, the owners thereof said unto them, Why loose ye the colt? **34** And they said, The Lord hath need of him. **35** And they brought him to Jesus: and they cast their garments upon the colt, and they set Jesus thereon. **36** And as he went, they spread their clothes in the way. **37** And when he was come nigh, even now at the descent of the mount of Olives, the whole multitude of the disciples began to rejoice and praise God with a loud voice for all the mighty works that they had seen; **38** Saying, Blessed [be] the King that cometh in the name of the Lord: peace in heaven, and glory in the highest. **39** And some of the Pharisees from among the multitude said unto him, Master, rebuke thy disciples. **40** And he answered

and said unto them, I tell you that, if these should hold their peace, the stones would immediately cry out. 41 And when he was come near, he beheld the city, and wept over it, 42 Saying, If thou hadst known, even thou, at least in this thy day, the things [which belong] unto thy peace! but now they are hid from thine eyes. 43 For the days shall come upon thee, that thine enemies shall cast a trench about thee, and compass thee round, and keep thee in on every side, 44 And shall lay thee even with the ground, and thy children within thee; and they shall not leave in thee one stone upon another; because thou knewest the temple, and began to cast out them that sold therein, and them that bought; 45 And he went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold therein, and them that bought; 46 Saying unto them, 48 And could not find what they might do: for all the people were very attentive to hear him.

he sent a third: and they wounded him also, and cast shall I do? I will send my beloved son: it may be they the husbandmen saw him, they reasoned among themselves, saying, This is the heir: come, let us kill him, that the inheritance may be ours. 15 So they therefore shall the lord of the vineyard do unto them? 16 He shall come and destroy these husbandmen, and shall give the vineyard to others. And when they heard and said, What is this then that is written, The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner? 18 Whosoever shall fall upon that It is written, My house is the house of prayer: but ye have made it a den of thieves. 47 And he taught daily in the temple. But the chief priests and the scribes and the chief of the people sought to destroy him, 49 And he sent unto them, 50 And when they heard that he had spoken this parable against them. 20

20 And it came to pass, [that] on one of those days, as he taught the people in the temple, and preached the gospel, the chief priests and the scribes came upon [him] with the elders, 2 And spake unto him, saying, Tell us, by what authority doest thou these things? or who is he that gave thee this authority? 3 And he answered and said unto them, I will also ask you one thing; and answer me: 4 The baptism of John, was it from heaven, or of men? 5 And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why then believed ye him not? 6 But and if we say, Of men; all the people will stone us: for they be persuaded that John was a prophet. 7 And they answered, that they could not tell whence [it was]. 8 And Jesus said unto them, Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things. 9 Then began he to speak to the people this parable; A certain man planted a vineyard, and let it forth to husbandmen, and went into a far country for a long time. 10 And at the season he sent a servant to the husbandmen, that they should give him of the fruit of the vineyard: but the husbandmen beat him, and sent [him] away empty. 11 And again he sent another servant: and they beat him also, and entreated [him] shamefully, and sent [him] away empty. 12 And again

stone shall be broken; but on whomsoever it shall fall, it will grind him to powder. 19 And the chief priests and the scribes the same hour sought to lay hands on him; and they feared the people: for they perceived that he had spoken this parable against them. 20 And they watched [him], and sent forth spies, which should feign themselves just men, that they might take hold of his words, that so they might deliver him unto the power and authority of the governor. 21 And they asked him, saying, Master, we know that thou sayest and teachest rightly, neither acceptest thou the person [of any], but teachest the way of God truly: 22 Is it lawful for us to give tribute unto Cæsar, or no? 23 But he perceived their craftiness, and said unto them, Why tempt ye me? 24 Shew me a penny. Whose image and superscription hath it? They answered and said, Cæsar's. 25 And he said unto them, Render therefore unto Cæsar the things which be Cæsar's, and unto God the things which be God's. 26 And they could not take hold of his words before the people: and they marvelled at his answer, and held their peace. 27 Then came to [him] certain of the Sadducees, which deny that there is any resurrection; and they asked him, 28 Saying, Master, Moses wrote unto us, If any man's brother die, having a wife, and he die without children, that his brother should take his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother. 29 There were therefore seven brethren: and the first took a wife, and died without children. 30 And the second took her to wife, and he died childless. 31 And the third took her; and in like

manner the seven also: and they left no children, and died. 32 Last of all the woman died also. 33 Therefore in the resurrection whose wife of them is she? for seven had her to wife. 34 And Jesus answering said unto them, The children of this world marry, and are given in marriage: (aiōn g165) 35 But they which shall be accounted worthy to obtain that world, and the resurrection from the dead, neither marry, nor are given in marriage: (aiōn g165) 36 Neither can they die any more: for they are equal unto the angels; and the children of God, being the children of the resurrection. 37 Now that the dead are raised, even Moses shewed at the bush, when he calleth the Lord the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. 38 For he is not a God of the dead, but of the living: for all live unto him. 39 Then certain of the scribes answering said, Master, thou hast well said. 40 And after that they durst not ask him any [question at all]. 41 And he said unto them, How say they that Christ is David's son? 42 And David himself saith in the book of Psalms, The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, 43 Till I make thee cause to be put to death. 44 David therefore calleth him Lord, how is he then his son? 45 Then in the audience of all the people he said unto his disciples, Beware of the scribes, which desire to walk in long robes, and love greetings in the markets, and the highest seats in the synagogues, and the chief rooms at feasts; 47 Which devour widows' houses, and for a shew make long prayers: the same shall receive greater damnation.

to pass? 8 And he said, Take heed that ye be not deceived: for many shall come in my name, saying, I am [Christ]; and the time draweth near: go ye not therefore after them. 9 But when ye shall hear of wars and commotions, be not terrified: for these things must first come to pass; but the end [is] not by and by. 10 Then said he unto them, Nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: 11 And great earthquakes shall be in divers places, and famines, and pestilences; and fearful sights and great signs shall there be from heaven. 12 But before all these, shall lay their hands on you, and persecute you, into prisons, being brought before kings and rulers for my name's sake. 13 And it shall turn to you for a testimony. 14 Settle [it] therefore in your hearts, not to meditate before what ye shall answer: 15 For I will give you a mouth and wisdom, which all your adversaries shall not be able to gainsay nor resist. 16 And ye shall be betrayed both by parents, and brethren, and kinsfolks, and friends; and [some] of them which are in Judæa flee to the mountains; and let them which are in the midst of it depart out; and let not them that are in the countries enter thereinto.

21 And he looked up, and saw the rich men casting their gifts into the treasury. 2 And he saw also a certain poor widow casting in thither two mites. 3 And he said, Of a truth I say unto you, that this poor widow hath cast in more than they all: 4 For all these have of their abundance cast in unto the offerings of God: but she of her penury hath cast in all the living that she had. 5 And as some spake of the temple, how it was adorned with goodly stones and gifts, he said, 6 [As for] these things which ye behold, the days will come, in the which there shall not be left one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down. 7 And they asked him, saying, Master, but when shall these things be? and what sign [will there be] when these things shall come

to pass? 8 And he said, Take heed that ye be not deceived: for many shall come in my name, saying, I am [Christ]; and the time draweth near: go ye not therefore after them. 9 But when ye shall hear of wars and commotions, be not terrified: for these things must first come to pass; but the end [is] not by and by. 10 Then said he unto them, Nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: 11 And great earthquakes shall be in divers places, and famines, and pestilences; and fearful sights and great signs shall there be from heaven. 12 But before all these, shall lay their hands on you, and persecute you, into prisons, being brought before kings and rulers for my name's sake. 13 And it shall turn to you for a testimony. 14 Settle [it] therefore in your hearts, not to meditate before what ye shall answer: 15 For I will give you a mouth and wisdom, which all your adversaries shall not be able to gainsay nor resist. 16 And ye shall be betrayed both by parents, and brethren, and kinsfolks, and friends; and [some] of them which are in Judæa flee to the mountains; and let them which are in the midst of it depart out; and let not them that are in the countries enter thereinto.

22 For these be the days of vengeance, that all things which are written may be fulfilled. 23 But woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck, in those days! for there shall be great distress in the land, and wrath upon this people. 24 And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led captive into all nations: and Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled. 25 And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring; 26 Men's hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth: for the powers of heaven shall be shaken. 27 And then shall they see the Son of man coming in a cloud with power and great glory. 28

And when these things begin to come to pass, then upper room furnished: there make ready. **13** And they look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption went, and found as he had said unto them: and they draweth nigh. **29** And he spake to them a parable; made ready the passover. **14** And when the hour was Behold the fig tree, and all the trees; **30** When they come, he sat down, and the twelve apostles with now shoot forth, ye see and know of your own selves him. **15** And he said unto them, With desire I have that summer is now nigh at hand. **31** So likewise ye, desired to eat this passover with you before I suffer: when ye see these things come to pass, know ye **16** For I say unto you, I will not any more eat thereof, that the kingdom of God is nigh at hand. **32** Verily I until it be fulfilled in the kingdom of God. **17** And he say unto you, This generation shall not pass away, took the cup, and gave thanks, and said, Take this, till all be fulfilled. **33** Heaven and earth shall pass and divide [it] among yourselves: **18** For I say unto away: but my words shall not pass away. **34** And take you, I will not drink of the fruit of the vine, until the heed to yourselves, lest at any time your hearts be kingdom of God shall come. **19** And he took bread, overcharged with surfeiting, and drunkenness, and and gave thanks, and brake [it], and gave unto them, cares of this life, and [so] that day come upon you saying, This is my body which is given for you: this unawares. **35** For as a snare shall it come on all them do in remembrance of me. **20** Likewise also the cup that dwell on the face of the whole earth. **36** Watch ye after supper, saying, This cup [is] the new testament therefore, and pray always, that ye may be accounted in my blood, which is shed for you. **21** But, behold, worthy to escape all these things that shall come to the hand of him that betrayeth me [is] with me on pass, and to stand before the Son of man. **37** And in the table. **22** And truly the Son of man goeth, as it the day time he was teaching in the temple; and at was determined: but woe unto that man by whom he night he went out, and abode in the mount that is is betrayed! **23** And they began to enquire among called [the mount] of Olives. **38** And all the people themselves, which of them it was that should do this came early in the morning to him in the temple, for to thing. **24** And there was also a strife among them, hear him.

22 Now the feast of unleavened bread drew nigh, which is called the Passover. **2** And the chief priests and scribes sought how they might kill him; for they feared the people. **3** Then entered Satan into Judas surnamed Iscariot, being of the number of the twelve. **4** And he went his way, and communed with the chief priests and captains, how he might betray him unto them. **5** And they were glad, and covenanted to give him money. **6** And he promised, and sought opportunity to betray him unto them in the absence of the multitude. **7** Then came the day of unleavened bread, when the passover must be killed. **8** And he sent Peter and John, saying, Go and prepare us the passover, that we may eat. **9** And they said unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare? **10** And he said unto them, Behold, when ye are entered into the city, there shall a man meet you, bearing a pitcher of water; follow him into the house where he entereth in. **11** And ye shall say unto the goodman of the house, The Master saith unto thee, Where is the guestchamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples? **12** And he shall shew you a large

which of them should be accounted the greatest. **25** And he said unto them, The kings of the Gentiles exercise lordship over them; and they that exercise authority upon them are called benefactors. **26** But ye [shall] not [be] so: but he that is greatest among you, let him be as the younger; and he that is chief, as he that doth serve. **27** For whether [is] greater, he that sitteth at meat, or he that serveth? [is] not he that sitteth at meat? but I am among you as he that serveth. **28** Ye are they which have continued with me in my temptations. **29** And I appoint unto you a kingdom, as my Father hath appointed unto me; **30** That ye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom, and sit on thrones judging the twelve tribes of Israel. **31** And the Lord said, Simon, Simon, behold, Satan hath desired [to have] you, that he may sift [you] as wheat: **32** But I have prayed for thee, that thy faith fail not: and when thou art converted, strengthen thy brethren. **33** And he said unto him, Lord, I am ready to go with thee, both into prison, and to death. **34** And he said, I tell thee, Peter, the cock shall not crow this day, before that thou shalt thrice deny that thou knowest me. **35** And he said unto them, When I sent

you without purse, and scrip, and shoes, lacked ye any thing? And they said, Nothing. **36** Then said he unto them, But now, he that hath a purse, let him take [it], and likewise [his] scrip: and he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment, and buy one. **37** For said, Thou art also of them. And Peter said, Man, I say unto you, that this that is written must yet be accomplished in me, And he was reckoned among the transgressors: for the things concerning me have two swords. And he said unto them, It is enough. **39** And immediately, while he yet spake, the cock crew. And he came out, and went, as he was wont, to the mount of Olives; and his disciples also followed him. Peter remembered the word of the Lord, how he had Pray that ye enter not into temptation. **41** And he was withdrawn from them about a stone's cast, and kneeled down, and prayed, **42** Saying, Father, if thou smote [him]. **43** And there appeared an angel unto him from heaven, strengthening him. **44** other things blasphemously spake they against him. And being in an agony he prayed more earnestly: and his sweat was as it were great drops of blood falling down to the ground. **45** And when he rose up from sleeping for sorrow, **46** And said unto them, Why ye will not believe: **47** And while he yet spake, behold a multitude, and he that was called Judas, one of the twelve, went before them, and drew near unto Jesus to kiss him. **48** But Jesus said unto him, Judas, betrayest thou the Son of man with a kiss? **49** When they which were about him saw what would follow, they said unto him, Lord, shall we smite with the sword? **50** And one of them smote the servant of the high priest, and cut off his right ear. **51** And Jesus answered and said, Suffer ye thus far. And he touched his ear, and healed him. **52** Then Jesus said unto the chief priests, and captains of the temple, and the elders, which were come to him, Be ye come out, as against a thief, with swords and staves? **53** When I was daily with you in the temple, ye stretched forth no hands against me: but this is your hour, and the power of darkness. **54** Then took they him, and led [him], and brought him into the high priest's house. And Peter followed afar off. **55** And when they had kindled a fire in the midst of the hall, and were set down together, Peter sat down among them. **56** But a certain maid beheld him as he sat by the fire, and earnestly looked at him, and said, This man was also with him. **57** And he denied him, saying, Woman, I know him not. **58** And after a little while another saw him, and said, Thou art also of them. And Peter said, Man, I am not. **59** And about the space of one hour after another confidently affirmed, saying, Of a truth this also was with him: for he is a Galilæan. **60** And when he was at the place, he said unto them, said unto him, Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. **62** And Peter went out, and wept bitterly. **63** And the men that held Jesus mocked him, and said unto him, Art thou the Christ? tell us. And he said unto them, If I tell you, ye will not believe: **64** And as soon as it was day, the elders of the people and the chief priests and the scribes came together, and led him into their council, saying, **65** Art thou the Christ? tell us. And he said unto them, If I tell you, ye will sleep ye? rise and pray, lest ye enter into temptation. **66** And as soon as it was day, the elders of the people and the chief priests and the scribes came together, and led him into their council, saying, **67** Art thou the Christ? tell us. And he said unto them, If I tell you, ye will sleep ye? rise and pray, lest ye enter into temptation. **68** And if I also ask [you], ye will not answer me, nor let [me] go. **69** Hereafter shall ye see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds. **70** Then said they all, Art thou then the Son of God? **71** And he said unto them, Ye say that I am. **72** And they said, What need we any further witness? for we ourselves have heard of his own mouth.

were about him saw what would follow, they said unto him, Lord, shall we smite with the sword? **50** And one of them smote the servant of the high priest, and cut off his right ear. **51** And Jesus answered and said, Suffer ye thus far. And he touched his ear, and healed him. **52** Then Jesus said unto the chief priests, and captains of the temple, and the elders, which were come to him, Be ye come out, as against a thief, with swords and staves? **53** When I was daily with you in the temple, ye stretched forth no hands against me: but this is your hour, and the power of darkness. **54** Then took they him, and led [him], and brought him into the high priest's house. And Peter followed afar off. **55** And when they had kindled a fire in the midst of the hall, and were set down together, Peter sat down among them. **56** But a certain maid

23 And the whole multitude of them arose, and led him unto Pilate. **2** And they began to accuse him, saying, We found this [fellow] perverting the nation, and forbidding to give tribute to Cæsar, saying that he himself is Christ a King. **3** And Pilate asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answered him and said, Thou sayest [it]. **4** Then said Pilate to the chief priests and [to] the people, I find no fault in this man. **5** And they were the more fierce, saying, He stirreth up the people, teaching throughout all Jewry, beginning from Galilee to this place. **6** When Pilate heard of Galilee, he asked whether the man were a Galilæan. **7** And as soon as he knew that he belonged unto Herod's jurisdiction, he sent him to Herod, who himself also was at Jerusalem at that time. **8** And when Herod saw Jesus, he was

exceeding glad: for he was desirous to see him of a never bare, and the paps which never gave suck. 30 long [season], because he had heard many things of Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on him; and he hoped to have seen some miracle done us; and to the hills, Cover us. 31 For if they do these by him. 9 Then he questioned with him in many words; things in a green tree, what shall be done in the dry? but he answered him nothing. 10 And the chief priests 32 And there were also two other, malefactors, led and scribes stood and vehemently accused him. 11 with him to be put to death. 33 And when they were And Herod with his men of war set him at nought, come to the place, which is called Calvary, there they and mocked [him], and arrayed him in a gorgeous crucified him, and the malefactors, one on the right robe, and sent him again to Pilate. 12 And the same hand, and the other on the left. 34 Then said Jesus, day Pilate and Herod were made friends together: for Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do. before they were at enmity between themselves. 13 And they parted his raiment, and cast lots. 35 And the And Pilate, when he had called together the chief people stood beholding. And the rulers also with them priests and the rulers and the people, 14 Said unto derided [him], saying, He saved others; let him save them, Ye have brought this man unto me, as one himself, if he be Christ, the chosen of God. 36 And the that perverteth the people: and, behold, I, having soldiers also mocked him, coming to him, and offering examined [him] before you, have found no fault in this him vinegar, 37 And saying, If thou be the king of man touching those things whereof ye accuse him: the Jews, save thyself. 38 And a superscription also 15 No, nor yet Herod: for I sent you to him; and, lo, was written over him in letters of Greek, and Latin, nothing worthy of death is done unto him. 16 I will and Hebrew, THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS. therefore chastise him, and release [him]. 17 (For 39 And one of the malefactors which were hanged of necessity he must release one unto them at the railed on him, saying, If thou be Christ, save thyself feast.) 18 And they cried out all at once, saying, Away and us. 40 But the other answering rebuked him, with this [man], and release unto us Barabbas: 19 saying, Dost not thou fear God, seeing thou art in (Who for a certain sedition made in the city, and for the same condemnation? 41 And we indeed justly; murder, was cast into prison.) 20 Pilate therefore, for we receive the due reward of our deeds: but this willing to release Jesus, spake again to them. 21 But man hath done nothing amiss. 42 And he said unto they cried, saying, Crucify [him], crucify him. 22 And Jesus, Lord, remember me when thou comest into he said unto them the third time, Why, what evil hath thy kingdom. 43 And Jesus said unto him, Verily I say he done? I have found no cause of death in him: I will unto thee, To day shalt thou be with me in paradise. therefore chastise him, and let [him] go. 23 And they 44 And it was about the sixth hour, and there was a were instant with loud voices, requiring that he might darkness over all the earth until the ninth hour. 45 be crucified. And the voices of them and of the chief And the sun was darkened, and the veil of the temple priests prevailed. 24 And Pilate gave sentence that was rent in the midst. 46 And when Jesus had cried it should be as they required. 25 And he released with a loud voice, he said, Father, into thy hands I unto them him that for sedition and murder was cast commend my spirit: and having said thus, he gave into prison, whom they had desired; but he delivered up the ghost. 47 Now when the centurion saw what Jesus to their will. 26 And as they led him away, they was done, he glorified God, saying, Certainly this was laid hold upon one Simon, a Cyrenian, coming out of a righteous man. 48 And all the people that came the country, and on him they laid the cross, that he together to that sight, beholding the things which were might bear [it] after Jesus. 27 And there followed him done, smote their breasts, and returned. 49 And all a great company of people, and of women, which also his acquaintance, and the women that followed him bewailed and lamented him. 28 But Jesus turning unto from Galilee, stood afar off, beholding these things. them said, Daughters of Jerusalem, weep not for me, 50 And, behold, [there was] a man named Joseph, a but weep for yourselves, and for your children. 29 For, counsellor; [and he was] a good man, and a just: 51 behold, the days are coming, in the which they shall (The same had not consented to the counsel and say, Blessed [are] the barren, and the wombs that deed of them;) [he was] of Arimathæa, a city of the

Jews: who also himself waited for the kingdom of God. **52** This [man] went unto Pilate, and begged the body of Jesus. **53** And he took it down, and wrapped it in linen, and laid it in a sepulchre that was hewn in stone, wherein never man before was laid. **54** And that day was the preparation, and the sabbath drew on. **55** And the women also, which came with him from Galilee, followed after, and beheld the sepulchre, and how his body was laid. **56** And they returned, and prepared spices and ointments; and rested the sabbath day according to the commandment.

and are sad? **18** And the one of them, whose name was Cleopas, answering said unto him, Art thou only a stranger in Jerusalem, and hast not known the things which are come to pass there in these days?

24 Now upon the first [day] of the week, very early

in the morning, they came unto the sepulchre, bringing the spices which they had prepared, and certain [others] with them. **2** And they found the stone rolled away from the sepulchre. **3** And they entered in, and found not the body of the Lord Jesus. **4** And it came to pass, as they were much perplexed thereabout, behold, two men stood by them in shining garments: **5** And as they were afraid, and bowed down [their] faces to the earth, they said unto them, Why seek ye the living among the dead? **6** He is not here, but is risen: remember how he spake unto you when he was yet in Galilee, **7** Saying, The Son of man must be delivered into the hands of sinful men, and be crucified, and the third day rise again. **8** And they remembered his words, **9** And returned from the sepulchre, and told all these things unto the eleven, and to all the rest. **10** It was Mary Magdalene, and Joanna, and Mary [the mother] of James, and other [women that were] with them, which told these things unto the apostles. **11** And their words seemed to them as idle tales, and they believed them not. **12** Then arose Peter, and ran unto the sepulchre; and stooping down, he beheld the linen clothes laid by themselves, and departed, wondering in himself at that which was come to pass. **13** And, behold, two of them went that same day to a village called Emmaus, which was from Jerusalem [about] threescore furlongs. **14** And they talked together of all these things which had happened. **15** And it came to pass, that, while they communed [together] and reasoned, Jesus himself drew near, and went with them. **16** But their eyes were holden that they should not know him. **17** And he said unto them, What manner of communications [are] these that ye have one to another, as ye walk,

and are said? **18** And the one of them, whose name was Cleopas, answering said unto him, Art thou only a stranger in Jerusalem, and hast not known the things which are come to pass there in these days?

19 And he said unto them, What things? And they said unto him, Concerning Jesus of Nazareth, which was a prophet mighty in deed and word before God and all the people: **20** And how the chief priests and our rulers delivered him to be condemned to death, and have crucified him. **21** But we trusted that it had been he which should have redeemed Israel: and beside all this, to day is the third day since these things were done. **22** Yea, and certain women also of our company made us astonished, which were early at the sepulchre; **23** And when they found not his body, they came, saying, that they had also seen a vision of angels, which said that he was alive. **24** And certain of them which were with us went to the sepulchre, and found [it] even so as the women had said: but him they saw not. **25** Then he said unto them, O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken: **26** Ought not Christ to have suffered these things, and to enter into his glory? **27** And beginning at Moses and all the prophets, he expounded unto them in all the scriptures the things concerning himself. **28** And they drew nigh unto the village, whither they went: and he made as though he would have gone further. **29** But they constrained him, saying, Abide with us: for it is toward evening, and the day is far spent. And he went in to tarry with them. **30** And it came to pass, as he sat at meat with them, he took bread, and blessed [it], and brake, and gave to them. **31** And their eyes were opened, and they knew him; and he vanished out of their sight. **32** And they said one to another, Did not our heart burn within us, while he talked with us by the way, and while he opened to us the scriptures? **33** And they rose up the same hour, and returned to Jerusalem, and found the eleven gathered together, and them that were with them, **34** Saying, The Lord is risen indeed, and hath appeared to Simon. **35** And they told what things [were done] in the way, and how he was known of them in breaking of bread. **36** And as they thus spake, Jesus himself stood in the midst of them, and saith unto them, Peace [be] unto you. **37** But they were terrified and affrighted, and supposed

that they had seen a spirit. **38** And he said unto them, Why are ye troubled? and why do thoughts arise in your hearts? **39** Behold my hands and my feet, that it is I myself: handle me, and see; for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye see me have. **40** And when he had thus spoken, he shewed them [his] hands and [his] feet. **41** And while they yet believed not for joy, and wondered, he said unto them, Have ye here any meat? **42** And they gave him a piece of a broiled fish, and of an honeycomb. **43** And he took [it], and did eat before them. **44** And he said unto them, These [are] the words which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, that all things must be fulfilled, which were written in the law of Moses, and [in] the prophets, and [in] the psalms, concerning me. **45** Then opened he their understanding, that they might understand the scriptures, **46** And said unto them, Thus it is written, and thus it behoved Christ to suffer, and to rise from the dead the third day: **47** And that repentance and remission of sins should be preached in his name among all nations, beginning at Jerusalem. **48** And ye are witnesses of these things. **49** And, behold, I send the promise of my Father upon you: but tarry ye in the city of Jerusalem, until ye be endued with power from on high. **50** And he led them out as far as to Bethany, and he lifted up his hands, and blessed them. **51** And it came to pass, while he blessed them, he was parted from them, and carried up into heaven. **52** And they worshipped him, and returned to Jerusalem with great joy: **53** And were continually in the temple, praising and blessing God. Amen.

John

1 In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. **2** The same was in the beginning with God. **3** All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made. **4** In him was life; and the life was the light of men. **5** And the light shineth in darkness; and the darkness comprehended it not. **6** There was a man sent from God, whose name [was] John. **7** The same came for a witness, to bear witness of the Light, that all [men] through him might believe. **8** He was not that Light, but [was sent] to bear witness of that Light. **9** [That] was the true Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world. **10** He was in the world, and the world was made by him, and the world knew him not. **11** He came unto his own, and his own received him not. **12** But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, [even] to them that believe on his name: **13** Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God. **14** And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth. **15** John bare witness of him, and cried, saying, This was he of whom I spake, He that cometh after me is preferred before me: for he was before me. **16** And of his fulness have all we received, and grace for grace. **17** For the law was given by Moses, [but] grace and truth came by Jesus Christ. **18** No man hath seen God at any time; the only begotten Son, which is in the bosom of the Father, he hath declared [him.] **19** And this is the record of John, when the Jews sent priests and Levites from Jerusalem to ask him, Who art thou? **20** And he confessed, and denied not; but confessed, I am not the Christ. **21** And they asked him, What then? Art thou Elias? And he saith, I am not. Art thou that prophet? And he answered, No. **22** Then said they unto him, Who art thou? that we may give an answer to them that sent us. What sayest thou of thyself? **23** He said, I [am] the voice of one crying in the wilderness, Make straight the way of the Lord, as said the prophet Esaias. **24** And they which were sent were of the Pharisees. **25** And they asked him, and said unto him, Why baptizest thou then, if thou be not

that Christ, nor Elias, neither that prophet? **26** John answered them, saying, I baptize with water: but there standeth one among you, whom ye know not; **27** He it is, who coming after me is preferred before me, whose shoe's latchet I am not worthy to unloose. **28** These things were done in Bethabara beyond Jordan, where John was baptizing. **29** The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world. **30** This is he of whom I said, After me cometh a man which is preferred before me: for he was before me. **31** And I knew him not: but that he should be made manifest to Israel, therefore am I come baptizing with water. **32** And John bare record, saying, I saw the Spirit descending from heaven like a dove, and it abode upon him. **33** And I knew him not: but he that sent me to baptize with water, the same said unto me, Upon whom thou shalt see the Spirit descending, and remaining on him, the same is he which baptizeth with the Holy Ghost. **34** And I saw, and bare record that this is the Son of God. **35** Again the next day after John stood, and two of his disciples: **36** And looking upon Jesus as he walked, he saith, Behold the Lamb of God! **37** And the two disciples heard him speak, and they followed Jesus. **38** Then Jesus turned, and saw them following, and saith unto them, What seek ye? They said unto him, Rabbi, (which is to say, being interpreted, Master,) where dwellest thou? **39** He saith unto them, Come and see. They came and saw where he dwelt, and abode with him that day: for it was about the tenth hour. **40** One of the two which heard John [speak], and followed him, was Andrew, Simon Peter's brother. **41** He first findeth his own brother Simon, and saith unto him, We have found the Messias, which is, being interpreted, the Christ. **42** And he brought him to Jesus. And when Jesus beheld him, he said, Thou art Simon the son of Jona: thou shalt be called Cephas, which is by interpretation, A stone. **43** The day following Jesus would go forth into Galilee, and findeth Philip, and saith unto him, Follow me. **44** Now Philip was of Bethsaida, the city of Andrew and Peter. **45** Philip findeth Nathanael, and saith unto him, We have found him, of whom Moses in the law, and the prophets, did write, Jesus of Nazareth, the son of Joseph. **46** And Nathanael said unto him, Can there any good thing

come out of Nazareth? Philip saith unto him, Come he drove them all out of the temple, and the sheep, and see. 47 Jesus saw Nathanael coming to him, and the oxen; and poured out the changers' money, and saith of him, Behold an Israelite indeed, in whom and overthrew the tables; 16 And said unto them that is no guile! 48 Nathanael saith unto him, Whence sold doves, Take these things hence; make not my knowest thou me? Jesus answered and said unto Father's house an house of merchandise. 17 And his him, Before that Philip called thee, when thou wast disciples remembered that it was written, The zeal of under the fig tree, I saw thee. 49 Nathanael answered thine house hath eaten me up. 18 Then answered the and saith unto him, Rabbi, thou art the Son of God; Jews and said unto him, What sign shewest thou unto thou art the King of Israel. 50 Jesus answered and us, seeing that thou doest these things? 19 Jesus said unto him, Because I said unto thee, I saw thee answered and said unto them, Destroy this temple, under the fig tree, believest thou? thou shalt see and in three days I will raise it up. 20 Then said the greater things than these. 51 And he saith unto him, Jews, Forty and six years was this temple in building, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Hereafter ye shall see and wilt thou rear it up in three days? 21 But he spake heaven open, and the angels of God ascending and of the temple of his body. 22 When therefore he was descending upon the Son of man.

2 And the third day there was a marriage in Cana of Galilee; and the mother of Jesus was there: 2 And both Jesus was called, and his disciples, to the marriage. 3 And when they wanted wine, the mother of Jesus saith unto him, They have no wine. 4 Jesus saith unto her, Woman, what have I to do with thee? mine hour is not yet come. 5 His mother saith unto the servants, Whatsoever he saith unto you, do [it]. 6

And there were set there six waterpots of stone, after the manner of the purifying of the Jews, containing two or three firkins apiece. 7 Jesus saith unto them, Fill the waterpots with water. And they filled them up to the brim. 8 And he saith unto them, Draw out now, and bear unto the governor of the feast. And they bare [it]. 9 When the ruler of the feast had tasted the water that was made wine, and knew not whence it was: (but the servants which drew the water knew;) saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is the governor of the feast called the bridegroom, 10 old? can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born? 5 Jesus answered, Verily, verily, set forth good wine; and when men have well drunk, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and then that which is worse: [but] thou hast kept the [of] the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of good wine until now. 11 This beginning of miracles did Jesus in Cana of Galilee, and manifested forth his glory; and his disciples believed on him. 12 After this he went down to Capernaum, he, and his mother, and his brethren, and his disciples: and they continued there not many days. 13 And the Jews' passover was at hand, and Jesus went up to Jerusalem, 14 And found in the temple those that sold oxen and sheep and doves, and the changers of money sitting: 15 And when he had made a scourge of small cords,

and the sheep, and the oxen; and poured out the changers' money, and overthrew the tables; 16 And said unto them that is no guile! 48 Nathanael answered thine house hath eaten me up. 18 Then answered the and saith unto him, Rabbi, thou art the Son of God; Jews and said unto him, What sign shewest thou unto thou art the King of Israel. 50 Jesus answered and us, seeing that thou doest these things? 19 Jesus answered and said unto them, Destroy this temple, and in three days I will raise it up. 20 Then said the greater things than these. 51 And he saith unto him, Jews, Forty and six years was this temple in building, and wilt thou rear it up in three days? 21 But he spake of the temple of his body. 22 When therefore he was risen from the dead, his disciples remembered that he had said this unto them; and they believed the scripture, and the word which Jesus had said. 23 Now when he was in Jerusalem at the passover, in the feast [day], many believed in his name, when they saw the miracles which he did. 24 But Jesus did not commit himself unto them, because he knew all [men], 25 And needed not that any should testify of man: for he knew what was in man.

3 There was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews: 2 The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him. 3 Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God. 4 Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born? 5 Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. 6 That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit. 7 Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again. 8 The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the Spirit. 9 Nicodemus answered and said unto him, How can these things be? 10 Jesus answered and said unto him, Art thou a master of Israel, and knowest not these things? 11 Verily, verily, I say unto

thee, We speak that we do know, and testify that we have seen; and ye receive not our witness. **12** If I have told you earthly things, and ye believe not, how shall ye believe, if I tell you [of] heavenly things? **13** And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, [even] the Son of man which is in heaven. **14** And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up: **15** That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life. (aiōnios g166) **16** For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. (aiōnios g166) **17** For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved. **18** He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God. **19** And this is the condemnation, that light is come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil. **20** For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved. **21** But he that doeth truth cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God. **22** After these things came Jesus and his disciples into the land of Judæa; and there he tarried with them, and baptized. **23** And John also was baptizing in Ænon near to Salim, because there was much water there: and they came, and were baptized. **24** For John was not yet cast into prison. **25** Then there arose a question between [some] of John's disciples and the Jews about purifying. **26** And they came unto John, and said unto him, Rabbi, he that was with thee beyond Jordan, to whom thou barest witness, behold, the same baptizeth, and all [men] come to him. **27** John answered and said, A man can receive nothing, except it be given him from heaven. **28** Ye yourselves bear me witness, that I said, I am not the Christ, but that I am sent before him. **29** He that hath the bride is the bridegroom: but the friend of the bridegroom, which standeth and heareth him, rejoiceth greatly because of the bridegroom's voice: this my joy therefore is fulfilled. **30** He must increase, but I [must] decrease. **31** He that cometh from above is above all: he that is of the earth is earthly, and speaketh of the earth: he that cometh from heaven is above all. **32** And what he hath seen and heard, that he testifieth; and no man receiveth his testimony. **33** He that hath received his testimony hath set to his seal that God is true. **34** For he whom God hath sent speaketh the words of God: for God giveth not the Spirit by measure [unto him]. **35** The Father loveth the Son, and hath given all things into his hand. **36** He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him. (aiōnios g166)

4 When therefore the Lord knew how the Pharisees had heard that Jesus made and baptized more disciples than John, **2** (Though Jesus himself baptized not, but his disciples.) **3** He left Judæa, and departed again into Galilee. **4** And he must needs go through Samaria. **5** Then cometh he to a city of Samaria, which is called Sychar, near to the parcel of ground that Jacob gave to his son Joseph. **6** Now Jacob's well was there. Jesus therefore, being wearied with [his] journey, sat thus on the well: [and] it was about the sixth hour. **7** There cometh a woman of Samaria to draw water: Jesus saith unto her, Give me to drink. **8** (For his disciples were gone away unto the city to buy meat.) **9** Then saith the woman of Samaria unto him, How is it that thou, being a Jew, askest drink of me, which am a woman of Samaria? for the Jews have no dealings with the Samaritans. **10** Jesus answered and said unto her, If thou knewest the gift of God, and who it is that saith to thee, Give me to drink; thou wouldest have asked of him, and he would have given thee living water. **11** The woman saith unto him, Sir, thou hast nothing to draw with, and the well is deep: from whence then hast thou that living water? **12** Art thou greater than our father Jacob, which gave us the well, and drank thereof himself, and his children, and his cattle? **13** Jesus answered and said unto her, Whosoever drinketh of this water shall thirst again: **14** But whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst; but the water that I shall give him shall be in him a well of water springing up into everlasting life. (aiōn g165, aiōnios g166) **15** The woman saith unto him, Sir, give me this water, that I thirst not, neither come hither to draw. **16** Jesus saith unto her, Go, call thy husband, and come hither. **17** The woman answered and said, I

have no husband. Jesus said unto her, Thou hast Samaritans were come unto him, they besought him well said, I have no husband: 18 For thou hast had that he would tarry with them: and he abode there two five husbands; and he whom thou now hast is not days. 41 And many more believed because of his own thy husband: in that saidst thou truly. 19 The woman word; 42 And said unto the woman, Now we believe, saith unto him, Sir, I perceive that thou art a prophet. not because of thy saying: for we have heard [him] 20 Our fathers worshipped in this mountain; and ye yourselves, and know that this is indeed the Christ, say, that in Jerusalem is the place where men ought the Saviour of the world. 43 Now after two days he to worship. 21 Jesus saith unto her, Woman, believe departed thence, and went into Galilee. 44 For Jesus me, the hour cometh, when ye shall neither in this himself testified, that a prophet hath no honour in mountain, nor yet at Jerusalem, worship the Father. his own country. 45 Then when he was come into 22 Ye worship ye know not what: we know what we Galilee, the Galilæans received him, having seen all worship: for salvation is of the Jews. 23 But the hour the things that he did at Jerusalem at the feast: for cometh, and now is, when the true worshippers shall they also went unto the feast. 46 So Jesus came worship the Father in spirit and in truth: for the Father again into Cana of Galilee, where he made the water seeketh such to worship him. 24 God [is] a Spirit: and wine. And there was a certain nobleman, whose son they that worship him must worship [him] in spirit and was sick at Capernaum. 47 When he heard that Jesus in truth. 25 The woman saith unto him, I know that was come out of Judæa into Galilee, he went unto Messias cometh, which is called Christ: when he is him, and besought him that he would come down, come, he will tell us all things. 26 Jesus saith unto and heal his son: for he was at the point of death. 48 her, I that speak unto thee am [he.] 27 And upon this Then said Jesus unto him, Except ye see signs and came his disciples, and marvelled that he talked with wonders, ye will not believe. 49 The nobleman saith the woman: yet no man said, What seekest thou? unto him, Sir, come down ere my child die. 50 Jesus or, Why talkest thou with her? 28 The woman then saith unto him, Go thy way; thy son liveth. And the left her waterpot, and went her way into the city, and man believed the word that Jesus had spoken unto saith to the men, 29 Come, see a man, which told me him, and he went his way. 51 And as he was now all things that ever I did: is not this the Christ? 30 going down, his servants met him, and told [him], Then they went out of the city, and came unto him. 31 saying, Thy son liveth. 52 Then enquired he of them In the mean while his disciples prayed him, saying, the hour when he began to amend. And they said Master, eat. 32 But he said unto them, I have meat unto him, Yesterday at the seventh hour the fever to eat that ye know not of. 33 Therefore said the left him. 53 So the father knew that [it was] at the disciples one to another, Hath any man brought him same hour, in the which Jesus said unto him, Thy son [ought] to eat? 34 Jesus saith unto them, My meat liveth: and himself believed, and his whole house. 54 is to do the will of him that sent me, and to finish This [is] again the second miracle [that] Jesus did, his work. 35 Say not ye, There are yet four months, when he was come out of Judæa into Galilee. and [then] cometh harvest? behold, I say unto you, Lift up your eyes, and look on the fields; for they are white already to harvest. 36 And he that receiveth wages, and gathereth fruit unto life eternal: that both he that soweth and he that reapeith may rejoice together. (αἰῶνιος γ166) 37 And herein is that saying true, One soweth, and another reapeith. 38 I sent you to reap that whereon ye bestowed no labour: other men laboured, and ye are entered into their labours. 39 And many of the Samaritans of that city believed on him for the saying of the woman, which testified, He told me all that ever I did. 40 So when the

5 After this there was a feast of the Jews; and Jesus went up to Jerusalem. 2 Now there is at Jerusalem by the sheep [market] a pool, which is called in the Hebrew tongue Bethesda, having five porches. 3 In these lay a great multitude of impotent folk, of blind, halt, withered, waiting for the moving of the water. 4 For an angel went down at a certain season into the pool, and troubled the water: whosoever then first after the troubling of the water stepped in was made whole of whatsoever disease he had. 5 And a certain man was there, which had an infirmity thirty and eight years. 6 When Jesus saw him lie, and knew that he

had been now a long time [in that case], he saith unto him, Wilt thou be made whole? 7 The impotent man answered him, Sir, I have no man, when the water is troubled, to put me into the pool: but while I am up his bed, and walked: and on the same day was he given to the Son to have life in himself; 27 And another steppeth down before me. 8 Jesus hath given him authority to execute judgment also, saith unto him, Rise, take up thy bed, and walk. 9 because he is the Son of man. 28 Marvel not at this: And immediately the man was made whole, and took for the hour is coming, in the which all that are in the up his bed, and walked: and on the same day was graves shall hear his voice, 29 And shall come forth; the sabbath. 10 The Jews therefore said unto him that was cured, It is the sabbath day: it is not lawful for thee to carry [thy] bed. 11 He answered them, He that made me whole, the same said unto me, Take up thy bed, and walk. 12 Then asked they him, What man is that which said unto thee, Take up thy bed, and which hath sent me. 31 If I bear witness of myself, my walk? 13 And he that was healed wist not who it was: witness is not true. 32 There is another that beareth for Jesus had conveyed himself away, a multitude witness of me; and I know that the witness which he being in [that] place. 14 Afterward Jesus findeth him in the temple, and said unto him, Behold, thou art he bare witness unto the truth. 34 But I receive not made whole: sin no more, lest a worse thing come therefore did the Jews persecute Jesus, and sought his light. 36 But I have greater witness than that of unto thee. 15 The man departed, and told the Jews that it was Jesus, which had made him whole. 16 And light: and ye were willing for a season to rejoice in that of to slay him, because he had done these things on John: for the works which the Father hath given me the sabbath day. 17 But Jesus answered them, My to finish, the same works that I do, bear witness of Father worketh hitherto, and I work. 18 Therefore the me, that the Father hath sent me. 37 And the Father Jews sought the more to kill him, because he not only himself, which hath sent me, hath borne witness of had broken the sabbath, but said also that God was me. Ye have neither heard his voice at any time, his Father, making himself equal with God. 19 Then nor seen his shape. 38 And ye have not his word answered Jesus and said unto them, Verily, verily, I abiding in you: for whom he hath sent, him ye believe say unto you, The Son can do nothing of himself, not. 39 Search the scriptures; for in them ye think but what he seeth the Father do: for what things ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify soever he doeth, these also doeth the Son likewise. of me. (*aiōnios g166*) 40 And ye will not come to me, 20 For the Father loveth the Son, and sheweth him that ye might have life. 41 I receive not honour from all things that himself doeth: and he will shew him men. 42 But I know you, that ye have not the love of greater works than these, that ye may marvel. 21 For God in you. 43 I am come in my Father's name, and as the Father raiseth up the dead, and quickeneth ye receive me not: if another shall come in his own [them]; even so the Son quickeneth whom he will. 22 name, him ye will receive. 44 How can ye believe, For the Father judgeth no man, but hath committed which receive honour one of another, and seek not all judgment unto the Son: 23 That all [men] should the honour that [cometh] from God only? 45 Do not honour the Son, even as they honour the Father. He think that I will accuse you to the Father: there is that honoureth not the Son honoureth not the Father [one] that accuseth you, [even] Moses, in whom ye which hath sent him. 24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, trust. 46 For had ye believed Moses, ye would have He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that believed me: for he wrote of me. 47 But if ye believe sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come not his writings, how shall ye believe my words?

6 After these things Jesus went over the sea of Galilee, which is [the sea] of Tiberias. **2** And a

great multitude followed him, because they saw his miracles which he did on them that were diseased. 3 that Jesus went not with his disciples into the boat, And Jesus went up into a mountain, and there he sat with his disciples. 4 And the passover, a feast of the Jews, was nigh. 5 When Jesus then lifted up [his] eyes, and saw a great company come unto him, he saith unto Philip, Whence shall we buy bread, that these may eat? 6 And this he said to prove him: for he himself knew what he would do. 7 Philip answered him, Two hundred pennyworth of bread may take a little. 8 One of his disciples, Andrew, saith unto him, There is much grass in the place. So the men sat down, in number about five thousand. 9 There is a lad here, which hath five barley loaves, and two small fishes: but what are they among so many? 10 And Jesus said, Make the men sit down. Now there was much grass in the place. So the men sat down, in number about five thousand. 11 And Jesus took the loaves; and when he had given thanks, he distributed to the disciples, and the disciples to them that were set down; and likewise of the fishes

that one whereinto his disciples were entered, and but [that] his disciples were gone away alone; 23 (Howbeit there came other boats from Tiberias nigh on the other side of the sea, they said unto him, is not sufficient for them, that every one of them Rabbi, when camest thou hither? 26 Jesus answered them and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Ye seek me, not because ye saw the miracles, but because ye did eat of the loaves, and were filled. 27 Labour not for the meat which perisheth, but for that meat which endureth unto everlasting life, which the Son of man shall give unto you: for him hath God the Father sealed. (aiōnios g166) 28 Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? 29 Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent. 30 They said therefore unto him, What sign shewest thou then, that we may see, and believe that remain, that nothing be lost. 31 Our fathers did eat manna in the desert; as it is written, He gave them with the fragments of the five barley loaves, which remained over and above unto them that had eaten. 32 Then Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Moses gave you not that bread from heaven; but my Father giveth that Jesus did, said, This is of a truth that prophet that force, to make him a king, he departed again into a mountain himself alone. 16 And when even was [now] unto them, I am the bread of life: he that cometh to me shall never hunger; and he that believeth on me shall never thirst. 36 But I said unto you, That Capernaum. And it was now dark, and Jesus was not ye also have seen me, and believe not. 37 All that come to them. 18 And the sea arose by reason of a great wind that blew. 19 So when they had rowed come, his disciples went down unto the sea, 17 And entered into a ship, and went over the sea toward Jesus walking on the sea, and drawing nigh unto the will of him that sent me. 39 And this is the Father's ship: and they were afraid. 20 But he saith unto them, It is I; be not afraid. 21 Then they willingly received Jesus walking on the sea, and drawing nigh unto the will of him that sent me. 38 For I came about five and twenty or thirty furlongs, they see the Father giveth me shall come to me; and him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out. 39 And this is the will of him that sent me, that of all which he hath given me I should lose nothing, but should raise it up again at the last day. 40 And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and sea saw that there was none other boat there, save I will raise him up at the last day. (aiōnios g166) 41

The Jews then murmured at him, because he said, spirit, and [they] are life. 42 But there are some of you I am the bread which came down from heaven. 43 that believe not. For Jesus knew from the beginning And they said, Is not this Jesus, the son of Joseph, who they were that believed not, and who should whose father and mother we know? how is it then betray him. 45 And he said, Therefore said I unto that he saith, I came down from heaven? 43 Jesus you, that no man can come unto me, except it were therefore answered and said unto them, Murmur not given unto him of my Father. 46 From that [time] among yourselves. 44 No man can come to me, many of his disciples went back, and walked no more except the Father which hath sent me draw him: and with him. 47 Then said Jesus unto the twelve, Will ye I will raise him up at the last day. 45 It is written in the prophets, And they shall be all taught of God. Every man therefore that hath heard, and hath learned of the Father, cometh unto me. 46 Not that any man hath seen the Father, save he which is of God, he hath seen the Father. 47 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life. (aiōnios g166) 48 I am that bread of life. 49 Your fathers did eat manna in the wilderness, and are dead. 50 This is the bread which cometh down from heaven, that a man may eat thereof, and not die. 51 I am the living bread which came down from heaven: if any man eat of this bread, he shall live for ever: and the bread that I will give is my flesh, which I will give for the life of the world. (aiōn g165) 52 The Jews therefore strove among themselves, saying, How can this man give us [his] flesh to eat? 53 Then Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except ye eat the flesh of the Son of man, and drink his blood, ye have no life in you. 54 Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, hath eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last day. (aiōnios g166) 55 For my flesh is meat indeed, and my blood is drink indeed. 56 He that eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, dwelleth in me, and I in him. 57 As the living Father hath sent me, and I live by the Father: so he that eateth me, even he shall live by me. 58 This is that bread which came down from heaven: not as your fathers did eat manna, and are dead: he that eateth of this bread shall live for ever. (aiōn g165) 59 These things said he in the synagogue, as he taught in Capernaum. 60 Many therefore of his disciples, when they had heard [this], said, This is an hard saying; who can hear it? 61 When Jesus knew in himself that his disciples murmured at it, he said unto them, Doth this offend you? 62 [What] and if ye shall see the Son of man ascend up where he was before? 63 It is the spirit that quickeneth; the flesh profiteth nothing: the words that I speak unto you, [they] are

also go away? 68 Then Simon Peter answered him, Lord, to whom shall we go? thou hast the words of eternal life. (aiōnios g166) 69 And we believe and are sure that thou art that Christ, the Son of the living God. 70 Jesus answered them, Have not I chosen you twelve, and one of you is a devil? 71 He spake of Judas Iscariot [the son] of Simon: for he it was that should betray him, being one of the twelve.

7 After these things Jesus walked in Galilee: for he would not walk in Jewry, because the Jews sought to kill him. 2 Now the Jews' feast of tabernacles was at hand. 3 His brethren therefore said unto him, Depart hence, and go into Judæa, that thy disciples also may see the works that thou doest. 4 For [there is] no man [that] doeth any thing in secret, and he himself seeketh to be known openly. If thou do these things, shew thyself to the world. 5 For neither did his brethren believe in him. 6 Then Jesus said unto them, My time is not yet come: but your time is alway ready. 7 The world cannot hate you; but me it hateth, because I testify of it, that the works thereof are evil. 8 Go ye up unto this feast: I go not up yet unto this feast; for my time is not yet full come. 9 When he had said these words unto them, he abode [still] in Galilee. 10 But when his brethren were gone up, then went he also up unto the feast, not openly, but as it were in secret. 11 Then the Jews sought him at the feast, and said, Where is he? 12 And there was much murmuring among the people concerning him: for some said, He is a good man: others said, Nay; but he deceiveth the people. 13 Howbeit no man spake openly of him for fear of the Jews. 14 Now about the midst of the feast Jesus went up into the temple, and taught. 15 And the Jews marvelled, saying, How knoweth this man letters, having never learned? 16 Jesus answered them, and said, My doctrine is not mine, but his that sent me. 17 If any man will do his will, he shall know of the doctrine, whether it be

of God, or [whether] I speak of myself. **18** He that speaketh of himself seeketh his own glory: but he that seeketh his glory that sent him, the same is true, and no unrighteousness is in him. **19** Did not Moses give you the law, and [yet] none of you keepeth the law? [given]; because that Jesus was not yet glorified.) Why go ye about to kill me? **20** The people answered and said, Thou hast a devil: who goeth about to kill thee? **21** Jesus answered and said unto them, I have receive circumcision, that the law of Moses should not be broken; are ye angry at me, because I have made a man every whit whole on the sabbath day? **22** Moses therefore gave unto you circumcision; (not because it is of Moses, but of the fathers;) and ye on the sabbath day circumcise a man. **23** If a man on the sabbath day judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgment. **25** Then said some of them of Jerusalem, Is not this he, whom they seek to kill? **26** answered them the Pharisees, Are ye also deceived? But, lo, he speaketh boldly, and they say nothing unto him. **27** Howbeit we know this man whence he is: but when Christ cometh, no man knoweth whence he is. **28** Then cried Jesus in the temple as he taught, Ye both know me, and ye know whence I am: what he doeth? **29** But I know him: for I am from him, and he hath sent me. **30** Then they sought to take him: but no man laid hands on him, because his hour was not yet come. **31** And many of the people believed on him, and said, When Christ cometh, will he do more miracles than these which this [man] hath done? **32** The Pharisees heard that the people murmured such things concerning him; and the Pharisees and the chief priests sent officers to take him. **33** Then said Jesus unto them, Yet a little while am I with you, and [then] I go unto him that sent me. **34** Ye shall seek me, and shall not find [me]: and where I am, [thither] ye cannot come. **35** Then said the Jews among themselves, Whither will he go, that we shall not find him? will he go unto the dispersed among the Gentiles, and teach the Gentiles? **36** What [manner of] saying is this that he said, Ye shall seek me, and shall not find [me]: and where I am, [thither] ye cannot come? **37** In the last day, that great [day] of the feast, Jesus stood and cried, saying, If any man thirst, let him come unto me, and drink. **38** He that believeth on me, as the scripture hath said, out of his belly shall flow rivers of living water. **39** (But this spake he of the Spirit, which they that believe on him should receive: for the Holy Ghost was not yet said, That Christ cometh of the seed of David, and Christ come out of Galilee? **42** Hath not the scripture said, Out of the town of Bethlehem, where David was? **43** So there was a division among the people because of him. **44** And some of them would have taken him; but no man laid hands on him. **45** Then came the officers to the chief priests and Pharisees; and they said unto them, Why have ye not brought him? **46** The officers answered, Never man spake like this man. **47** Then said some of them of Jerusalem, Is not this he, whom they seek to kill? **48** Have any of the rulers or of the Pharisees believed him? Do the rulers know indeed that this is the very Christ? **49** But this people who knoweth not the law are cursed. **50** Nicodemus saith unto them, (he that came to Jesus by night, being one of them,) **51** Doth is. **52** They answered and said unto him, Art thou also of Galilee? Search, and look: for out of Galilee ariseth no prophet. **53** And every man went unto his own house.

sought to take him: but no man laid hands on him, because his hour was not yet come. **31** And many of the people believed on him, and said, When Christ cometh, will he do more miracles than these which this [man] hath done? **32** The Pharisees heard that the people murmured such things concerning him; and the Pharisees and the chief priests sent officers to take him. **33** Then said Jesus unto them, Yet a little while am I with you, and [then] I go unto him that sent me. **34** Ye shall seek me, and shall not find [me]: and where I am, [thither] ye cannot come. **35** Then said the Jews among themselves, Whither will he go, that we shall not find him? will he go unto the dispersed among the Gentiles, and teach the Gentiles? **36** What [manner of] saying is this that he said, Ye shall seek me, and shall not find [me]: and where I am, [thither] ye cannot come? **37** In the last day, that great [day] of the feast, Jesus stood and cried, saying, If any man thirst, let him come unto me, and drink. **38** He

8 Jesus went unto the mount of Olives. **2** And early in the morning he came again into the temple, and all the people came unto him; and he sat down, and taught them. **3** And the scribes and Pharisees brought unto him a woman taken in adultery; and when they had set her in the midst, **4** They say unto him, Master, this woman was taken in adultery, in the very act. **5** Now Moses in the law commanded us, that such should be stoned: but what sayest thou? **6** This they said, tempting him, that they might have to accuse him. But Jesus stooped down, and with [his] finger wrote on the ground, [as though he heard them not]. **7** So when they continued asking him, he lifted up himself, and said unto them, He that is without sin among you, let him first cast a stone at her. **8** And again he stooped down, and wrote on the ground. **9** And they which heard [it], being convicted by [their own] conscience, went out one by one, beginning at the eldest, [even] unto the last: and Jesus was left

alone, and the woman standing in the midst. 10 When do always those things that please him. 30 As he Jesus had lifted up himself, and saw none but the spake these words, many believed on him. 31 Then woman, he said unto her, Woman, where are those said Jesus to those Jews which believed on him, If thine accusers? hath no man condemned thee? 11 ye continue in my word, [then] are ye my disciples She said, No man, Lord. And Jesus said unto her, indeed; 32 And ye shall know the truth, and the truth Neither do I condemn thee: go, and sin no more. 12 shall make you free. 33 They answered him, We be Then spake Jesus again unto them, saying, I am Abraham's seed, and were never in bondage to any the light of the world: he that followeth me shall not man: how sayest thou, Ye shall be made free? 34 walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life. 13 Jesus answered them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, The Pharisees therefore said unto him, Thou bearest Whosoever committeth sin is the servant of sin. 35 record of thyself; thy record is not true. 14 Jesus And the servant abideth not in the house for ever: answered and said unto them, Though I bear record [but] the Son abideth ever. (aiōn g165) 36 If the Son of myself, [yet] my record is true: for I know whence I therefore shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed. came, and whither I go; but ye cannot tell whence I 37 I know that ye are Abraham's seed; but ye seek to come, and whither I go. 15 Ye judge after the flesh; I kill me, because my word hath no place in you. 38 I judge no man. 16 And yet if I judge, my judgment is speak that which I have seen with my Father: and ye true: for I am not alone, but I and the Father that sent do that which ye have seen with your father. 39 They me. 17 It is also written in your law, that the testimony answered and said unto him, Abraham is our father. of two men is true. 18 I am one that bear witness of Jesus saith unto them, If ye were Abraham's children, myself, and the Father that sent me beareth witness ye would do the works of Abraham. 40 But now ye of me. 19 Then said they unto him, Where is thy seek to kill me, a man that hath told you the truth, Father? Jesus answered, Ye neither know me, nor my which I have heard of God: this did not Abraham. 41 Father: if ye had known me, ye should have known Ye do the deeds of your father. Then said they to him, my Father also. 20 These words spake Jesus in the We be not born of fornication; we have one Father, treasury, as he taught in the temple: and no man laid [even] God. 42 Jesus said unto them, If God were hands on him; for his hour was not yet come. 21 your Father, ye would love me: for I proceeded forth Then said Jesus again unto them, I go my way, and and came from God; neither came I of myself, but he ye shall seek me, and shall die in your sins: whither sent me. 43 Why do ye not understand my speech? I go, ye cannot come. 22 Then said the Jews, Will [even] because ye cannot hear my word. 44 Ye are of he kill himself? because he saith, Whither I go, ye [your] father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye cannot come. 23 And he said unto them, Ye are from will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and beneath; I am from above: ye are of this world; I am abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in not of this world. 24 I said therefore unto you, that ye him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: shall die in your sins: for if ye believe not that I am for he is a liar, and the father of it. 45 And because I [he], ye shall die in your sins. 25 Then said they unto tell [you] the truth, ye believe me not. 46 Which of you him, Who art thou? And Jesus saith unto them, Even convinceth me of sin? And if I say the truth, why do ye [the same] that I said unto you from the beginning. 26 not believe me? 47 He that is of God heareth God's I have many things to say and to judge of you: but he words: ye therefore hear [them] not, because ye are that sent me is true; and I speak to the world those not of God. 48 Then answered the Jews, and said things which I have heard of him. 27 They understood unto him, Say we not well that thou art a Samaritan, not that he spake to them of the Father. 28 Then said and hast a devil? 49 Jesus answered, I have not a Jesus unto them, When ye have lifted up the Son of devil; but I honour my Father, and ye do dishonour man, then shall ye know that I am [he], and [that] I me. 50 And I seek not mine own glory: there is one do nothing of myself; but as my Father hath taught that seeketh and judgeth. 51 Verily, verily, I say unto me, I speak these things. 29 And he that sent me you, If a man keep my saying, he shall never see is with me: the Father hath not left me alone; for I death. (aiōn g165) 52 Then said the Jews unto him,

Now we know that thou hast a devil. Abraham is dead, and the prophets; and thou sayest, If a man keep my saying, he shall never taste of death. (aiōn g165) 53 Art thou greater than our father Abraham, which is dead? and the prophets are dead: whom makest thou thyself? 54 Jesus answered, If I honour myself, my honour is nothing: it is my Father that honoureth me; of whom ye say, that he is your God: 55 Yet ye have not known him; but I know him: and if I should say, I know him not, I shall be a liar like unto [it], and was glad. 57 Then said the Jews unto him, Thou art not yet fifty years old, and hast thou seen Abraham? 58 Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am. 59 Then took they up stones to cast at him: but Jesus hid himself, and went out of the temple, going through the midst of them, and so passed by.

9 And as [Jesus] passed by, he saw a man which was blind from [his] birth. 2 And his disciples asked him, saying, Master, who did sin, this man, or his parents, that he was born blind? 3 Jesus answered, Neither hath this man sinned, nor his parents: but that the works of God should be made manifest in him. 4 I must work the works of him that sent me, while it is day: the night cometh, when no man can work. 5 As long as I am in the world, I am the light of the world. 6 When he had thus spoken, he spat on the ground, and made clay of the spittle, and he anointed the eyes of the blind man with the clay, 7 And said unto him, Go, wash in the pool of Siloam, (which is by interpretation, Sent.) He went his way therefore, and washed, and came seeing. 8 The neighbours therefore, and they which before had seen him that he was blind, said, Is not this he that sat and begged? 9 Some said, This is he: others [said], He is like him: [but] he said, I am [he]. 10 Therefore said they unto him, How were thine eyes opened? 11 He answered and said, A man that is called Jesus made clay, and anointed mine eyes, and said unto me, Go to the pool of Siloam, and wash: and I went and washed, and I received sight. 12 Then said they unto him, Where is he? He said, I know not. 13 They brought to the Pharisees him that aforetime was blind. 14 And it was the sabbath day when Jesus made the clay,

and opened his eyes. 15 Then again the Pharisees also asked him how he had received his sight. He said unto them, He put clay upon mine eyes, and I washed, and do see. 16 Therefore said some of the Pharisees, This man is not of God, because he keepeth not the sabbath day. Others said, How can a man that is a sinner do such miracles? And there was a division among them. 17 They say unto the blind man again, What sayest thou of him, that he hath opened thine eyes? He said, He is a prophet. 18 But the Jews did not believe concerning him, that he had been blind, and received his sight, until they called [it], and was glad. 19 And the parents of him that had received his sight. 19 And they asked them, saying, Is this your son, who ye say was born blind? how then doth he now see? 20 His parents answered them and said, We know that this is our son, and that he was born blind: 21 But by what means he now seeth, we know not; or who hath opened his eyes, we know not: he is of age; ask him: he shall speak for himself. 22 These [words] spake his parents, because they feared the Jews: for the Jews had agreed already, that if any man did confess that he was Christ, he should be put out of the synagogue. 23 Therefore said his parents, He is of age; ask him. 24 Then again called they the man that was blind, and said unto him, Give God the praise: we know that this man is a sinner. 25 He answered and said, Whether he be a sinner [or no], I know not: one thing I know, that, whereas I was blind, now I see. 26 Then said they to him again, What did he to thee? how opened he thine eyes? 27 He answered them, I have told you already, and ye did not hear: wherefore would ye hear [it] again? will ye also be his disciples? 28 Then they reviled him, and said, Thou art his disciple; but we are Moses' disciples. 29 We know that God spake unto Moses: [as for] this [fellow], we know not from whence he is. 30 The man answered and said unto them, Why herein is a marvellous thing, that ye know not from whence he is, and [yet] he hath opened mine eyes. 31 Now we know that God heareth not sinners: but if any man be a worshipper of God, and doeth his will, him he heareth. 32 Since the world began was it not heard that any man opened the eyes of one that was born blind. (aiōn g165) 33 If this man were not of God, he could do nothing. 34 They answered and said unto him, Thou wast altogether born in sins, and

dost thou teach us? And they cast him out. **35** Jesus the sheep. **16** And other sheep I have, which are not heard that they had cast him out; and when he had found him, he said unto him, Dost thou believe on the Son of God? **36** He answered and said, Who is he, Lord, that I might believe on him? **37** And Jesus said unto him, Thou hast both seen him, and it is he that talketh with thee. **38** And he said, Lord, I believe. And he worshipped him. **39** And Jesus said, For judgment I am come into this world, that they which see not might see; and that they which see might be made blind. **40** And [some] of the Pharisees which were with him heard these words, and said unto him, Are we blind also? **41** Jesus said unto them, If ye were blind, ye should have no sin: but now ye say, We see; therefore your sin remaineth.

10 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber. **2** But he that entereth in by the door is the shepherd of the sheep. **3** To him the porter openeth; and the sheep hear his voice: and he calleth his own sheep by name, and leadeth them out. **4** And when he putteth forth his own sheep, he goeth before them, and the sheep follow him: for they know his voice. **5** And a stranger will they not follow, but will flee from him: for they know not the voice of strangers. **6** This parable spake Jesus unto them: but they understood not what things they were which he spake unto them. **7** Then said Jesus unto them again, Verily, verily, I say unto you, I am the door of the sheep. **8** All that ever came before me are thieves and robbers: but the sheep did not hear them. **9** I am the door: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture. **10** The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and that they might have [it] more abundantly. **11** I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep. **12** But he that is an hireling, and not the shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, seeth the wolf coming, and leaveth the sheep, and fleeth: and the wolf catcheth them, and scattereth the sheep. **13** The hireling fleeth, because he is an hireling, and careth not for the sheep. **14** I am the good shepherd, and know my [sheep], and am known of mine. **15** As the Father knoweth me, even so know I the Father: and I lay down my life for

of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, [and] one Shepherd. **17** Therefore doth my Father love me, because I lay down my life, that I might take it again. **18** No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have power to lay it down, and I have power to take it again. This commandment have I received among the Jews for these sayings. **20** And many of them said, He hath a devil, and is mad; why hear ye him? **21** Others said, These are not the words of him that hath a devil. Can a devil open the eyes of the blind? **22** And it was at Jerusalem the feast of the dedication, and it was winter. **23** And Jesus walked in the temple in Solomon's porch. **24** Then came the Jews round about him, and said unto him, How long dost thou make us to doubt? If thou be the Christ, tell us plainly. **25** Jesus answered them, I told you, and ye believed not: the works that I do in my Father's name, they bear witness of me. **26** But ye believe not, because ye are not of my sheep, as I said unto you. **27** My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me: **28** And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any [man] pluck them out of my hand. (aiōn g165, aiōnios g166) **29**

My Father, which gave [them] me, is greater than all; and no [man] is able to pluck [them] out of my Father's hand. **30** I and [my] Father are one. **31** Then the Jews took up stones again to stone him. **32** Jesus answered them, Many good works have I shewed you from my Father; for which of those works do ye stone me? **33** The Jews answered him, saying, For a good work we stone thee not; but for blasphemy; and because that thou, being a man, makest thyself God. **34** Jesus answered them, Is it not written in your law, I said, Ye are gods? **35** If he called them gods, unto whom the word of God came, and the scripture cannot be broken; **36** Say ye of him, whom the Father hath sanctified, and sent into the world, Thou blasphemest; because I said, I am the Son of God? **37** If I do not the works of my Father, believe me not. **38** But if I do, though ye believe not me, believe the works: that ye may know, and believe, that the Father [is] in me, and I in him. **39** Therefore they sought again to take him: but he escaped out of

their hand, **40** And went away again beyond Jordan into the place where John at first baptized; and there he abode. **41** And many resorted unto him, and said, John did no miracle: but all things that John spake of this man were true. **42** And many believed on him there.

that even now, whatsoever thou wilt ask of God, God will give [it] thee. **23** Jesus saith unto her, Thy brother shall rise again. **24** Martha saith unto him, I know that John did no miracle: but all things that John spake of he shall rise again in the resurrection at the last day. **25** Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live: **26** And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die. Believest thou this? (*aiōn g165*) **27**

She saith unto him, Yea, Lord: I believe that thou art the Christ, the Son of God, which should come into the world. **28** And when she had so said, she went her way, and called Mary her sister secretly, saying, The Master is come, and calleth for thee. **29** As soon as she heard [that], she arose quickly, and came unto him. **30** Now Jesus was not yet come into the town, but was in that place where Martha met him. **31** The Jews then which were with her in the house, and comforted her, when they saw Mary, that she rose up hastily and went out, followed her, saying, She goeth unto the grave to weep there. **32** Then when Mary was come where Jesus was, and saw him, she fell down at his feet, saying unto him, Lord, if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died. **33** When Jesus therefore saw her weeping, and the Jews also weeping which came with her, he groaned in the spirit, and was troubled, **34** And said, Where have ye laid him? They said unto him, Lord, come and see. **35** Jesus wept. **36** Then said the Jews, Behold how he loved him! **37** And some of them said, Could not this man, which opened the eyes of the blind, have caused that even this man should not have died? **38** Jesus therefore again groaning in himself cometh to the grave. It was a cave, and a stone lay upon it. **39** Jesus said, Take ye away the stone. Martha, the sister of him that was dead, saith unto him, Lord, by this time he stinketh: for he hath been [dead] four days. **40** Jesus saith unto her, Said I not unto thee, that, if thou wouldest believe, thou shouldest see the glory of God? **41** Then they took away the stone [from the place] where the dead was laid. And Jesus lifted up [his] eyes, and said, Father, I thank thee that thou hast heard me. **42** And I knew that thou hearest me always: but because of the people which stand by I said [it], that they may believe that thou hast sent me. **43** And when he thus had spoken, he cried with a loud voice, Lazarus, come forth. **44** And he

that was dead came forth, bound hand and foot with graveclothes: and his face was bound about with a napkin. Jesus saith unto them, Loose him, and let him go. **45** Then many of the Jews which came to Mary, put therein. **46** But some of them went their ways to the Pharisees, and told them what things Jesus had done. **47** Then gathered the chief priests and the Pharisees a council, and said, What do we? for this man doeth many miracles. **48** If we let him thus alone, all [men] will believe on him: and the Romans shall come and take away both our place and nation. **49** And one of them, [named] Caiaphas, being the high priest that year, he prophesied that Jesus should die for that nation; **50** And this spake he not of himself: but also he should gather together in one country near to the wilderness, into a city called Ephraim, and there continued with his disciples. **51** And this spake he not of himself: but also he should gather together in one country near to the wilderness, into a city called Ephraim, and there continued with his disciples. **52** And not for that nation passover, to purify themselves. **53** Then sought they for Jesus, and spake among themselves, as they stood in the temple, What think ye, that he will not come to the feast? **54** Now both the chief priests and the Pharisees had given a commandment, that, if any man knew where he were, he should shew [it], that they might take him.

55 three hundred pence, and given to the poor? **6** This he said, not that he cared for the poor; but because he was a thief, and had the bag, and bare what was always. **7** Then said Jesus, Let her alone: against and had seen the things which Jesus did, believed the day of my burying hath she kept this. **8** For the on him. **9** Much people of the Jews therefore knew that he was there: and they came not for Jesus' sake only, but that they might see Lazarus also, whom he raised from the dead. **10** But the chief priests consulted that they might put Lazarus also to death; because that by reason of him many of the Jews them, [named] Caiaphas, being the high priest that year, he prophesied that Jesus should die for that nation; **11** Because that by reason of him many of the Jews went away, and believed on Jesus. **12** On the next same year, said unto them, Ye know nothing at all, **13** should die for the people, and that the whole nation should die for that nation; **14** And should die for that nation; **15** Fear not, daughter of Sion: behold, the children of God that were scattered abroad. **16** These Then from that day forth they took counsel together things understood not his disciples at the first: but for to put him to death. **17** The people therefore Ephraim, and there continued with his disciples. **18** went out of the country up to Jerusalem before the passover, to purify themselves. **19** Then sought they for Jesus, and spake among themselves, as they stood in the temple, What think ye, that he will not come to the feast? **20** Now both the chief priests and the Pharisees had given a commandment, that, if any man knew where he were, he should shew [it], that they might take him.

21 Then Jesus six days before the passover came to Bethany, where Lazarus was which had been dead, whom he raised from the dead. **22** There they made him a supper; and Martha served: but Lazarus was one of them that sat at the table with him. **23** Then took Mary a pound of ointment of spikenard, very costly, and anointed the feet of Jesus, and wiped his feet with her hair: and the house was filled with the odour of the ointment. **24** Then saith one of his disciples, Judas Iscariot, Simon's [son], which should betray him, **25** Why was not this ointment sold for

26 If any man serve me, let him follow me; and where I am, there shall also my servant be: if any man serve me, him will [my] Father honour. **27** Now is three hundred pence, and given to the poor? **6** This he said, not that he cared for the poor; but because he was a thief, and had the bag, and bare what was always. **7** Then said Jesus, Let her alone: against and had seen the things which Jesus did, believed the day of my burying hath she kept this. **8** For the on him. **9** Much people of the Jews therefore knew that he was there: and they came not for Jesus' sake only, but that they might see Lazarus also, whom he raised from the dead. **10** But the chief priests consulted that they might put Lazarus also to death; because that by reason of him many of the Jews them, [named] Caiaphas, being the high priest that year, he prophesied that Jesus should die for that nation; **11** Because that by reason of him many of the Jews went away, and believed on Jesus. **12** On the next same year, said unto them, Ye know nothing at all, **13** should die for the people, and that the whole nation should die for that nation; **14** And should die for that nation; **15** Fear not, daughter of Sion: behold, the children of God that were scattered abroad. **16** These Then from that day forth they took counsel together things understood not his disciples at the first: but for to put him to death. **17** The people therefore Ephraim, and there continued with his disciples. **18** went out of the country up to Jerusalem before the passover, to purify themselves. **19** Then sought they for Jesus, and spake among themselves, as they stood in the temple, What think ye, that he will not come to the feast? **20** Now both the chief priests and the Pharisees had given a commandment, that, if any man knew where he were, he should shew [it], that they might take him.

21 Then Jesus six days before the passover came to Bethany, where Lazarus was which had been dead, whom he raised from the dead. **22** There they made him a supper; and Martha served: but Lazarus was one of them that sat at the table with him. **23** Then took Mary a pound of ointment of spikenard, very costly, and anointed the feet of Jesus, and wiped his feet with her hair: and the house was filled with the odour of the ointment. **24** Then saith one of his disciples, Judas Iscariot, Simon's [son], which should betray him, **25** Why was not this ointment sold for

my soul troubled; and what shall I say? Father, save me from this hour: but for this cause came I unto this hour. **28** Father, glorify thy name. Then came there a voice from heaven, [saying], I have both glorified [it], and will glorify [it] again. **29** The people therefore, that stood by, and heard [it], said that it thundered: others said, An angel spake to him. **30** Jesus answered and said, This voice came not because of me, but for your sakes. **31** Now is the judgment of this world: now shall the prince of this world be cast out. **32** And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all [men] unto me. **33** This he said, signifying what death he should die. **34** The people answered him, We have heard out of the law that Christ abideth for ever: and how sayest thou, The Son of man must be lifted up? who is this Son of man? (aiōn g165) **35** Then Jesus said unto them, Yet a little while is the light with you. Walk while ye have the light, lest darkness come upon you: for he that walketh in darkness knoweth not whither he goeth. **36** While ye have light, believe in the light, that ye may be the children of light. These things spake Jesus, and departed, and did hide himself from them. **37** But though he had done so many miracles before them, yet they believed not on him: **38** That the saying of Esaias the prophet might be fulfilled, which he spake, Lord, who hath believed our report? and to whom hath the arm of the Lord been revealed? **39** Therefore they could not believe, because that Esaias said again, **40** He hath blinded their eyes, and hardened their heart; that they should not see with [their] eyes, nor understand with [their] heart, and be converted, and I should heal them. **41** These things said Esaias, when he saw his glory, and spake of him. **42** Nevertheless among the chief rulers also many believed on him; but because of the Pharisees they did not confess [him], lest they should be put out of the synagogue: **43** For they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God. **44** Jesus cried and said, He that believeth on me, believeth not on me, but on him that sent me. **45** And he that seeth me seeth him that sent me. **46** I am come a light into the world, that whosoever believeth on me should not abide in darkness. **47** And if any man hear my words, and believe not, I judge him not: for I came not to judge the world, but to save the world. **48** He that rejecteth me, and receiveth not my words, hath

one that judgeth him: the word that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in the last day. **49** For I have not spoken of myself; but the Father which sent me, he gave me a commandment, what I should say, and what I should speak. **50** And I know that his commandment is life everlasting: whatsoever I speak therefore, even as the Father said unto me, so I speak. (aiōnios g166)

13 Now before the feast of the passover, when Jesus knew that his hour was come that he should depart out of this world unto the Father, having loved his own which were in the world, he loved them unto the end. **2** And supper being ended, the devil having now put into the heart of Judas Iscariot, Simon's [son], to betray him; **3** Jesus knowing that the Father had given all things into his hands, and that he was come from God, and went to God; **4** He riseth from supper, and laid aside his garments; and took a towel, and girded himself. **5** After that he poureth water into a bason, and began to wash the disciples' feet, and to wipe [them] with the towel wherewith he was girded. **6** Then cometh he to Simon Peter: and Peter saith unto him, Lord, dost thou wash my feet? **7** Jesus answered and said unto him, What I do thou knowest not now; but thou shalt know hereafter. **8** Peter saith unto him, Thou shalt never wash my feet. Jesus answered him, If I wash thee not, thou hast no part with me. (aiōn g165) **9** Simon Peter saith unto him, Lord, not my feet only, but also [my] hands and [my] head. **10** Jesus saith to him, He that is washed needeth not save to wash [his] feet, but is clean every whit: and ye are clean, but not all. **11** For he knew who should betray him; therefore said he, Ye are not all clean. **12** So after he had washed their feet, and had taken his garments, and was set down again, he said unto them, Know ye what I have done to you? **13** Ye call me Master and Lord: and ye say well; for [so] I am. **14** If I then, [your] Lord and Master, have washed your feet; ye also ought to wash one another's feet. **15** For I have given you an example, that ye should do as I have done to you. **16** Verily, verily, I say unto you, The servant is not greater than his lord; neither he that is sent greater than he that sent him. **17** If ye know these things, happy are ye if ye do them. **18** I speak not of you all: I know whom I have chosen: but that the scripture may be fulfilled, He that eateth

bread with me hath lifted up his heel against me. **19** Now I tell you before it come, that, when it is come to pass, ye may believe that I am [he]. **20** Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that receiveth whomsoever I send told you. I go to prepare a place for you. **3** And if I go receiveth me; and he that receiveth me receiveth him and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and that sent me. **21** When Jesus had thus said, he was troubled in spirit, and testified, and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, that one of you shall betray me. **22** ye know. **5** Thomas saith unto him, Lord, we know Then the disciples looked one on another, doubting not whither thou goest; and how can we know the of whom he spake. **23** Now there was leaning on way? **6** Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, Jesus' bosom one of his disciples, whom Jesus loved. and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by **24** Simon Peter therefore beckoned to him, that he me. **7** If ye had known me, ye should have known my should ask who it should be of whom he spake. **25** He Father also: and from henceforth ye know him, and then lying on Jesus' breast saith unto him, Lord, who have seen him. **8** Philip saith unto him, Lord, shew us is it? **26** Jesus answered, He it is, to whom I shall the Father, and it sufficeth us. **9** Jesus saith unto him, give a sop, when I have dipped [it]. And when he had dipped the sop, he gave [it] to Judas Iscariot, [the son] of Simon. **27** And after the sop Satan entered into him. Then said Jesus unto him, That thou doest, us the Father? **10** Believest thou not that I am in the do quickly. **28** Now no man at the table knew for what Father, and the Father in me? the words that I speak intent he spake this unto him. **29** For some [of them] unto you I speak not of myself: but the Father that thought, because Judas had the bag, that Jesus had dwelleth in me, he doeth the works. **11** Believe me said unto him, Buy [those things] that we have need that I [am] in the Father, and the Father in me: or else of against the feast; or, that he should give something believe me for the very works' sake. **12** Verily, verily, I to the poor. **30** He then having received the sop went say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that immediately out: and it was night. **31** Therefore, when I do shall he do also; and greater [works] than these he was gone out, Jesus said, Now is the Son of man shall he do; because I go unto my Father. **13** And glorified, and God is glorified in him. **32** If God be whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do, glorified in him, God shall also glorify him in himself, that the Father may be glorified in the Son. **14** If ye and shall straightway glorify him. **33** Little children, yet shall ask any thing in my name, I will do [it.] **15** If ye a little while I am with you. Ye shall seek me: and as I love me, keep my commandments. **16** And I will pray said unto the Jews, Whither I go, ye cannot come; the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, so now I say to you. **34** A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another; as I have loved [Even] the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot you, that ye also love one another. **35** By this shall all receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth [men] know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, and one to another. **36** Simon Peter said unto him, Lord, shall be in you. **18** I will not leave you comfortless: I whither goest thou? Jesus answered him, Whither will come to you. **19** Yet a little while, and the world I go, thou canst not follow me now; but thou shalt seeth me no more; but ye see me: because I live, ye follow me afterwards. **37** Peter said unto him, Lord, shall live also. **20** At that day ye shall know that I [am] why cannot I follow thee now? I will lay down my life in my Father, and ye in me, and I in you. **21** He that for thy sake. **38** Jesus answered him, Wilt thou lay down thy life for my sake? Verily, verily, I say unto thee, The cock shall not crow, till thou hast denied me of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest thrice.

14 Let not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God, believe also in me. **2** In my Father's house are many mansions: if [it were] not [so], I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you. **3** And if I go receive you unto myself; that where I am, [there] ye may be also. **4** And whither I go ye know, and the way I say unto you, that shew us it? **5** Thomas saith unto him, Lord, we know the Father also: and from henceforth ye know him, and then lying on Jesus' breast saith unto him, Lord, who have seen him. **8** Philip saith unto him, Lord, shew us is it? **9** Jesus answered, He it is, to whom I shall the Father, and it sufficeth us. **10** Believest thou not that I am in the do quickly. **11** Believe me said unto him, Buy [those things] that we have need that I [am] in the Father, and the Father in me: or else of against the feast; or, that he should give something believe me for the very works' sake. **12** Verily, verily, I to the poor. **13** And glorified, and God is glorified in him. **14** If ye and shall straightway glorify him. **15** If ye a little while I am with you. Ye shall seek me: and as I love me, keep my commandments. **16** And I will pray said unto the Jews, Whither I go, ye cannot come; the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, so now I say to you. **17** that he may abide with you for ever; (*aiōn g165*) **18** unto you, That ye love one another; as I have loved [Even] the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot you, that ye also love one another. **19** By this shall all receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth [men] know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, and one to another. **20** At that day ye shall know that I [am] why cannot I follow thee now? I will lay down my life in my Father, and ye in me, and I in you. **21** He that for thy sake. **22** Jesus answered him, Wilt thou lay down thy life for my sake? Verily, verily, I say unto thee, The cock shall not crow, till thou hast denied me of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest myself to him. **23** Judas saith unto him, not Iscariot, Lord, how is it that thou wilt manifest thyself unto us,

and not unto the world? 23 Jesus answered and said my joy might remain in you, and [that] your joy might unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: be full. 12 This is my commandment, That ye love and my Father will love him, and we will come unto one another, as I have loved you. 13 Greater love him, and make our abode with him. 24 He that loveth hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for me not keepeth not my sayings: and the word which his friends. 14 Ye are my friends, if ye do whatsoever ye hear is not mine, but the Father's which sent me. I command you. 15 Henceforth I call you not servants; 25 These things have I spoken unto you, being [yet] for the servant knoweth not what his lord doeth: but present with you. 26 But the Comforter, [which is] the I have called you friends; for all things that I have Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, heard of my Father I have made known unto you. 16 he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you. ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, 27 Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you: and [that] your fruit should remain: that whatsoever not as the world giveth, give I unto you. Let not your ye shall ask of the Father in my name, he may give it heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid. 28 Ye have you. 17 These things I command you, that ye love heard how I said unto you, I go away, and come one another. 18 If the world hate you, ye know that it [again] unto you. If ye loved me, ye would rejoice, hated me before [it hated] you. 19 If ye were of the because I said, I go unto the Father: for my Father is world, the world would love his own: but because ye greater than I. 29 And now I have told you before it are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the come to pass, that, when it is come to pass, ye might world, therefore the world hateth you. 20 Remember believe. 30 Hereafter I will not talk much with you: for the word that I said unto you, The servant is not the prince of this world cometh, and hath nothing in greater than his lord. If they have persecuted me, me. 31 But that the world may know that I love the they will also persecute you; if they have kept my Father; and as the Father gave me commandment, saying, they will keep yours also. 21 But all these even so I do. Arise, let us go hence. things will they do unto you for my name's sake, because they know not him that sent me. 22 If I had

15 I am the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman. 2 Every branch in me that beareth not fruit he taketh away: and every [branch] that beareth fruit, he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit. 3 Now ye are clean through the word which I have spoken unto you. 4 Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine; no more can ye, except ye abide in me. 5 I am the vine, ye [are] the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: for without me ye can do nothing. 6 If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered; and men gather them, and cast [them] into the fire, and they are burned. 7 If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you. 8 Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; so shall ye be my disciples. 9 As the Father hath loved me, so have I loved you: continue ye in my love. 10 If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his love. 11 These things have I spoken unto you, that

because I said, I go unto the Father: for my Father is world, the world would love his own: but because ye greater than I. 29 And now I have told you before it are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the come to pass, that, when it is come to pass, ye might world, therefore the world hateth you. 20 Remember believe. 30 Hereafter I will not talk much with you: for the word that I said unto you, The servant is not the prince of this world cometh, and hath nothing in greater than his lord. If they have persecuted me, me. 31 But that the world may know that I love the they will also persecute you; if they have kept my Father; and as the Father gave me commandment, saying, they will keep yours also. 21 But all these things will they do unto you for my name's sake, because they know not him that sent me. 22 If I had not come and spoken unto them, they had not had sin: but now they have no cloke for their sin. 23 He that hateth me hateth my Father also. 24 If I had not done among them the works which none other man did, they had not had sin: but now have they both seen and hated both me and my Father. 25 But [this cometh to pass], that the word might be fulfilled that is written in their law, They hated me without a cause. 26 But when the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, [even] the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he shall testify of me: 27 And ye also shall bear witness, because ye have been with me from the beginning.

16 These things have I spoken unto you, that ye should not be offended. 2 They shall put you out of the synagogues: yea, the time cometh, that whosoever killeth you will think that he doeth God service. 3 And these things will they do unto you, because they have not known the Father, nor me. 4 But these things have I told you, that when the time shall come, ye may remember that I told you

of them. And these things I said not unto you at the beginning, because I was with you. 5 But now Hitherto have ye asked nothing in my name: ask, and I go my way to him that sent me; and none of you shall receive, that your joy may be full. 25 These asketh me, Whither goest thou? 6 But because I have said these things unto you, sorrow hath filled your heart. 7 Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you; but if I depart, I will send him unto you. 8 And when he is come, he will reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment: 9 Of sin, because they believe not that they came forth from the Father, and am come into the world; 10 Of righteousness, because I go to my Father, and ye see me no more; 11 Of judgment, because the prince of this world is judged. 12 I have plainly, and speakest no proverb. 13 Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, man should ask thee: by this we believe that thou is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall come forth from God. 14 He shall glorify me: for he shall receive of the Father himself, and shall leave me alone: and yet I am mine, and shall shew [it] unto you. 15 All things that the Father hath are mine: therefore said I, that he shall take of mine, and shall shew [it] unto you. 16 A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me, because I go to the Father. 17 Then said [some] of his disciples among themselves, What is this that he saith unto us, A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me: and, Because I go to the Father? 18 They said therefore, What is this that he saith, A little while? we cannot tell what he saith. 19 Now Jesus knew that they were desirous to ask him, and said unto them, Do ye enquire among yourselves of that I said, A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me? 20 Verily, verily, I say unto you, That ye shall weep and lament, but the world shall rejoice: and ye shall be sorrowful, but your sorrow shall be turned into joy. 21 A woman when she is in travail hath sorrow, because her hour is come: but as soon as she is delivered of the child, she remembereth no more the anguish, for joy that a man is born into the world. 22 And ye now therefore have sorrow: but I will see you again, and your heart shall rejoice, and your joy no man taketh from you. 23 And in that day ye shall ask me nothing. Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall ask the Father in my name, he will give [it] you. 24 These things have I spoken unto you in proverbs: but the time cometh, when I shall no more speak unto you in your heart. 25 These things have I spoken unto you in proverbs, but I shall shew you plainly of the Father. At that day ye shall ask in my name: and I say not that I will pray the Father for you: 27 For the Father himself loveth you, because ye have loved me, and have believed that I came out from God. 28 I and of judgment: 9 Of sin, because they believe not that they came forth from the Father, and am come into the world; 10 Of righteousness, because I go to my Father, and ye see me no more; 11 Of judgment, because the prince of this world is judged. 12 I have plainly, and speakest no proverb. 13 Now are we sure yet many things to say unto you, but ye cannot bear that thou knowest all things, and needest not that any of them now. 14 He shall glorify me: for he shall receive of the Father himself, and shall leave me alone: and yet I am mine, and shall shew [it] unto you. 15 All things that the Father is with me. 16 have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: but A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me, because I go to the Father. 17 Then said [some] of his disciples among themselves, What is this that he saith unto us, A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me: and, Because I go to the Father? 18 They said therefore, What is this that he saith, A little while? we cannot tell what he saith. 19 Now Jesus knew that they were desirous to ask him, and said unto them, Do ye enquire among yourselves of that I said, A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me? 20 Verily, verily, I say unto you, That ye shall weep and lament, but the world shall rejoice: and ye shall be sorrowful, but your sorrow shall be turned into joy. 21 A woman when she is in travail hath sorrow, because her hour is come: but as soon as she is delivered of the child, she remembereth no more the anguish, for joy that a man is born into the world. 22 And ye now therefore have sorrow: but I will see you again, and your heart shall rejoice, and your joy no man taketh from you. 23 And in that day ye shall ask me nothing. Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall

17 These words spake Jesus, and lifted up his eyes to heaven, and said, Father, the hour is come; glorify thy Son, that thy Son also may glorify thee: 2 As thou hast given him power over all flesh, that he should give eternal life to as many as thou hast given him. (*aiōnios g166*) 3 And this is life eternal, that they might know thee the only true God, and Jesus Christ, whom thou hast sent. (*aiōnios g166*) 4 I have glorified thee on the earth: I have finished the work which thou gavest me to do. 5 And now, O Father, glorify thou me with thine own self with the glory which I had with thee before the world was. 6 I have manifested thy name unto the men which thou gavest me out of the world: thine they were, and thou gavest them me; and they have kept thy word. 7 Now they have known that all things whatsoever thou hast given me are of thee. 8 For I have given unto them the words which thou gavest me; and they have received [them], and have known surely that I came out from thee, and they have believed that thou didst send me. 9 I pray for them: I pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given me; for they

are thine. **10** And all mine are thine, and thine are band [of men] and officers from the chief priests and mine; and I am glorified in them. **11** And now I am no Pharisees, cometh thither with lanterns and torches more in the world, but these are in the world, and I and weapons. **4** Jesus therefore, knowing all things come to thee. Holy Father, keep through thine own that should come upon him, went forth, and said unto name those whom thou hast given me, that they may them, Whom seek ye? **5** They answered him, Jesus be one, as we [are]. **12** While I was with them in the of Nazareth. Jesus saith unto them, I am [he]. And world, I kept them in thy name: those that thou gavest Judas also, which betrayed him, stood with them. **6** me I have kept, and none of them is lost, but the son As soon then as he had said unto them, I am [he], of perdition; that the scripture might be fulfilled. **13** they went backward, and fell to the ground. **7** Then And now come I to thee; and these things I speak asked he them again, Whom seek ye? And they said, in the world, that they might have my joy fulfilled in Jesus of Nazareth. **8** Jesus answered, I have told you themselves. **14** I have given them thy word; and the that I am [he]: if therefore ye seek me, let these go world hath hated them, because they are not of the their way: **9** That the saying might be fulfilled, which world, even as I am not of the world. **15** I pray not he spake, Of them which thou gavest me have I lost that thou shouldest take them out of the world, but none. **10** Then Simon Peter having a sword drew that thou shouldest keep them from the evil. **16** They it, and smote the high priest's servant, and cut off are not of the world, even as I am not of the world. **17** his right ear. The servant's name was Malchus. **11** Sanctify them through thy truth: thy word is truth. **18** Then said Jesus unto Peter, Put up thy sword into the As thou hast sent me into the world, even so have I sheath: the cup which my Father hath given me, shall also sent them into the world. **19** And for their sakes I not drink it? **12** Then the band and the captain and I sanctify myself, that they also might be sanctified officers of the Jews took Jesus, and bound him, **13** through the truth. **20** Neither pray I for these alone, And led him away to Annas first; for he was father but for them also which shall believe on me through in law to Caiaphas, which was the high priest that their word; **21** That they all may be one; as thou, same year. **14** Now Caiaphas was he, which gave Father, [art] in me, and I in thee, that they also may counsel to the Jews, that it was expedient that one be one in us: that the world may believe that thou man should die for the people. **15** And Simon Peter hast sent me. **22** And the glory which thou gavest me followed Jesus, and [so did] another disciple: that I have given them; that they may be one, even as we disciple was known unto the high priest, and went in are one: **23** I in them, and thou in me, that they may with Jesus into the palace of the high priest. **16** But be made perfect in one; and that the world may know Peter stood at the door without. Then went out that that thou hast sent me, and hast loved them, as thou other disciple, which was known unto the high priest, hast loved me. **24** Father, I will that they also, whom and spake unto her that kept the door, and brought thou hast given me, be with me where I am; that they in Peter. **17** Then saith the damsel that kept the may behold my glory, which thou hast given me: for door unto Peter, Art not thou also [one] of this man's thou lovedst me before the foundation of the world. disciples? He saith, I am not. **18** And the servants and **25** O righteous Father, the world hath not known thee: officers stood there, who had made a fire of coals; for but I have known thee, and these have known that it was cold: and they warmed themselves: and Peter thou hast sent me. **26** And I have declared unto them stood with them, and warmed himself. **19** The high thy name, and will declare [it]: that the love wherewith priest then asked Jesus of his disciples, and of his thou hast loved me may be in them, and I in them. doctrine. **20** Jesus answered him, I spake openly to the world; I ever taught in the synagogue, and in the temple, whither the Jews always resort; and in secret have I said nothing. **21** Why askest thou me? ask them which heard me, what I have said unto them: behold, they know what I said. **22** And when he had thus spoken, one of the officers which stood by struck

18 When Jesus had spoken these words, he went forth with his disciples over the brook Cedron, where was a garden, into the which he entered, and his disciples. **2** And Judas also, which betrayed him, knew the place: for Jesus oftentimes resorted thither with his disciples. **3** Judas then, having received a

Jesus with the palm of his hand, saying, Answerest they all again, saying, Not this man, but Barabbas. thou the high priest so? 23 Jesus answered him, Now Barabbas was a robber.

If I have spoken evil, bear witness of the evil: but if well, why smitest thou me? 24 Now Annas had sent him bound unto Caiaphas the high priest. 25 And Simon Peter stood and warmed himself. They said therefore unto him, Art not thou also [one] of his disciples? He denied [it], and said, I am not. 26 One of the servants of the high priest, being [his] kinsman whose ear Peter cut off, saith, Did not I see thee in the garden with him? 27 Peter then denied again: and immediately the cock crew. 28 Then led they Jesus from Caiaphas unto the hall of judgment: and it was early; and they themselves went not into the judgment hall, lest they should be defiled; but that they might eat the passover. 29 Pilate then went out unto them, and said, What accusation bring ye against this man? 30 They answered and said unto him, If he were not a malefactor, we would not have delivered him up unto thee. 31 Then said Pilate unto them, Take ye him, and judge him according to your law. The Jews therefore said unto him, It is not lawful for us to put any man to death: 32 That the saying of Jesus might be fulfilled, which he spake, signifying what death he should die. 33 Then Pilate entered into the judgment hall again, and called Jesus, and said unto him, Art thou the King of the Jews? 34 Jesus answered him, Sayest thou this thing of thyself, or did others tell it thee of me? 35 Pilate answered, Am I a Jew? Thine own nation and the chief priests have delivered thee unto me: what hast thou done? 36 Jesus answered, My kingdom is not of this world: if my kingdom were of this world, then would my servants fight, that I should not be delivered to the Jews: but now is my kingdom not from hence. 37 Pilate therefore said unto him, Art thou a king then? Jesus answered, Thou sayest that I am a king. To this end was I born, and for this cause came I into the world, that I should bear witness unto the truth. Every one that is of the truth heareth my voice. 38 Pilate saith unto him, What is truth? And when he had said this, he went out again unto the Jews, and saith unto them, I find in him no fault [at all]. 39 But ye have a custom, that I should release unto you one at the passover: will ye therefore that I release unto you the King of the Jews? 40 Then cried

19 Then Pilate therefore took Jesus, and scourged [him]. 2 And the soldiers platted a crown of thorns, and put [it] on his head, and they put on him a purple robe, 3 And said, Hail, King of the Jews! and they smote him with their hands. 4 Pilate therefore went forth again, and saith unto them, Behold, I bring him forth to you, that ye may know that I find no fault in him. 5 Then came Jesus forth, wearing the crown of thorns, and the purple robe. And [Pilate] saith unto them, Behold the man! 6 When the chief priests therefore and officers saw him, they cried out, saying, Crucify [him], crucify [him]. Pilate saith unto them, Take ye him, and crucify [him]: for I find no fault in him. 7 The Jews answered him, We have a law, and by our law he ought to die, because he made himself the Son of God. 8 When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he was the more afraid; 9 And went again into the judgment hall, and saith unto Jesus, Whence art thou? But Jesus gave him no answer. 10 Then saith Pilate unto him, Speakest thou not unto me? knowest thou not that I have power to crucify thee, and have power to release thee? 11 Jesus answered, Thou couldst have no power [at all] against me, except it were given thee from above: therefore he that delivered me unto thee hath the greater sin. 12 And from thenceforth Pilate sought to release him: but the Jews cried out, saying, If thou let this man go, thou art not Cæsar's friend: whosoever maketh himself a king speaketh against Cæsar. 13 When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he brought Jesus forth, and sat down in the judgment seat in a place that is called the Pavement, but in the Hebrew, Gabbatha. 14 And it was the preparation of the passover, and about the sixth hour: and he saith unto the Jews, Behold your King! 15 But they cried out, Away with [him], away with [him], crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, Shall I crucify your King? The chief priests answered, We have no king but Cæsar. 16 Then delivered he him therefore unto them to be crucified. And they took Jesus, and led [him] away. 17 And he bearing his cross went forth into a place called [the place] of a skull, which is called in the Hebrew Golgotha: 18 Where they crucified him, and two other with him, on either side one, and

Jesus in the midst. **19** And Pilate wrote a title, and put [it] on the cross. And the writing was, JESUS OF NAZARETH THE KING OF THE JEWS. **20** This title then read many of the Jews: for the place where Jesus was crucified was nigh to the city: and it was written in Hebrew, [and] Greek, [and] Latin. **21** Then said the chief priests of the Jews to Pilate, Write not, The King of the Jews; but that he said, I am King of the Jews. **22** Pilate answered, What I have written I have written. **23** Then the soldiers, when they had crucified Jesus, took his garments, and made four parts, to every soldier a part; and also [his] coat: now the coat was without seam, woven from the top throughout. **24** They said therefore among themselves, Let us not rend it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be: that the scripture might be fulfilled, which saith, They parted my raiment among them, and for my vesture they did cast lots. These things therefore the soldiers did. **25** Now there stood by the cross of Jesus his mother, and his mother's sister, Mary the [wife] of Cleophas, and Mary Magdalene. **26** When Jesus therefore saw his mother, and the disciple standing by, whom he loved, he saith unto his mother, Woman, behold thy son! **27** Then saith he to the disciple, Behold thy mother! And from that hour that disciple took her unto his own [home.] **28** After this, Jesus knowing that all things were now accomplished, that the scripture might be fulfilled, saith, I thirst. **29** Now there was set a vessel full of vinegar: and they filled a sponge with vinegar, and put [it] upon hyssop, and put [it] to his mouth. **30** When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, It is finished: and he bowed his head, and gave up the ghost. **31** The Jews therefore, because it was the preparation, that the bodies should not remain upon the cross on the sabbath day, (for that sabbath day was an high day,) besought Pilate that their legs might be broken, and [that] they might be taken away. **32** Then came the soldiers, and brake the legs of the first, and of the other which was crucified with him. **33** But when they came to Jesus, and saw that he was dead already, they brake not his legs: **34** But one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith came there out blood and water. **35** And he that saw [it] bare record, and his record is true: and he knoweth that he saith true, that ye might believe. **36** For these things were done, that the scripture should be fulfilled, A bone of him shall not be broken. **37** And again another scripture saith, They shall look on him whom they pierced. **38** And after this Joseph of Arimathea, being a disciple of Jesus, but secretly for away the body of Jesus: and Pilate gave [him] leave. He came therefore, and took the body of Jesus. **39** And there came also Nicodemus, which at the first came to Jesus by night, and brought a mixture of myrrh and aloes, about an hundred pound [weight]. **40** Then took they the body of Jesus, and wound it in linen clothes with the spices, as the manner of the Jews is to bury. **41** Now in the place where he was crucified there was a garden; and in the garden a new sepulchre, wherein was never man yet laid. **42** There laid they Jesus therefore because of the Jews' preparation [day]; for the sepulchre was nigh at hand.

20 The first [day] of the week cometh Mary Magdalene early, when it was yet dark, unto the sepulchre, and seeth the stone taken away from the sepulchre. **2** Then she runneth, and cometh to Simon Peter, and to the other disciple, whom Jesus loved, and saith unto them, They have taken away the Lord out of the sepulchre, and we know not where they have laid him. **3** Peter therefore went forth, and that other disciple, and came to the sepulchre. **4** So they ran both together: and the other disciple did outrun Peter, and came first to the sepulchre. **5** And he stooping down, [and looking in], saw the linen clothes lying; yet went he not in. **6** Then cometh Simon Peter following him, and went into the sepulchre, and seeth the linen clothes lie, **7** And the napkin, that was about his head, not lying with the linen clothes, but wrapped together in a place by itself. **8** Then went in also that other disciple, which came first to the sepulchre, and he saw, and believed. **9** For as yet they knew not the scripture, that he must rise again from the dead. **10** Then the disciples went away again unto their own home. **11** But Mary stood without at the sepulchre weeping: and as she wept, she stooped down, [and looked] into the sepulchre, **12** And seeth two angels in white sitting, the one at the head, and the other at the feet, where the body of Jesus had lain. **13** And they say unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? She saith unto them, Because they have taken away

my Lord, and I know not where they have laid him. [yet] have believed. 30 And many other signs truly
14 And when she had thus said, she turned herself did Jesus in the presence of his disciples, which are back, and saw Jesus standing, and knew not that it not written in this book: 31 But these are written, that was Jesus. 15 Jesus saith unto her, Woman, why ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of weepest thou? whom seekest thou? She, supposing God; and that believing ye might have life through his him to be the gardener, saith unto him, Sir, if thou name.

have borne him hence, tell me where thou hast laid him, and I will take him away. 16 Jesus saith unto her, Mary. She turned herself, and saith unto him, Rabboni; which is to say, Master. 17 Jesus saith unto her, Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended to my Father: but go to my brethren, and say unto them, I ascend unto my Father, and your Father; and [to] my God, and your God. 18 Mary Magdalene came and told the disciples that she had seen the Lord, and [that] he had spoken these things unto her. 19 Then the same day at evening, being the first [day] of the week, when the doors were shut where the disciples were assembled for fear of the Jews, came Jesus and stood in the midst, and saith unto them, Peace [be] unto you. 20 And when he had so said, he shewed unto them [his] hands and his side. Then were the disciples glad, when they saw the Lord. 21 Then said Jesus to them again, Peace [be] unto you: as [my] Father hath sent me, even so send I you. 22 And when he had said this, he breathed on [them], and saith unto them, Receive ye the Holy Ghost: 23 Whose soever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them; [and] whose soever [sins] ye retain, they are retained. 24 But Thomas, one of the twelve, called Didymus, was not with them when Jesus came. 25 The other disciples therefore said unto him, We have seen the Lord. But he said unto them, Except I shall see in his hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and thrust my hand into his side, I will not believe. 26 And after eight days again his disciples were within, and Thomas with them: [then] came Jesus, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, Peace [be] unto you. 27 Then saith he to Thomas, Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands; and reach hither thy hand, and thrust [it] into my side: and be not faithless, but believing. 28 And Thomas answered and said unto him, My Lord and my God. 29 Jesus saith unto him, Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed: blessed [are] they that have not seen, and

21 After these things Jesus shewed himself again to the disciples at the sea of Tiberias; and on this wise shewed he [himself]. 2 There were together Simon Peter, and Thomas called Didymus, and Nathanael of Cana in Galilee, and the [sons] of Zebedee, and two other of his disciples. 3 Simon Peter saith unto them, I go a fishing. They say unto him, We also go with thee. They went forth, and entered into a ship immediately; and that night they caught nothing. 4 But when the morning was now come, Jesus stood on the shore: but the disciples knew not that it was Jesus. 5 Then Jesus saith unto them, Children, have ye any meat? They answered him, No. 6 And he said unto them, Cast the net on the right side of the ship, and ye shall find. They cast therefore, and now they were not able to draw it for the multitude of fishes. 7 Therefore that disciple whom Jesus loved saith unto Peter, It is the Lord. Now when Simon Peter heard that it was the Lord, he girt [his] fisher's coat [unto him], (for he was naked,) and did cast himself into the sea. 8 And the other disciples came in a little ship; (for they were not far from land, but as it were two hundred cubits,) dragging the net with fishes. 9 As soon then as they were come to land, they saw a fire of coals there, and fish laid thereon, and bread. 10 Jesus saith unto them, Bring of the fish which ye have now caught. 11 Simon Peter went up, and drew the net to land full of great fishes, an hundred and fifty and three: and for all there were so many, yet was not the net broken. 12 Jesus saith unto them, Come [and] dine. And none of the disciples durst ask him, Who art thou? knowing that it was the Lord. 13 Jesus then cometh, and taketh bread, and giveth them, and fish likewise. 14 This is now the third time that Jesus shewed himself to his disciples, after that he was risen from the dead. 15 So when they had dined, Jesus saith to Simon Peter, Simon, [son] of Jonas, lovest thou me more than these? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. He saith unto him, Feed my lambs.

16 He saith to him again the second time, Simon, [son] of Jonas, lovest thou me? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. He saith unto him, Feed my sheep. **17** He saith unto him the third time, Simon, [son] of Jonas, lovest thou me? Peter was grieved because he said unto him the third time, Lovest thou me? And he said unto him, Lord, thou knowest all things; thou knowest that I love thee. Jesus saith unto him, Feed my sheep. **18** Verily, verily, I say unto thee, When thou wast young, thou girdedst thyself, and walkedst whither thou wouldest: but when thou shalt be old, thou shalt stretch forth thy hands, and another shall gird thee, and carry [thee] whither thou wouldest not. **19** This spake he, signifying by what death he should glorify God. And when he had spoken this, he saith unto him, Follow me. **20** Then Peter, turning about, seeth the disciple whom Jesus loved following; which also leaned on his breast at supper, and said, Lord, which is he that betrayeth thee? **21** Peter seeing him saith to Jesus, Lord, and what [shall] this man [do]? **22** Jesus saith unto him, If I will that he tarry till I come, what [is that] to thee? follow thou me. **23** Then went this saying abroad among the brethren, that that disciple should not die: yet Jesus said not unto him, He shall not die; but, If I will that he tarry till I come, what [is that] to thee? **24** This is the disciple which testifieth of these things, and wrote these things: and we know that his testimony is true. **25** And there are also many other things which Jesus did, the which, if they should be written every one, I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that should be written. Amen.

Acts

1 The former treatise have I made, O Theophilus, of all that Jesus began both to do and teach, **2** Until the day in which he was taken up, after that he through the Holy Ghost had given commandments unto the apostles whom he had chosen: **3** To whom also he shewed himself alive after his passion by many infallible proofs, being seen of them forty days, and speaking of the things pertaining to the kingdom of God: **4** And, being assembled together with [them], commanded them that they should not depart from Jerusalem, but wait for the promise of the Father, which, [saith he], ye have heard of me. **5** For John truly baptized with water; but ye shall be baptized with the Holy Ghost not many days hence. **6** When they therefore were come together, they asked of him, saying, Lord, wilt thou at this time restore again the kingdom to Israel? **7** And he said unto them, It is not for you to know the times or the seasons, which the Father hath put in his own power. **8** But ye shall receive power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you: and ye shall be witnesses unto me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judæa, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth. **9** And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up; and a cloud received him out of their sight. **10** And while they looked stedfastly toward heaven as he went up, behold, two men stood by them in white apparel; **11** Which also said, Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? this same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven. **12** Then returned they unto Jerusalem from the mount called Olivet, which is from Jerusalem a sabbath day's journey. **13** And when they were come in, they went up into an upper room, where abode both Peter, and James, and John, and Andrew, Philip, and Thomas, Bartholomew, and Matthew, James [the son] of Alphæus, and Simon Zelotes, and Judas [the brother] of James. **14** These all continued with one accord in prayer and supplication, with the women, and Mary the mother of Jesus, and with his brethren. **15** And in those days Peter stood up in the midst of the disciples, and said, (the number of names together were about an hundred and twenty,) **16** Men

[and] brethren, this scripture must needs have been fulfilled, which the Holy Ghost by the mouth of David spake before concerning Judas, which was guide to them that took Jesus. **17** For he was numbered with us, and had obtained part of this ministry. **18** Now this man purchased a field with the reward of iniquity; and falling headlong, he burst asunder in the midst, and all his bowels gushed out. **19** And it was known unto all the dwellers at Jerusalem; insomuch as that field is called in their proper tongue, Aceldama, that is to say, The field of blood. **20** For it is written in the book of Psalms, Let his habitation be desolate, and let no man dwell therein: and his bishoprick let another take. **21** Wherefore of these men which have companied with us all the time that the Lord Jesus went in and out among us, **22** Beginning from the baptism of John, unto that same day that he was taken up from us, must one be ordained to be a witness with us of his resurrection. **23** And they appointed two, Joseph called Barsabas, who was surnamed Justus, and Matthias. **24** And they prayed, and said, Thou, Lord, which knowest the hearts of all [men], shew whether of these two thou hast chosen, **25** That he may take part of this ministry and apostleship, from which Judas by transgression fell, that he might go to his own place. **26** And they gave forth their lots; and the lot fell upon Matthias; and he was numbered with the eleven apostles.

2 And when the day of Pentecost was fully come, they were all with one accord in one place. **2** And suddenly there came a sound from heaven as of a rushing mighty wind, and it filled all the house where they were sitting. **3** And there appeared unto them cloven tongues like as of fire, and it sat upon each of them. **4** And they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and began to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance. **5** And there were dwelling at Jerusalem Jews, devout men, out of every nation under heaven. **6** Now when this was noised abroad, the multitude came together, and were confounded, because that every man heard them speak in his own language. **7** And they were all amazed and marvelled, saying one to another, Behold, are not all these which speak Galilæans? **8** And how hear we every man in our own tongue, wherein we were born? **9** Parthians, and Medes, and Elamites, and the dwellers

in Mesopotamia, and in Judæa, and Cappadocia, [and] brethren, let me freely speak unto you of the in Pontus, and Asia, 10 Phrygia, and Pamphylia, in patriarch David, that he is both dead and buried, and Egypt, and in the parts of Libya about Cyrene, and his sepulchre is with us unto this day. 30 Therefore strangers of Rome, Jews and proselytes, 11 Cretes being a prophet, and knowing that God had sworn and Arabians, we do hear them speak in our tongues with an oath to him, that of the fruit of his loins, the wonderful works of God. 12 And they were all according to the flesh, he would raise up Christ to amazed, and were in doubt, saying one to another, sit on his throne; 31 He seeing this before spake of What meaneth this? 13 Others mocking said, These the resurrection of Christ, that his soul was not left in men are full of new wine. 14 But Peter, standing up hell, neither his flesh did see corruption. (Hadēs g86) with the eleven, lifted up his voice, and said unto 32 This Jesus hath God raised up, whereof we all them, Ye men of Judæa, and all [ye] that dwell at are witnesses. 33 Therefore being by the right hand Jerusalem, be this known unto you, and hearken of God exalted, and having received of the Father to my words: 15 For these are not drunken, as ye the promise of the Holy Ghost, he hath shed forth suppose, seeing it is [but] the third hour of the day. this, which ye now see and hear. 34 For David is not 16 But this is that which was spoken by the prophet ascended into the heavens: but he saith himself, The Joel; 17 And it shall come to pass in the last days, LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, saith God, I will pour out of my Spirit upon all flesh: 35 Until I make thy foes thy footstool. 36 Therefore let and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, all the house of Israel know assuredly, that God hath and your young men shall see visions, and your old made that same Jesus, whom ye have crucified, both men shall dream dreams: 18 And on my servants Lord and Christ. 37 Now when they heard [this], they and on my handmaidens I will pour out in those days were pricked in their heart, and said unto Peter and of my Spirit; and they shall prophesy: 19 And I will to the rest of the apostles, Men [and] brethren, what shew wonders in heaven above, and signs in the shall we do? 38 Then Peter said unto them, Repent, earth beneath; blood, and fire, and vapour of smoke: and be baptized every one of you in the name of 20 The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall moon into blood, before that great and notable day of receive the gift of the Holy Ghost. 39 For the promise the Lord come: 21 And it shall come to pass, [that] is unto you, and to your children, and to all that are whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be afar off, [even] as many as the Lord our God shall saved. 22 Ye men of Israel, hear these words; Jesus call. 40 And with many other words did he testify and of Nazareth, a man approved of God among you by exhort, saying, Save yourselves from this untoward miracles and wonders and signs, which God did by generation. 41 Then they that gladly received his word him in the midst of you, as ye yourselves also know: were baptized: and the same day there were added 23 Him, being delivered by the determinate counsel [unto them] about three thousand souls. 42 And they and foreknowledge of God, ye have taken, and by continued stedfastly in the apostles' doctrine and wicked hands have crucified and slain: 24 Whom God fellowship, and in breaking of bread, and in prayers. hath raised up, having loosed the pains of death: 43 And fear came upon every soul: and many wonders because it was not possible that he should be holden and signs were done by the apostles. 44 And all that of it. 25 For David speaketh concerning him, I foresaw believed were together, and had all things common; the Lord always before my face, for he is on my right 45 And sold their possessions and goods, and parted hand, that I should not be moved: 26 Therefore did them to all [men], as every man had need. 46 And my heart rejoice, and my tongue was glad; moreover they, continuing daily with one accord in the temple, also my flesh shall rest in hope: 27 Because thou and breaking bread from house to house, did eat wilt not leave my soul in hell, neither wilt thou suffer their meat with gladness and singleness of heart, 47 thine Holy One to see corruption. (Hadēs g86) 28 Thou Praising God, and having favour with all the people. hast made known to me the ways of life; thou shalt And the Lord added to the church daily such as make me full of joy with thy countenance. 29 Men should be saved.

3 Now Peter and John went up together into the temple at the hour of prayer, [being] the ninth [hour]. **2** And a certain man lame from his mother's womb was carried, whom they laid daily at the gate of the temple which is called Beautiful, to ask alms of them that entered into the temple; **3** Who seeing Peter and John about to go into the temple asked an alms. **4** And Peter, fastening his eyes upon him with John, said, Look on us. **5** And he gave heed unto them, expecting to receive something of them. **6** Then Peter said, Silver and gold have I none; but such as I have give I thee: In the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth rise up and walk. **7** And he took him by the right hand, and lifted [him] up: and immediately his feet and ankle bones received strength. **8** And he leaping up stood, and walked, and entered with them into the temple, walking, and leaping, and praising God. **9** And all the people saw him walking and praising God: **10** And they knew that it was he which sat for alms at the Beautiful gate of the temple: and they were filled with wonder and amazement at that which had happened unto him. **11** And as the lame man which was healed held Peter and John, all the people ran together unto them in the porch that is called Solomon's, greatly wondering. **12** And when Peter saw [it], he answered unto the people, Ye men of Israel, why marvel ye at this? or why look ye so earnestly on us, as though by our own power or holiness we had made this man to walk? **13** The God of Abraham, and of Isaac, and of Jacob, the God of our fathers, hath glorified his Son Jesus; whom ye delivered up, and denied him in the presence of Pilate, when he was determined to let [him] go. **14** But ye denied the Holy One and the Just, and desired a murderer to be granted unto you; **15** And killed the Prince of life, whom God hath raised from the dead; whereof we are witnesses. **16** And his name through faith in his name hath made this man strong, whom ye see and know: yea, the faith which is by him hath given him this perfect soundness in the presence of you all. **17** And now, brethren, I wot that through ignorance ye did [it], as [did] also your rulers. **18** But those things, which God before had shewed by the mouth of all his prophets, that Christ should suffer, he hath so fulfilled. **19** Repent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out, when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord; **20** And he shall send Jesus Christ, which before was preached unto you: **21** Whom the heaven must receive until the times of restitution of all things, which God hath spoken by the mouth of all his holy prophets since the world began. **(aiōn g165)** **22** For Moses truly said unto the fathers, A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me; him shall ye hear in all things whatsoever he shall say unto you. **23** And it shall come to pass, [that] every soul, which will not hear that prophet, shall be destroyed from among the people. **24** Yea, and all the prophets from Samuel and those that follow after, as many as have spoken, have likewise foretold of these days. **25** Ye are the children of the prophets, and of the covenant which God made with our fathers, saying unto Abraham, And in thy seed shall all the kindreds of the earth be blessed. **26** Unto you first God, having raised up his Son Jesus, sent him to bless you, in turning away every one of you from his iniquities.

4 And as they spake unto the people, the priests, and the captain of the temple, and the Sadducees, came upon them, **2** Being grieved that they taught the people, and preached through Jesus the resurrection from the dead. **3** And they laid hands on them, and put [them] in hold unto the next day: for it was now eventide. **4** Howbeit many of them which heard the word believed; and the number of the men was about five thousand. **5** And it came to pass on the morrow, that their rulers, and elders, and scribes, **6** And Annas the high priest, and Caiaphas, and John, and Alexander, and as many as were of the kindred of the high priest, were gathered together at Jerusalem. **7** And when they had set them in the midst, they asked, By what power, or by what name, have ye done this? **8** Then Peter, filled with the Holy Ghost, said unto them, Ye rulers of the people, and elders of Israel, **9** If we this day be examined of the good deed done to the impotent man, by what means he is made whole; **10** Be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Israel, that by the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, whom ye crucified, whom God raised from the dead, [even] by him doth this man stand here before you whole. **11** This is the stone which was set at nought of you builders, which is become the head of the corner. **12** Neither is there salvation in any other: for

there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved. **13** Now when they saw the boldness of Peter and John, and perceived that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus. **14** And beholding the man which was healed standing with them, they could say nothing against it. **15** But when they had commanded them to go aside out of the council, they conferred among themselves, **16** Saying, What shall we do to these men? for that indeed a notable miracle hath been done by them [is] manifest to all them that dwell in Jerusalem; and we can not deny [it]. **17** But that it spread no further among the people, let us straitly threaten them, that they speak henceforth to no man in this name. **18** And they called them, and commanded them not to speak at all nor teach in the name of Jesus. **19** But Peter and John answered and said unto them, Whether it be right in the sight of God to hearken unto you more than unto God, judge ye. **20** For we can not but speak the things which we have seen and heard. **21** So when they had further threatened them, they let them go, finding nothing how they might punish them, because of the people: for all [men] glorified God for that which was done. **22** For the man was above forty years old, on whom this miracle of healing was shewed. **23** And being let go, they went to their own company, and reported all that the chief priests and elders had said unto them. **24** And when they heard that, they lifted up their voice to God with one accord, and said, Lord, thou [art] God, which hast made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all that in them is: **25** Who by the mouth of thy servant David hast said, Why did the heathen rage, and the people imagine vain things? **26** The kings of the earth stood up, and the rulers were gathered together against the Lord, and against his Christ. **27** For of a truth against thy holy child Jesus, whom thou hast anointed, both Herod, and Pontius Pilate, with the Gentiles, and the people of Israel, were gathered together, **28** For to do whatsoever thy hand and thy counsel determined before to be done. **29** And now, Lord, behold their threatenings: and grant unto thy servants, that with all boldness they may speak thy word, **30** By stretching forth thine hand to heal; and that signs and wonders may be done by the name of thy holy child Jesus.

31 And when they had prayed, the place was shaken where they were assembled together; and they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and they spake the word of God with boldness. **32** And the multitude of them that believed were of one heart and of one soul: neither said any [of them] that he possessed was his own; but they had all things common. **33** And with great power gave the apostles witness of the resurrection of the Lord Jesus: and great grace was upon them all. **34** Neither was there any among them that lacked: for as many as were possessors of lands or houses sold them, and brought the prices of the things that were sold, **35** And laid [them] down at the apostles' feet: and distribution was made unto every man according as he had need. **36** And Joses, who by the apostles was surnamed Barnabas, (which is, being interpreted, The son of consolation,) a Levite, [and] of the country of Cyprus, **37** Having land, sold [it], and brought the money, and laid [it] at the apostles' feet.

5 But a certain man named Ananias, with Sapphira his wife, sold a possession, **2** And kept back [part] of the price, his wife also being privy [to it], and brought a certain part, and laid [it] at the apostles' feet. **3** But Peter said, Ananias, why hath Satan filled thine heart to lie to the Holy Ghost, and to keep back [part] of the price of the land? **4** Whiles it remained, was it not thine own? and after it was sold, was it not in thine own power? why hast thou conceived this thing in thine heart? thou hast not lied unto men, but unto God. **5** And Ananias hearing these words fell down, and gave up the ghost: and great fear came on all them that heard these things. **6** And the young men arose, wound him up, and carried [him] out, and buried [him]. **7** And it was about the space of three hours after, when his wife, not knowing what was done, came in. **8** And Peter answered unto her, Tell me whether ye sold the land for so much? And she said, Yea, for so much. **9** Then Peter said unto her, How is it that ye have agreed together to tempt the Spirit of the Lord? behold, the feet of them which have buried thy husband [are] at the door, and shall carry thee out. **10** Then fell she down straightway at his feet, and yielded up the ghost: and the young men came in, and found her dead, and, carrying [her] forth, buried [her] by her husband. **11** And great

fear came upon all the church, and upon as many as heard these things. **12** And by the hands of the apostles were many signs and wonders wrought among the people; (and they were all with one accord in Solomon's porch. **13** And of the rest durst no man join himself to them: but the people magnified them. **14** And believers were the more added to the Lord, multitudes both of men and women.) **15** Insomuch [so is] also the Holy Ghost, whom God hath given that they brought forth the sick into the streets, and laid [them] on beds and couches, that at the least they were cut [to the heart], and took counsel to slay the shadow of Peter passing by might overshadow them. **16** There came also a multitude [out] of the cities round about unto Jerusalem, bringing sick folks, and them which were vexed with unclean spirits: and they were healed every one. **17** Then unto them, Ye men of Israel, take heed to yourselves what ye intend to do as touching these men. **18** And laid their hands on the apostles, and put them in the common prison. **19** four hundred, joined themselves: who was slain; and But the angel of the Lord by night opened the prison doors, and brought them forth, and said, **20** Go, stand before these days rose up Theudas, boasting himself filled with indignation, **21** And when they heard [that], they entered into the temple early in the morning, and taught. But the high priest came, and they that were with him, and **22** But when the officers came, and found them not in the prison, they returned, and told, **23** even to fight against God. **24** Now when the high priest and the captain of the temple and the chief priests heard these things, they doubted of them whereunto this would grow. **25** Then came one and told them, saying, Behold, the men whom ye put in prison are standing in the temple, and teaching the people. **26** Then went the captain with the officers, and brought them without violence: for they feared the people, lest they should have been stoned. **27** And when they had brought them, they set [them] before the council: and the high priest asked them, **28** Saying, Did not we straitly command you that ye should not teach in this name? and, behold, ye have filled Jerusalem with your doctrine, and intend to bring this man's blood upon us. **29** Then Peter and the [other] apostles answered and said, We ought to obey God rather than men. **30** The God of our fathers raised up Jesus, whom ye slew and hanged on a tree. **31** Him hath God exalted with his right hand [to be] a Prince and a Saviour, for to give repentance to Israel, and forgiveness of sins. **32** And we are his witnesses of these things; and to them that obey him. **33** When they heard [that], they were cut [to the heart], and took counsel to slay them. **34** Then stood there up one in the council, a some of them. **35** And said unto them, Ye men of Israel, take heed to yourselves what ye intend to do as touching these men. **36** For him, (which is the sect of the Sadducees,) and were before these days rose up Judas of Galilee in the days of the taxing, and drew away much people after him: he also perished; and all, to be somebody; to whom a number of men, about **37** After this man rose up Judas and speak in the temple to the people all the words of of Galilee in the days of the taxing, and drew away this life. **38** And now I say unto you, Refrain from these men, called the council together, and all the senate of the children of Israel, and sent to the prison to have them be of men, it will come to nought: **39** But if it be of brought. **40** And to him they agreed: Saying, The prison truly found we shut with all safety, and when they had called the apostles, and beaten and the keepers standing without before the doors: [them], they commanded that they should not speak but when we had opened, we found no man within. **41** And they departed from the presence of the council, rejoicing in the name of Jesus, and let them go. **42** And daily in the temple, and in every house, they ceased not to teach and preach Jesus Christ.

6 And in those days, when the number of the disciples was multiplied, there arose a murmuring of the Grecians against the Hebrews, because their widows were neglected in the daily ministration. **2** Then the twelve called the multitude of the disciples [unto them], and said, It is not reason that we should leave the word of God, and serve tables. **3** Wherefore, brethren, look ye out among you seven men of honest report, full of the Holy Ghost and wisdom, whom we may appoint over this business. **4** But we will give

ourselves continually to prayer, and to the ministry and entreat [them] evil four hundred years. 7 And of the word. 5 And the saying pleased the whole multitude: and they chose Stephen, a man full of faith and of the Holy Ghost, and Philip, and Prochorus, and Nicianor, and Timon, and Parmenas, and Nicolas a proselyte of Antioch: 6 Whom they set before the apostles: and when they had prayed, they laid [their] hands on them. 7 And the word of God increased; and the number of the disciples multiplied in Jerusalem greatly; and a great company of the priests were obedient to the faith. 8 And Stephen, full of faith and power, did great wonders and miracles among the people. 9 Then there arose certain of the synagogue, which is called [the synagogue] of the Libertines, and Cyrenians, and Alexandrians, and of them of Cilicia and of Asia, disputing with Stephen. 10 And they were not able to resist the wisdom and the spirit by which he spake. 11 Then they suborned men, which came upon [him], and caught him, and brought [him] to the council, 13 And set up false witnesses, which said, This man ceaseth not to speak blasphemous words against Moses, and [against] God. 12 And they stirred up the people, and the elders, and the scribes, and to the council, 13 And set up false witnesses, which said, This man ceaseth not to speak blasphemous words against this holy place, and the law: 14 For we have heard him say, that this Jesus of Nazareth shall destroy this place, and shall change the customs which Moses delivered us. 15 And all that sat in the council, looking stedfastly on him, saw his face as it had been the face of an angel.

I judge, said God: and after that shall they come forth, and serve me in this place. 8 And he gave him the covenant of circumcision: and so [Abraham] begat Isaac, and circumcised him the eighth day; and sold Joseph into Egypt: but God was with him, And delivered him out of all his afflictions, and gave him favour and wisdom in the sight of Pharaoh king of Egypt; and he made him governor over Egypt and all his house. 11 Now there came a dearth over all the land of Egypt and Chanaan, and great affliction: and our fathers found no sustenance. 12 But when Jacob heard that there was corn in Egypt, he sent out our fathers first. 13 And at the second [time] Joseph was made known to his brethren; and Joseph's kindred was made known unto Pharaoh. 14 Then sent Joseph, and called his father Jacob to [him], and all his kindred, threescore and fifteen souls. 15 So Jacob went down into Egypt, and died, he, and our fathers, 16 And were carried over into Sychem, and laid in the sepulchre that Abraham bought for a sum of money of the sons of Emmor [the father] of Sychem. 17 But when the time of the promise drew nigh, which God had sworn to Abraham, the people grew and multiplied in Egypt, 18 Till another king arose, which knew not Joseph. 19 The same dealt subtilly with our kindred, and evil entreated our fathers, so that they cast out their young children, to the end they might not live. 20 In which time Moses was born, and was exceeding fair, and nourished up in his father's house three months: 21 And when he was cast out, Pharaoh's daughter took him up, and nourished him for her own son. 22 And Moses was learned in all the wisdom of the Egyptians, and was mighty in words and in deeds. 23 And when he was full forty years old, it came into his heart to visit his brethren the children of Israel. 24 And seeing one [of them] suffer wrong, he defended [him], and avenged him that was oppressed, and smote the Egyptian: 25 For he supposed his brethren would have understood how that God by his hand would deliver them: but they understood not. 26 And the next day he shewed himself unto them as they strove, and would have set

7 Then said the high priest, Are these things so? 2 And he said, Men, brethren, and fathers, hearken; The God of glory appeared unto our father Abraham, when he was in Mesopotamia, before he dwelt in Charran, 3 And said unto him, Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and come into the land which I shall shew thee. 4 Then came he out of the land of the Chaldaens, and dwelt in Charran: and from thence, when his father was dead, he removed him into this land, wherein ye now dwell. 5 And he gave him none inheritance in it, no, not [so much as] to set his foot on: yet he promised that he would give it to him for a possession, and to his seed after him, when [as yet] he had no child. 6 And God spake on this wise, That his seed should sojourn in a strange land; and that they should bring them into bondage,

them at one again, saying, Sirs, ye are brethren; why do ye wrong one to another? 27 But he that did his neighbour wrong thrust him away, saying, Who made thee a ruler and a judge over us? 28 Wilt thou kill me, Babylon. 44 Our fathers had the tabernacle of witness as thou diddest the Egyptian yesterday? 29 Then fled Moses at this saying, and was a stranger in the land of Midian, where he begat two sons. 30 And when the fashion that he had seen. 45 Which also our forty years were expired, there appeared to him in the wilderness of mount Sina an angel of the Lord in a possession of the Gentiles, whom God drove out flame of fire in a bush. 31 When Moses saw [it], he wondered at the sight: and as he drew near to behold 46 Who found favour before God, and desired to find a [it], the voice of the Lord came unto him, 32 [Saying], tabernacle for the God of Jacob. 47 But Solomon built I [am] the God of thy fathers, the God of Abraham, him an house. 48 Howbeit the most High dwelleth not and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. Then in temples made with hands; as saith the prophet, 49 Moses trembled, and durst not behold. 33 Then said Heaven [is] my throne, and earth [is] my footstool: the Lord to him, Put off thy shoes from thy feet: for what house will ye build me? saith the Lord: or what the place where thou standest is holy ground. 34 I [is] the place of my rest? 50 Hath not my hand made have seen, I have seen the affliction of my people all these things? 51 Ye stiffnecked and uncircumcised which is in Egypt, and I have heard their groaning, in heart and ears, ye do always resist the Holy Ghost: and am come down to deliver them. And now come, as your fathers [did], so [do] ye. 52 Which of the I will send thee into Egypt. 35 This Moses whom prophets have not your fathers persecuted? and they they refused, saying, Who made thee a ruler and a have slain them which shewed before of the coming judge? the same did God send [to be] a ruler and a of the Just One; of whom ye have been now the deliverer by the hand of the angel which appeared betrayers and murderers: 53 Who have received the to him in the bush. 36 He brought them out, after law by the disposition of angels, and have not kept that he had shewed wonders and signs in the land [it.] 54 When they heard these things, they were cut of Egypt, and in the Red sea, and in the wilderness to the heart, and they gnashed on him with [their] forty years. 37 This is that Moses, which said unto the teeth. 55 But he, being full of the Holy Ghost, looked children of Israel, A prophet shall the Lord your God up stedfastly into heaven, and saw the glory of God, raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me; him and Jesus standing on the right hand of God, 56 And shall ye hear. 38 This is he, that was in the church in said, Behold, I see the heavens opened, and the the wilderness with the angel which spake to him in Son of man standing on the right hand of God. 57 the mount Sina, and [with] our fathers: who received Then they cried out with a loud voice, and stopped the lively oracles to give unto us: 39 To whom our their ears, and ran upon him with one accord, 58 And fathers would not obey, but thrust [him] from them, cast [him] out of the city, and stoned [him]: and the and in their hearts turned back again into Egypt, 40 witnesses laid down their clothes at a young man's Saying unto Aaron, Make us gods to go before us: feet, whose name was Saul. 59 And they stoned for [as for] this Moses, which brought us out of the Stephen, calling upon [God], and saying, Lord Jesus, land of Egypt, we wot not what is become of him. receive my spirit. 60 And he kneeled down, and cried 41 And they made a calf in those days, and offered with a loud voice, Lord, lay not this sin to their charge. sacrifice unto the idol, and rejoiced in the works of And when he had said this, he fell asleep. their own hands. 42 Then God turned, and gave them up to worship the host of heaven; as it is written in the book of the prophets, O ye house of Israel, have ye offered to me slain beasts and sacrifices [by the space of] forty years in the wilderness? 43

8 And Saul was consenting unto his death. And at that time there was a great persecution against the church which was at Jerusalem; and they were all scattered abroad throughout the regions of Judæa and Samaria, except the apostles. 2 And devout

men carried Stephen [to his burial], and made great lamentation over him. 3 As for Saul, he made havock of the church, entering into every house, and haling men and women committed [them] to prison. 4 things which ye have spoken come upon me. 5 And Therefore they that were scattered abroad went every where preaching the word. 5 Then Philip went down to the city of Samaria, and preached Christ unto them. 6 And the people with one accord gave heed unto those things which Philip spake, hearing and seeing the miracles which he did. 7 For unclean spirits, crying with loud voice, came out of many that were possessed [with them]: and many taken with palsies, and lame, were healed. 8 And there was a certain man, called Simon, which beforetime in the same city used sorcery, and bewitched the people of Samaria, giving out that himself was some great one: 10 To whom Philip, Go near, and join thyself to this chariot. 11 And prophet Esaias, and said, Understandest thou what to him they had regard, because that of long time he had bewitched them with sorceries. 12 But when they saw that he would come up and sit with him. 13 Then Simon as a sheep to the slaughter; and like a lamb dumb himself believed also: and when he was baptized, before his shearer, so opened he not his mouth: 14 Now who shall declare his generation? for his life is taken when the apostles which were at Jerusalem heard from the earth. 15 Who, when they sent unto them Peter and John: 16 (For as yet he was fallen upon none of them: only they were baptized in the name of the Lord Jesus.) 17 Then laid they water: and the eunuch said, See, what hands on them, and they received the Holy Ghost. 18 doth hinder me to be baptized? 19 And Philip said, If thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest. And when Simon saw that through laying on of the apostles' hands the Holy Ghost was given, he offered them money, 19 Saying, Give me also this power, the Son of God. 20 And he commanded the chariot to stand still: and they went down both into the water, 21 Thou hast neither part nor lot in this matter: for thy heart is full of wickedness, and pray God, if perhaps the eunuch saw him no more: and he went on his way not right in the sight of God. 22 Repent therefore of thy wickedness, and pray God, if perhaps the passing through he preached in all the cities, till he thought of thine heart may be forgiven thee. 23 For I came to Cæsarea.

9 And Saul, yet breathing out threatenings and forthwith, and arose, and was baptized. **10** And when slaughter against the disciples of the Lord, went he had received meat, he was strengthened. Then unto the high priest, **11** And desired of him letters to was Saul certain days with the disciples which were Damascus to the synagogues, that if he found any at Damascus. **12** And straightway he preached Christ of this way, whether they were men or women, he in the synagogues, that he is the Son of God. **13** But might bring them bound unto Jerusalem. **14** And as he all that heard [him] were amazed, and said; Is not this journeyed, he came near Damascus: and suddenly he that destroyed them which called on this name in there shined round about him a light from heaven: **15** Jerusalem, and came hither for that intent, that he And he fell to the earth, and heard a voice saying might bring them bound unto the chief priests? **16** But unto him, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? **17** Saul increased the more in strength, and confounded And he said, Who art thou, Lord? And the Lord said, the Jews which dwelt at Damascus, proving that this I am Jesus whom thou persecutest: [it is] hard for is very Christ. **18** And after that many days were thee to kick against the pricks. **19** And he trembling fulfilled, the Jews took counsel to kill him: **20** But their and astonished said, Lord, what wilt thou have me laying await was known of Saul. And they watched the to do? And the Lord [said] unto him, Arise, and go gates day and night to kill him. **21** Then the disciples into the city, and it shall be told thee what thou must took him by night, and let [him] down by the wall in a do. **22** And the men which journeyed with him stood basket. **23** And when Saul was come to Jerusalem, speechless, hearing a voice, but seeing no man. **24** he assayed to join himself to the disciples: but they And Saul arose from the earth; and when his eyes were all afraid of him, and believed not that he was a were opened, he saw no man: but they led him by disciple. **25** But Barnabas took him, and brought [him] the hand, and brought [him] into Damascus. **26** And to the apostles, and declared unto them how he had he was three days without sight, and neither did eat seen the Lord in the way, and that he had spoken to nor drink. **27** And there was a certain disciple at him, and how he had preached boldly at Damascus in Damascus, named Ananias; and to him said the Lord the name of Jesus. **28** And he was with them coming in a vision, Ananias. And he said, Behold, I [am here], in and going out at Jerusalem. **29** And he spake Lord. **30** And the Lord [said] unto him, Arise, and go boldly in the name of the Lord Jesus, and disputed into the street which is called Straight, and enquire in against the Grecians: but they went about to slay him. the house of Judas for [one] called Saul, of Tarsus: **31** [Which] when the brethren knew, they brought him for, behold, he prayeth, **32** And hath seen in a vision down to Cæsarea, and sent him forth to Tarsus. **33** a man named Ananias coming in, and putting [his] Then had the churches rest throughout all Judæa and hand on him, that he might receive his sight. **34** Then Galilee and Samaria, and were edified; and walking Ananias answered, Lord, I have heard by many of in the fear of the Lord, and in the comfort of the Holy this man, how much evil he hath done to thy saints at Ghost, were multiplied. **35** And it came to pass, as Jerusalem: **36** And here he hath authority from the Peter passed throughout all [quarters], he came down chief priests to bind all that call on thy name. **37** But also to the saints which dwelt at Lydda. **38** And there the Lord said unto him, Go thy way: for he is a chosen he found a certain man named Æneas, which had vessel unto me, to bear my name before the Gentiles, kept his bed eight years, and was sick of the palsy. and kings, and the children of Israel: **39** For I will shew **40** And Peter said unto him, Æneas, Jesus Christ him how great things he must suffer for my name's maketh thee whole: arise, and make thy bed. And he sake. **41** And Ananias went his way, and entered arose immediately. **42** And all that dwelt at Lydda and into the house; and putting his hands on him said, Saron saw him, and turned to the Lord. **43** Now there Brother Saul, the Lord, [even] Jesus, that appeared was at Joppa a certain disciple named Tabitha, which unto thee in the way as thou camest, hath sent me, by interpretation is called Dorcas: this woman was full that thou mightest receive thy sight, and be filled with of good works and almsdeeds which she did. **44** And the Holy Ghost. **45** And immediately there fell from it came to pass in those days, that she was sick, and his eyes as it had been scales: and he received sight died: whom when they had washed, they laid [her] in

an upper chamber. **38** And forasmuch as Lydda was nigh to Joppa, and the disciples had heard that Peter was there, they sent unto him two men, desiring [him] that he would not delay to come to them. **39** Then Peter arose and went with them. When he was come, they brought him into the upper chamber: and all coats and garments which Dorcas made, while she was with them. **40** But Peter put them all forth, and kneeled down, and prayed; and turning [him] to the body said, Tabitha, arise. And she opened her eyes: and when she saw Peter, she sat up. **41** And he gave her [his] hand, and lifted her up, and when he had called the saints and widows, presented her alive. **42** And it came to pass, that he believed in the Lord. **43** And it came to pass, that he tarried many days in Joppa with one Simon a tanner.

10 There was a certain man in Cæsarea called

Cornelius, a centurion of the band called the Italian [band]. **2** [A] devout [man], and one that feared God with all his house, which gave much alms to the people, and prayed to God alway. **3** He saw in a vision evidently about the ninth hour of the day an angel of God coming in to him, and saying unto him, Cornelius. **4** And when he looked on him, he was afraid, and said, What is it, Lord? And he said unto him, Thy prayers and thine alms are come up for a memorial before God. **5** And now send men to Joppa, and call for [one] Simon, whose surname is Peter: **6** He lodgeth with one Simon a tanner, whose house is by the sea side: he shall tell thee what thou oughtest to do. **7** And when the angel which spake unto Cornelius was departed, he called two of his household servants, and a devout soldier of them that waited on him continually; **8** And when he had declared all [these] things unto them, he sent them to Joppa. **9** On the morrow, as they went on their journey, and drew nigh unto the city, Peter went up upon the housetop to pray about the sixth hour: **10** And he became very hungry, and would have eaten: but while they made ready, he fell into a trance, **11** And saw heaven opened, and a certain vessel descending unto him, as it had been a great sheet knit at the four corners, and let down to the earth: **12** Wherein were all manner of fourfooted beasts of the earth, and wild beasts, and creeping things, and

fowls of the air. **13** And there came a voice to him, Rise, Peter; kill, and eat. **14** But Peter said, Not so, or unclean. **15** And the voice [spake] unto him again the second time, What God hath cleansed, [that] the vessel was received up again into heaven. **17** Now while Peter doubted in himself what this vision which he had seen should mean, behold, the men which were sent from Cornelius had made enquiry which was with them. **18** And called, and asked whether Simon, which was surnamed Peter, were lodged there. **19** While Peter thought on the vision, the Spirit said unto him, Behold, And it was known throughout all Joppa; and many three men seek thee. **20** Arise therefore, and get thee down, and go with them, doubting nothing: for I have sent them. **21** Then Peter went down to the men which were sent unto him from Cornelius; and said, Behold, I am he whom ye seek: what [is] the cause wherefore ye are come? **22** And they said, Cornelius the centurion, a just man, and one that feareth God, and of good report among all the nation of the Jews, was warned from God by an holy angel to send for thee into his house, and to hear words of thee. **23** Then called he them in, and lodged [them]. And on the morrow Peter went away with them, and certain brethren from Joppa accompanied him. **24** And the morrow after they entered into Cæsarea. And Cornelius waited for them, and had called together his kinsmen and near friends. **25** And as Peter was coming in, Cornelius met him, and fell down at his feet, and worshipped [him]. **26** But Peter took him up, saying, Stand up; I myself also am a man. **27** And as he talked with him, he went in, and found many that were come together. **28** And he said unto them, Ye know how that it is an unlawful thing for a man that is a Jew to keep company, or come unto one of another nation; but God hath shewed me that I should not call any man common or unclean. **29** Therefore came I [unto you] without gainsaying, as soon as I was sent for: I ask therefore for what intent ye have sent for me? **30** And Cornelius said, Four days ago I was fasting until this hour; and at the ninth hour I prayed in my house, and, behold, a man stood before me in bright clothing, **31** And said, Cornelius, thy prayer is heard, and thine alms are had in remembrance in the

sight of God. 32 Send therefore to Joppa, and call to Jerusalem, they that were of the circumcision hither Simon, whose surname is Peter; he is lodged contended with him, 3 Saying, Thou wentest in to in the house of [one] Simon a tanner by the sea side: men uncircumcised, and didst eat with them. 4 But who, when he cometh, shall speak unto thee. 33 Peter rehearsed [the matter] from the beginning, and Immediately therefore I sent to thee; and thou hast expounded [it] by order unto them, saying, 5 I was in well done that thou art come. Now therefore are we all here present before God, to hear all things that are commanded thee of God. 34 Then Peter opened great sheet, let down from heaven by four corners; [his] mouth, and said, Of a truth I perceive that God and it came even to me: 6 Upon the which when is no respecter of persons: 35 But in every nation I had fastened mine eyes, I considered, and saw he that feareth him, and worketh righteousness, is fourfooted beasts of the earth, and wild beasts, and accepted with him. 36 The word which [God] sent creeping things, and fowls of the air. 7 And I heard unto the children of Israel, preaching peace by Jesus a voice saying unto me, Arise, Peter; slay and eat. Christ: (he is Lord of all:) 37 That word, [I say], ye 8 But I said, Not so, Lord: for nothing common or know, which was published throughout all Judæa, unclean hath at any time entered into my mouth. 9 and began from Galilee, after the baptism which John But the voice answered me again from heaven, What preached; 38 How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth God hath cleansed, [that] call not thou common. 10 with the Holy Ghost and with power: who went about And this was done three times: and all were drawn doing good, and healing all that were oppressed up again into heaven. 11 And, behold, immediately of the devil; for God was with him. 39 And we are there were three men already come unto the house witnesses of all things which he did both in the land where I was, sent from Cæsarea unto me. 12 And of the Jews, and in Jerusalem; whom they slew and the Spirit bade me go with them, nothing doubting, hanged on a tree: 40 Him God raised up the third day, Moreover these six brethren accompanied me, and and shewed him openly; 41 Not to all the people, but we entered into the man's house: 13 And he shewed unto witnesses chosen before of God, [even] to us, us how he had seen an angel in his house, which who did eat and drink with him after he rose from the stood and said unto him, Send men to Joppa, and dead. 42 And he commanded us to preach unto the call for Simon, whose surname is Peter; 14 Who shall people, and to testify that it is he which was ordained tell thee words, whereby thou and all thy house shall of God [to be] the Judge of quick and dead. 43 To him be saved. 15 And as I began to speak, the Holy give all the prophets witness, that through his name Ghost fell on them, as on us at the beginning. 16 whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission Then remembered I the word of the Lord, how that he of sins. 44 While Peter yet spake these words, the said, John indeed baptized with water; but ye shall be Holy Ghost fell on all them which heard the word. 45 baptized with the Holy Ghost. 17 Forasmuch then And they of the circumcision which believed were as God gave them the like gift as [he did] unto us, astonished, as many as came with Peter, because who believed on the Lord Jesus Christ; what was that on the Gentiles also was poured out the gift of I, that I could withstand God? 18 When they heard the Holy Ghost. 46 For they heard them speak with these things, they held their peace, and glorified tongues, and magnify God. Then answered Peter, 47 God, saying, Then hath God also to the Gentiles Can any man forbid water, that these should not be granted repentance unto life. 19 Now they which baptized, which have received the Holy Ghost as well were scattered abroad upon the persecution that as we? 48 And he commanded them to be baptized arose about Stephen travelled as far as Phenice, and in the name of the Lord. Then prayed they him to Cyprus, and Antioch, preaching the word to none but tarry certain days.

11 And the apostles and brethren that were in Judæa heard that the Gentiles had also received the word of God. 2 And when Peter was come up

them: and a great number believed, and turned unto he went out, and followed him; and wist not that it the Lord. 22 Then tidings of these things came unto was true which was done by the angel; but thought the ears of the church which was in Jerusalem: and he saw a vision. 10 When they were past the first they sent forth Barnabas, that he should go as far and the second ward, they came unto the iron gate as Antioch. 23 Who, when he came, and had seen that leadeth unto the city; which opened to them of the grace of God, was glad, and exhorted them all, his own accord: and they went out, and passed on that with purpose of heart they would cleave unto through one street; and forthwith the angel departed the Lord. 24 For he was a good man, and full of the from him. 11 And when Peter was come to himself, Holy Ghost and of faith: and much people was added he said, Now I know of a surety, that the Lord hath unto the Lord. 25 Then departed Barnabas to Tarsus, sent his angel, and hath delivered me out of the hand for to seek Saul: 26 And when he had found him, he of Herod, and [from] all the expectation of the people brought him unto Antioch. And it came to pass, that of the Jews. 12 And when he had considered [the a whole year they assembled themselves with the thing], he came to the house of Mary the mother of church, and taught much people. And the disciples John, whose surname was Mark; where many were were called Christians first in Antioch. 27 And in these gathered together praying. 13 And as Peter knocked days came prophets from Jerusalem unto Antioch. at the door of the gate, a damsel came to hearken, 28 And there stood up one of them named Agabus, named Rhoda. 14 And when she knew Peter's voice, and signified by the Spirit that there should be great she opened not the gate for gladness, but ran in, dearth throughout all the world: which came to pass and told how Peter stood before the gate. 15 And in the days of Claudius Cæsar. 29 Then the disciples, they said unto her, Thou art mad. But she constantly every man according to his ability, determined to send affirmed that it was even so. Then said they, It is his relief unto the brethren which dwelt in Judæa: 30 angel. 16 But Peter continued knocking: and when Which also they did, and sent it to the elders by the they had opened [the door], and saw him, they were hands of Barnabas and Saul.

12 Now about that time Herod the king stretched forth [his] hands to vex certain of the church. 2 And he killed James the brother of John with the sword. 3 And because he saw it pleased the Jews, he proceeded further to take Peter also. (Then were the days of unleavened bread.) 4 And when he had apprehended him, he put [him] in prison, and delivered [him] to four quaternions of soldiers to keep him; intending after Easter to bring him forth to the people. 5 Peter therefore was kept in prison: but prayer was made without ceasing of the church unto God for him. 6 And when Herod would have brought him forth, the same night Peter was sleeping between two soldiers, bound with two chains: and the keepers before the door kept the prison. 7 And, behold, the angel of the Lord came upon [him], and a light shined in the prison: and he smote Peter on the side, and raised him up, saying, Arise up quickly. And his chains fell off from [his] hands. 8 And the angel said unto him, Gird thyself, and bind on thy sandals. And so he did. And he saith unto him, Cast thy garment about thee, and follow me. 9 And he went out, and followed him; and wist not that it was true which was done by the angel; but thought he saw a vision. 10 When they were past the first and the second ward, they came unto the iron gate that leadeth unto the city; which opened to them of the grace of God, was glad, and exhorted them all, his own accord: and they went out, and passed on that with purpose of heart they would cleave unto through one street; and forthwith the angel departed the Lord. 11 And when Peter was come to himself, he said, Now I know of a surety, that the Lord hath unto the Lord. 12 And when he had considered [the a whole year they assembled themselves with the thing], he came to the house of Mary the mother of church, and taught much people. And the disciples John, whose surname was Mark; where many were were called Christians first in Antioch. 13 And as Peter knocked at the door of the gate, a damsel came to hearken, 14 And when she knew Peter's voice, and signified by the Spirit that there should be great she opened not the gate for gladness, but ran in, dearth throughout all the world: which came to pass and told how Peter stood before the gate. 15 And in the days of Claudius Cæsar. 16 But Peter continued knocking: and when they had opened [the door], and saw him, they were astonished. 17 But he, beckoning unto them with the hand to hold their peace, declared unto them how the Lord had brought him out of the prison. And he said, Go shew these things unto James, and to the brethren. And he departed, and went into another place. 18 Now as soon as it was day, there was no small stir among the soldiers, what was become of Peter. 19 And when Herod had sought for him, and found him not, he examined the keepers, and commanded that [they] should be put to death. And he went down from Judæa to Cæsarea, and [there] abode. 20 And Herod was highly displeased with them of Tyre and Sidon: but they came with one accord to him, and, having made Blastus the king's chamberlain their friend, desired peace; because their country was nourished by the king's [country]. 21 And upon a set day Herod, arrayed in royal apparel, sat upon his throne, and made an oration unto them. 22 And the people gave a shout, [saying, It is] the voice of a god, and not of a man. 23 And immediately the angel of the Lord smote him, because he gave not God the glory: and he was eaten of worms, and gave up the ghost. 24 But the word of God grew and

multiplied. 25 And Barnabas and Saul returned from Israel, and ye that fear God, give audience. 17 The Jerusalem, when they had fulfilled [their] ministry, and God of this people of Israel chose our fathers, and took with them John, whose surname was Mark. exalted the people when they dwelt as strangers in

13 Now there were in the church that was at Antioch

certain prophets and teachers; as Barnabas, and Simeon that was called Niger, and Lucius of Cyrene, and Manaen, which had been brought up with Herod the tetrarch, and Saul. 2 As they ministered to the Lord, and fasted, the Holy Ghost said, Separate me Barnabas and Saul for the work whereunto I have called them. 3 And when they had fasted and prayed, and laid [their] hands on them, they sent [them] away. 4 So they, being sent forth by the Holy Ghost, departed unto Seleucia; and from thence they sailed to Cyprus. 5 And when they were at Salamis, they preached the word of God in the synagogues of the Jews: and they had also John to [their] minister. 6 And when they had gone through the isle unto Paphos, they found a certain sorcerer, a false prophet, a Jew, whose name [was] Bar-jesus: 7 Which was with the deputy of the country, Sergius Paulus, a prudent man; who called for Barnabas and Saul, and desired to hear the word of God. 8 But Elymas the sorcerer (for so is his name by interpretation) withstood them, seeking to turn away the deputy from the faith. 9 Then Saul, (who also [is called] Paul,) filled with the Holy Ghost, set his eyes on him, 10 And said, O full of all subtily and all mischief, [thou] child of the devil, [thou] enemy of all righteousness, wilt thou not cease to pervert the right ways of the Lord? 11 And now, behold, the hand of the Lord [is] upon thee, and thou shalt be blind, not seeing the sun for a season. And immediately there fell on him a mist and a darkness; and he went about seeking some to lead him by the hand. 12 Then the deputy, when he saw what was done, believed, being astonished at the doctrine of the Lord. 13 Now when Paul and his company loosed from Paphos, they came to Perga in Pamphylia: and John departing from them returned to Jerusalem. 14 But when they departed from Perga, they came to Antioch in Pisidia, and went into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and sat down. 15 And after the reading of the law and the prophets the rulers of the synagogue sent unto them, saying, [Ye] men [and] brethren, if ye have any word of exhortation for the people, say on. 16 Then Paul stood up, and beckoning with [his] hand said, Men of

the land of Egypt, and with an high arm brought he them out of it. 18 And about the time of forty years suffered he their manners in the wilderness. 19 And when he had destroyed seven nations in the land of Chanaan, he divided their land to them by lot. 20 And after that he gave [unto them] judges about the space of four hundred and fifty years, until Samuel the prophet. 21 And afterward they desired a king: and God gave unto them Saul the son of Cis, a man of the tribe of Benjamin, by the space of forty years. 22 And when he had removed him, he raised up unto them David to be their king; to whom also he gave testimony, and said, I have found David the [son] of Jesse, a man after mine own heart, which shall fulfil all my will. 23 Of this man's seed hath God according to [his] promise raised unto Israel a Saviour, Jesus: 24 When John had first preached before his coming the baptism of repentance to all the people of Israel. 25 And as John fulfilled his course, he said, Whom think ye that I am? I am not [he]. But, behold, there cometh one after me, whose shoes of [his] feet I am not worthy to loose. 26 Men [and] brethren, children of the stock of Abraham, and whosoever among you feareth God, to you is the word of this salvation sent. 27 For they that dwell at Jerusalem, and their rulers, because they knew him not, nor yet the voices of the prophets which are read every sabbath day, they have fulfilled [them] in condemning [him]. 28 And though they found no cause of death [in him], yet desired they Pilate that he should be slain. 29 And when they had fulfilled all that was written of him, they took [him] down from the tree, and laid [him] in a sepulchre. 30 But God raised him from the dead: 31 And he was seen many days of them which came up with him from Galilee to Jerusalem, who are his witnesses unto the people. 32 And we declare unto you glad tidings, how that the promise which was made unto the fathers, 33 God hath fulfilled the same unto us their children, in that he hath raised up Jesus again; as it is also written in the second psalm, Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee. 34 And as concerning that he raised him up from the dead, [now] no more to return to corruption, he said on this

wise, I will give you the sure mercies of David. 35 Wherefore he saith also in another [psalm], Thou shalt not suffer thine Holy One to see corruption. 36 For David, after he had served his own generation by the will of God, fell on sleep, and was laid unto his fathers, and saw corruption: 37 But he, whom God raised again, saw no corruption. 38 Be it known unto you therefore, men [and] brethren, that through this man is preached unto you the forgiveness of sins: 39 And by him all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses. 40 Beware therefore, lest that come upon you, which is spoken of in the prophets; 41 Behold, ye in your days, a work which ye shall in no wise believe, though a man declare it unto you. 42 And when the Jews were gone out of the synagogue, the Gentiles besought that these words might be preached to them the next sabbath. 43 Now when the congregation was broken up, many of the Jews and religious proselytes followed Paul and Barnabas: who, speaking to them, Then Paul and Barnabas waxed bold, and said, It was necessary that the word of God should first have been spoken to you: but seeing ye put it from you, and judge yourselves unworthy of everlasting life, lo, we turn to the Gentiles. (aiōnios g166) 47 For so hath the Lord commanded us, [saying], I have set thee to be a light of the Gentiles, that thou shouldest be for salvation unto the ends of the earth. 48 And when the Gentiles heard this, they were glad, and glorified the word of the Lord: and as many as were ordained to eternal life believed. (aiōnios g166) 49 And the word of the Lord was published throughout all the region. 50 But the Jews stirred up the devout and honourable women, and the chief men of the city, and raised persecution against Paul and Barnabas, and expelled them out of their coasts. 51 But they shook off the dust of their feet against them, and came unto Iconium. 52 And the disciples were filled with joy, and

14 And it came to pass in Iconium, that they went both together into the synagogue of the Jews, and so spake, that a great multitude both of the Jews and also of the Greeks believed. 2 But the unbelieving Jews stirred up the Gentiles, and made their minds evil affected against the brethren. 3 Long time therefore abode they speaking boldly in the Lord, which gave testimony unto the word of his grace, and granted signs and wonders to be done by their hands. 4 But the multitude of the city was divided: and part held with the Jews, and part with the apostles. 5 And when there was an assault made both of the Gentiles, and also of the Jews with their rulers, to use [them] despitefully, and to stone them, 6 They were ware of [it], and fled unto Lystra and Derbe, being a cripple from his mother's womb, who never had walked: 9 The same heard Paul speak: who stedfastly beholding him, and perceiving that he had being a cripple from his mother's womb, who never had walked: 9 The same heard Paul speak: who stedfastly beholding him, and perceiving that he had

And when the people saw what Paul had done, they lifted up their voices, saying in the speech of Lycaonia, The gods are come down to us in the likeness of men. 12 And they called Barnabas, Jupiter; and Paul, Mercurius, because he was the chief speaker. 13 Then the priest of Jupiter, which was before their city, brought oxen and garlands unto the gates, and would have done sacrifice with the people. 14 [Which] when the apostles, Barnabas and Paul, heard [of], they rent their clothes, and ran in among the people, crying out, 15 And saying, Sirs, why do ye these things? We also are men of like passions with you, and preach unto you that ye should turn from these vanities unto the living God, which made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all things that are therein: 16 Who in times past suffered all nations to walk in their own ways. 17 Nevertheless he left not himself without witness, in that he did good, and gave us rain from heaven, and fruitful seasons, filling our hearts with food and gladness. 18 And with these sayings scarce restrained they the people, that they had not done sacrifice unto them. 19 And there came thither [certain] Jews from Antioch and Iconium, who

persuaded the people, and, having stoned Paul, drew us, that the Gentiles by my mouth should hear the [him] out of the city, supposing he had been dead. word of the gospel, and believe. 8 And God, which 20 Howbeit, as the disciples stood round about him, knoweth the hearts, bare them witness, giving them he rose up, and came into the city: and the next the Holy Ghost, even as [he did] unto us; 9 And put no day he departed with Barnabas to Derbe. 21 And difference between us and them, purifying their hearts when they had preached the gospel to that city, and by faith. 10 Now therefore why tempt ye God, to put a had taught many, they returned again to Lystra, and yoke upon the neck of the disciples, which neither our [to] Iconium, and Antioch, 22 Confirming the souls fathers nor we were able to bear? 11 But we believe of the disciples, [and] exhorting them to continue in that through the grace of the Lord Jesus Christ we the faith, and that we must through much tribulation shall be saved, even as they. 12 Then all the multitude enter into the kingdom of God. 23 And when they kept silence, and gave audience to Barnabas and had ordained them elders in every church, and had Paul, declaring what miracles and wonders God had prayed with fasting, they commanded them to the wrought among the Gentiles by them. 13 And after Lord, on whom they believed. 24 And after they had they had held their peace, James answered, saying, passed throughout Pisidia, they came to Pamphylia. Men [and] brethren, hearken unto me: 14 Simeon hath 25 And when they had preached the word in Perga, declared how God at the first did visit the Gentiles, to they went down into Attalia: 26 And thence sailed to take out of them a people for his name. 15 And to Antioch, from whence they had been recommended this agree the words of the prophets; as it is written, to the grace of God for the work which they fulfilled. 16 After this I will return, and will build again the 27 And when they were come, and had gathered the tabernacle of David, which is fallen down; and I will church together, they rehearsed all that God had build again the ruins thereof, and I will set it up: 17 done with them, and how he had opened the door of That the residue of men might seek after the Lord, faith unto the Gentiles. 28 And there they abode long and all the Gentiles, upon whom my name is called, time with the disciples. saith the Lord, who doeth all these things. 18 Known

15 And certain men which came down from Judæa unto God are all his works from the beginning of the world. (aiōn g165) 19 Wherefore my sentence is, that taught the brethren, [and said], Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved. 2 When therefore Paul and Barnabas had no small dissension and disputation with them, they determined that Paul and Barnabas, and certain other of them, should go up to Jerusalem unto the apostles and elders about this question. 3 And being brought on their way by the church, they passed through Phenice and Samaria, declaring the conversion of the Gentiles: and they caused great joy unto all the brethren. 4 And when they were come to Jerusalem, they were received of the church, and [of] the apostles and elders, and they declared all things that God had done with them. 5 But there rose up certain of the sect of the Pharisees which believed, saying, That it was needful to circumcise them, and to command [them] to keep the law of Moses. 6 And the apostles and elders came together for to consider of this matter. 7 And when there had been much disputing, Peter rose up, and said unto them, Men [and] brethren, ye know how that a good while ago God made choice among

we trouble not them, which from among the Gentiles are turned to God: 20 But that we write unto them, that they abstain from pollutions of idols, and [from] fornication, and [from] things strangled, and [from] blood. 21 For Moses of old time hath in every city them that preach him, being read in the synagogues every sabbath day. 22 Then pleased it the apostles and elders, with the whole church, to send chosen men of their own company to Antioch with Paul and Barnabas; [namely], Judas surnamed Barsabas, and Silas, chief men among the brethren: 23 And they wrote [letters] by them after this manner; The apostles and elders and brethren [send] greeting unto the brethren which are of the Gentiles in Antioch and Syria and Cilicia: 24 Forasmuch as we have heard, that certain which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting your souls, saying, [Ye must] be circumcised, and keep the law: to whom we gave no [such] commandment: 25 It seemed good unto us, being assembled with one accord, to send chosen

men unto you with our beloved Barnabas and Paul, elders which were at Jerusalem. 5 And so were the
26 Men that have hazarded their lives for the name of churches established in the faith, and increased in our Lord Jesus Christ. 27 We have sent therefore number daily. 6 Now when they had gone throughout Judas and Silas, who shall also tell [you] the same Phrygia and the region of Galatia, and were forbidden things by mouth. 28 For it seemed good to the Holy Ghost to preach the word in Asia, 7 After Ghost, and to us, to lay upon you no greater burden than these necessary things; 29 That ye abstain from meats offered to idols, and from blood, and from things strangled, and from fornication: from which if ye keep yourselves, ye shall do well. Fare ye well. 30 So when they were dismissed, they came to Antioch: into Macedonia, and help us. 10 And after he had and when they had gathered the multitude together, seen the vision, immediately we endeavoured to go they delivered the epistle: 31 [Which] when they had read, they rejoiced for the consolation. 32 And Judas and Silas, being prophets also themselves, exhorted 11 Therefore loosing from Troas, we came with a the brethren with many words, and confirmed [them]. straight course to Samothracia, and the next [day] 33 And after they had tarried [there] a space, they to Neapolis; 12 And from thence to Philippi, which were let go in peace from the brethren unto the is the chief city of that part of Macedonia, [and] a apostles. 34 Notwithstanding it pleased Silas to abide colony: and we were in that city abiding certain days. there still. 35 Paul also and Barnabas continued in 13 And on the sabbath we went out of the city by Antioch, teaching and preaching the word of the Lord, a river side, where prayer was wont to be made; with many others also. 36 And some days after Paul and we sat down, and spake unto the women which said unto Barnabas, Let us go again and visit our resorted [thither.] 14 And a certain woman named brethren in every city where we have preached the Lydia, a seller of purple, of the city of Thyatira, which word of the Lord, [and see] how they do. 37 And worshipped God, heard [us]: whose heart the Lord Barnabas determined to take with them John, whose surname was Mark. 38 But Paul thought not good to take him with them, who departed from them from Pamphylia, and went not with them to the work. 39 have judged me to be faithful to the Lord, come into And the contention was so sharp between them, that And the contention was so sharp between them, that my house, and abide [there]. And she constrained they departed asunder one from the other: and so us. 16 And it came to pass, as we went to prayer, a Barnabas took Mark, and sailed unto Cyprus; 40 And certain damsel possessed with a spirit of divination Paul chose Silas, and departed, being recommended by the brethren unto the grace of God. 41 And he went through Syria and Cilicia, confirming the churches.

16 Then came he to Derbe and Lystra: and, behold, a certain disciple was there, named Timotheus, the son of a certain woman, which was a Jewess, and believed; but his father [was] a Greek: 2 Which was well reported of by the brethren that were at Lystra and Iconium. 3 Him would Paul have to go forth with him; and took and circumcised him because of the Jews which were in those quarters: for they knew all that his father was a Greek. 4 And as they went through the cities, they delivered them the decrees for to keep, that were ordained of the apostles and

receive, neither to observe, being Romans. 22 And the multitude rose up together against them: and the magistrates rent off their clothes, and commanded to beat [them]. 23 And when they had laid many stripes upon them, they cast [them] into prison, charging the jailor to keep them safely: 24 Who, having received such a charge, thrust them into the inner prison, and made their feet fast in the stocks. 25 And at midnight this Jesus, whom I preach unto you, is Christ. 4 And Paul and Silas prayed, and sang praises unto God: some of them believed, and consorted with Paul and the prisoners heard them. 26 And suddenly there was a great earthquake, so that the foundations of the prison were shaken: and immediately all the doors were opened, and every one's bands were loosed.

17 Now when they had passed through Amphipolis and Apollonia, they came to Thessalonica, where was a synagogue of the Jews: 2 And Paul, as his manner was, went in unto them, and three sabbath days reasoned with them out of the scriptures, 3 Opening and alleging, that Christ must needs have suffered, and risen again from the dead; and that made their feet fast in the stocks. 25 And at midnight this Jesus, whom I preach unto you, is Christ. 4 And Silas; and of the devout Greeks a great multitude, and of the chief women not a few. 5 But the Jews Silas; and of the chief women not a few. 5 But the Jews

27 And the keeper of the prison awaking out of his sleep, and seeing the prison doors open, he drew out assault the house of Jason, and sought to bring his sword, and would have killed himself, supposing them out to the people. 6 And when they found them that the prisoners had been fled. 28 But Paul cried not, they drew Jason and certain brethren unto the with a loud voice, saying, Do thyself no harm: for rulers of the city, crying, These that have turned we are all here. 29 Then he called for a light, and world upside down are come hither also; 7 Whom sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Jason hath received: and these all do contrary to Paul and Silas, 30 And brought them out, and said, the decrees of Cæsar, saying that there is another Sirs, what must I do to be saved? 31 And they said, king, [one] Jesus. 8 And they troubled the people and Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be the rulers of the city, when they heard these things. saved, and thy house. 32 And they spake unto him 9 And when they had taken security of Jason, and the word of the Lord, and to all that were in his house. of the other, they let them go. 10 And the brethren 33 And he took them the same hour of the night, and immediately sent away Paul and Silas by night unto washed [their] stripes; and was baptized, he and all Berea: who coming [thither] went into the synagogue his, straightway. 34 And when he had brought them of the Jews. 11 These were more noble than those in into his house, he set meat before them, and rejoiced, Thessalonica, in that they received the word with all believing in God with all his house. 35 And when it was day, the magistrates sent the serjeants, saying, whether those things were so. 12 Therefore many Let those men go. 36 And the keeper of the prison of them believed; also of honourable women which told this saying to Paul, The magistrates have sent to were Greeks, and of men, not a few. 13 But when the let you go: now therefore depart, and go in peace. 37 Jews of Thessalonica had knowledge that the word But Paul said unto them, They have beaten us openly of God was preached of Paul at Berea, they came uncondemned, being Romans, and have cast [us] thither also, and stirred up the people. 14 And then into prison; and now do they thrust us out privily? nay immediately the brethren sent away Paul to go as verily; but let them come themselves and fetch us it were to the sea: but Silas and Timotheus abode out. 38 And the serjeants told these words unto the there still. 15 And they that conducted Paul brought magistrates: and they feared, when they heard that him unto Athens: and receiving a commandment they were Romans. 39 And they came and besought unto Silas and Timotheus for to come to him with all them, and brought [them] out, and desired [them] to speed, they departed. 16 Now while Paul waited for depart out of the city. 40 And they went out of the them at Athens, his spirit was stirred in him, when he prison, and entered into [the house of] Lydia: and saw the city wholly given to idolatry. 17 Therefore when they had seen the brethren, they comforted disputed he in the synagogue with the Jews, and with them, and departed.

the devout persons, and in the market daily with them

that met with him. **18** Then certain philosophers of the Areopagite, and a woman named Damaris, and the Epicureans, and of the Stoicks, encountered him. others with them.

And some said, What will this babbler say? other some, He seemeth to be a setter forth of strange gods: because he preached unto them Jesus, and the resurrection. **19** And they took him, and brought him unto Areopagus, saying, May we know what this new doctrine, whereof thou speakest, [is]? **20** For thou bringest certain strange things to our ears: we would know therefore what these things mean. **21** (For all the Athenians and strangers which were there spent their time in nothing else, but either to tell, or to hear some new thing.) **22** Then Paul stood in the midst of Mars' hill, and said, [Ye] men of Athens, I perceive that in all things ye are too superstitious. **23** For as I passed by, and beheld your devotions, I found an altar with this inscription, TO THE UNKNOWN GOD. Whom therefore ye ignorantly worship, him declare I unto you. **24** God that made the world and all things therein, seeing that he is Lord of heaven and earth, dwelleth not in temples made with hands; **25** Neither is worshipped with men's hands, as though he needed any thing, seeing he giveth to all life, and breath, and all things; **26** And hath made of one blood all nations of men for to dwell on all the face of the earth, and hath determined the times before appointed, and the bounds of their habitation; **27** That they should seek the Lord, if haply they might feel after him, and find him, though he be not far from every one of us: **28** For in him we live, and move, and have our being; as certain also of your own poets have said, For we are also his offspring. **29** Forasmuch then as we are the offspring of God, we ought not to think that the Godhead is like unto gold, or silver, or stone, graven by art and man's device. **30** And the times of this ignorance God winked at; but now commandeth all men every where to repent: **31** Because he hath appointed a day, in the which he will judge the world in righteousness by [that] man whom he hath ordained; [whereof] he hath given assurance unto all [men], in that he hath raised him from the dead. **32** And when they heard of the resurrection of the dead, some mocked: and others said, We will hear thee again of this [matter]. **33** So Paul departed from among them. **34** Howbeit certain men clave unto him, and believed: among the which [was] Dionysius

the Areopagite, and a woman named Damaris, and others with them.

18 After these things Paul departed from Athens, and came to Corinth; **2** And found a certain Jew named Aquila, born in Pontus, lately come from Italy, with his wife Priscilla; (because that Claudius had commanded all Jews to depart from Rome:) and came unto them. **3** And because he was of the same craft, he abode with them, and wrought: for by their occupation they were tentmakers. **4** And he reasoned in the synagogue every sabbath, and persuaded the Jews and the Greeks. **5** And when Silas and Timotheus were come from Macedonia, Paul was pressed in the spirit, and testified to the Jews [that] Jesus [was] Christ. **6** And when they opposed themselves, and blasphemed, he shook [his] raiment, and said unto them, Your blood [be] upon your own heads; I [am] clean: from henceforth I will go unto the Gentiles. **7** And he departed thence, and entered into a certain [man's] house, named Justus, [one] that worshipped God, whose house joined hard to the synagogue. **8** And Crispus, the chief ruler of the synagogue, believed on the Lord with all his house; and many of the Corinthians hearing believed, and were baptized. **9** Then spake the Lord to Paul in the night by a vision, Be not afraid, but speak, and hold not thy peace: **10** For I am with thee, and no man shall set on thee to hurt thee: for I have much people in this city. **11** And he continued [there] a year and six months, teaching the word of God among them. **12** And when Gallio was the deputy of Achaia, the Jews made insurrection with one accord against Paul, and brought him to the judgment seat, **13** Saying, This [fellow] persuadeth men to worship God contrary to the law. **14** And when Paul was now about to open [his] mouth, Gallio said unto the Jews, If it were a matter of wrong or wicked lewdness, O [ye] Jews, reason would that I should bear with you: **15** But if it be a question of words and names, and [of] your law, look ye [to it]; for I will be no judge of such [matters]. **16** And he drove them from the judgment seat. **17** Then all the Greeks took Sosthenes, the chief ruler of the synagogue, and beat [him] before the judgment seat. And Gallio cared for none of those things. **18** And Paul [after this] tarried [there] yet a good while, and then took his leave of the brethren, and sailed

thence into Syria, and with him Priscilla and Aquila; about twelve. 8 And he went into the synagogue, and having shorn [his] head in Cenchrea: for he had a spake boldly for the space of three months, disputing vow. 19 And he came to Ephesus, and left them and persuading the things concerning the kingdom of there: but he himself entered into the synagogue, and God. 9 But when divers were hardened, and believed reasoned with the Jews. 20 When they desired [him] not, but spake evil of that way before the multitude, to tarry longer time with them, he consented not; 21 he departed from them, and separated the disciples, But bade them farewell, saying, I must by all means disputing daily in the school of one Tyrannus. 10 And keep this feast that cometh in Jerusalem: but I will this continued by the space of two years; so that all return again unto you, if God will. And he sailed from they which dwelt in Asia heard the word of the Lord Ephesus. 22 And when he had landed at Cæsarea, Jesus, both Jews and Greeks. 11 And God wrought and gone up, and saluted the church, he went down special miracles by the hands of Paul: 12 So that from to Antioch. 23 And after he had spent some time his body were brought unto the sick handkerchiefs or [there], he departed, and went over [all] the country aprons, and the diseases departed from them, and of Galatia and Phrygia in order, strengthening all the evil spirits went out of them. 13 Then certain of the disciples. 24 And a certain Jew named Apollos, the vagabond Jews, exorcists, took upon them to call born at Alexandria, an eloquent man, [and] mighty in over them which had evil spirits the name of the Lord the scriptures, came to Ephesus. 25 This man was Jesus, saying, We adjure you by Jesus whom Paul instructed in the way of the Lord; and being fervent in preacheth. 14 And there were seven sons of [one] the spirit, he spake and taught diligently the things of Sceva, a Jew, [and] chief of the priests, which did the Lord, knowing only the baptism of John. 26 And so. 15 And the evil spirit answered and said, Jesus I he began to speak boldly in the synagogue: whom know, and Paul I know; but who are ye? 16 And the when Aquila and Priscilla had heard, they took him man in whom the evil spirit was leaped on them, and unto [them], and expounded unto him the way of God overcame them, and prevailed against them, so that more perfectly. 27 And when he was disposed to they fled out of that house naked and wounded. 17 pass into Achaia, the brethren wrote, exhorting the And this was known to all the Jews and Greeks also disciples to receive him: who, when he was come, dwelling at Ephesus; and fear fell on them all, and the helped them much which had believed through grace: name of the Lord Jesus was magnified. 18 And many 28 For he mightily convinced the Jews, [and that] that believed came, and confessed, and shewed their publickly, shewing by the scriptures that Jesus was deeds. 19 Many of them also which used curious Christ.

19 And it came to pass, that, while Apollos was at Corinth, Paul having passed through the upper coasts came to Ephesus: and finding certain disciples, 2 He said unto them, Have ye received the Holy Ghost since ye believed? And they said unto him, We have not so much as heard whether there be any Holy Ghost. 3 And he said unto them, Unto what then were ye baptized? And they said, Unto John's baptism. 4 Then said Paul, John verily baptized with the baptism of repentance, saying unto the people, that they should believe on him which should come after him, that is, on Christ Jesus. 5 When they heard [this], they were baptized in the name of the Lord Jesus. 6 And when Paul had laid [his] hands upon them, the Holy Ghost came on them; and they spake with tongues, and prophesied. 7 And all the men were

arts brought their books together, and burned them before all [men]: and they counted the price of them, and found [it] fifty thousand [pieces] of silver. 20 So mightily grew the word of God and prevailed. 21 After these things were ended, Paul purposed in the spirit, when he had passed through Macedonia and Achaia, to go to Jerusalem, saying, After I have been there, I must also see Rome. 22 So he sent into Macedonia two of them that ministered unto him, Timotheus and Erastus; but he himself stayed in Asia for a season. 23 And the same time there arose no small stir about that way. 24 For a certain [man] named Demetrius, a silversmith, which made silver shrines for Diana, brought no small gain unto the craftsmen; 25 Whom he called together with the workmen of like occupation, and said, Sirs, ye know that by this craft we have our wealth. 26 Moreover ye see and hear,

that not alone at Ephesus, but almost throughout all Asia, this Paul hath persuaded and turned away much people, saying that they be no gods, which are made with hands: 27 So that not only this our craft is of the great goddess Diana should be despised, and her magnificence should be destroyed, whom all Asia and the world worshippeth. 28 And when they heard [these sayings], they were full of wrath, and cried out, saying, Great [is] Diana of the Ephesians. 29 And the whole city was filled with confusion: and having caught Gaius and Aristarchus, men of Macedonia, Tychicus and Trophimus. 30 And when Paul would have entered in unto the people, the disciples suffered him not. 31 And certain of the chief of Asia, which were his friends, sent unto him, desiring [him] that he would not adventure himself into the theatre. 32 Some therefore cried one thing, and some another: and continued his speech until midnight. 33 And there for the assembly was confused; and the more part knew not wherefore they were come together. 34 But when they knew that he was a Jew, all men of Ephesus, what man is there that knoweth not the great goddess Diana, and of the [image] which fell down from Jupiter? 35 Seeing then that these things cannot be spoken against, ye ought to be quiet, and have a matter against any man, the law is open, and there are deputies: let them implead one another. 36 Wherefore if But if ye enquire any thing concerning other matters, it shall be determined in a lawful assembly. 37 For ye have brought hither an account of this concourse. 38 Wherefore if But if ye enquire any thing concerning other matters, it shall be determined in a lawful assembly. 39 we came to Miletus. 40 For we are in danger to be called in question for this day's uproar, there being no cause whereby we may give an account of this concourse. 41 And when he had said unto them, Ye know, from the first day that I came into Asia, after what manner I have been with you at

20 And after the uproar was ceased, Paul called unto [him] the disciples, and embraced [them], and departed for to go into Macedonia. 2 And when he had gone over those parts, and had given them much exhortation, he came into Greece, 3 And of the Thessalonians, Aristarchus and Secundus; the whole city was filled with confusion: and having and Gaius of Derbe, and Timotheus; and of Asia, caught Gaius and Aristarchus, men of Macedonia, Tychicus and Trophimus. 5 These going before tarried Paul's companions in travel, they rushed with one for us at Troas. 6 And we sailed away from Philippi accord into the theatre. 30 And when Paul would have entered in unto the people, the disciples suffered them to Troas in five days; where we abode seven days. 7 And upon the first [day] of the week, when the disciples came together to break bread, Paul preached unto them, ready to depart on the Morrow; Some therefore cried one thing, and some another: and continued his speech until midnight. 8 And there for the assembly was confused; and the more part were many lights in the upper chamber, where they knew not wherefore they were come together. 33 And were gathered together. 9 And there sat in a window they drew Alexander out of the multitude, the Jews a certain young man named Eutychus, being fallen putting him forward. And Alexander beckoned with the hand, and would have made his defence unto the people. 34 But when they knew that he was a Jew, all into a deep sleep: and as Paul was long preaching, he sunk down with sleep, and fell down from the third loft, and was taken up dead. 10 And Paul went down, with one voice about the space of two hours cried and fell on him, and embracing [him] said, Trouble out, Great [is] Diana of the Ephesians. 35 And when not yourselves; for his life is in him. 11 When he the townclerk had appeased the people, he said, [Ye] therefore was come up again, and had broken bread, men of Ephesus, what man is there that knoweth not and eaten, and talked a long while, even till break of day, so he departed. 12 And they brought the young the great goddess Diana, and of the [image] which fell man alive, and were not a little comforted. 13 And down from Jupiter? 36 Seeing then that these things we went before to ship, and sailed unto Assos, there cannot be spoken against, ye ought to be quiet, and intending to take in Paul: for so had he appointed, to do nothing rashly. 37 For ye have brought hither minding himself to go afoot. 14 And when he met with these men, which are neither robbers of churches, us at Assos, we took him in, and came to Mitylene. nor yet blasphemers of your goddess. 38 Wherefore if 15 And we sailed thence, and came the next [day] Demetrius, and the craftsmen which are with him, over against Chios; and the next [day] we arrived at have a matter against any man, the law is open, and Samos, and tarried at Trogyllium; and the next [day] there are deputies: let them implead one another. 39 we came to Miletus. 16 For Paul had determined to But if ye enquire any thing concerning other matters, sail by Ephesus, because he would not spend the time in Asia: for he hasted, if it were possible for him, to be at Jerusalem the day of Pentecost. 17 And from uproar, there being no cause whereby we may give Miletus he sent to Ephesus, and called the elders of an account of this concourse. 41 And when he had the church. 18 And when they were come to him, he thus spoken, he dismissed the assembly. said unto them, Ye know, from the first day that I came into Asia, after what manner I have been with you at

all seasons, 19 Serving the Lord with all humility of mind, and with many tears, and temptations, which befell me by the lying in wait of the Jews: 20 [And] how I kept back nothing that was profitable [unto you], but have shewed you, and have taught you publickly, and from house to house, 21 Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ. 22 And now, behold, I go bound in the spirit unto Jerusalem, not knowing the things that shall befall me there: 23 Save that the Holy Ghost witnesseth in every city, saying that bonds and afflictions abide me. 24 But none of these things move me, neither count I my life dear unto myself, so that I might finish my course with joy, and the ministry, which I have received of the Lord Jesus, to testify the gospel of the grace of God. 25 And now, behold, I know that ye all, among whom I have gone preaching the kingdom of God, shall see my face no more. 26 Wherefore I take you to record this day, that I [am] pure from the blood of all [men]. 27 For I have not shunned to declare unto you all the counsel of God. 28 Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood. 29 For I know this, that after my departing shall grievous wolves enter in among you, not sparing the flock. 30 Also of your own selves shall men arise, speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after them. 31 Therefore watch, and remember, that by the space of three years I ceased not to warn every one night and day with tears. 32 And now, brethren, I commend you to God, and to the word of his grace, which is able to build you up, and to give you an inheritance among all them which are sanctified. 33 I have coveted no man's silver, or gold, or apparel. 34 Yea, ye yourselves know, that these hands have ministered unto my necessities, and to them that were with me. 35 I have shewed you all things, how that so labouring ye ought to support the weak, and to remember the words of the Lord Jesus, how he said, It is more blessed to give than to receive. 36 And when he had thus spoken, he kneeled down, and prayed with them all. 37 And they all wept sore, and fell on Paul's neck, and kissed him, 38 Sorrowing most of all for the words which he spake, that they should see his face no more. And they accompanied him unto the ship.

21 And it came to pass, that after we were gotten from them, and had launched, we came with a straight course unto Coos, and the [day] following unto Rhodes, and from thence unto Patara: 2 And finding a ship sailing over unto Phenicia, we went aboard, and set forth. 3 Now when we had discovered Cyprus, we left it on the left hand, and sailed into Syria, and landed at Tyre: for there the ship was to unlade her burden. 4 And finding disciples, we tarried there seven days: who said to Paul through the Spirit, that he should not go up to Jerusalem. 5 And when we had accomplished those days, we departed and went our way; and they all brought us on our way, with wives and children, till [we were] out of the city: and we kneeled down on the shore, and prayed. 6 And when we had taken our leave one of another, we took ship; and they returned home again. 7 And when we had finished [our] course from Tyre, we came to Ptolemais, and saluted the brethren, and abode with them one day. 8 And the next [day] we that were of Paul's company departed, and came unto Cæsarea: and we entered into the house of Philip the evangelist, which was [one] of the seven; and abode with him. 9 And the same man had four daughters, virgins, which did prophesy. 10 And as we tarried [there] many days, there came down from Judæa a certain prophet, named Agabus. 11 And when he was come unto us, he took Paul's girdle, and bound his own hands and feet, and said, Thus saith the Holy Ghost, So shall the Jews at Jerusalem bind the man that owneth this girdle, and shall deliver [him] into the hands of the Gentiles. 12 And when we heard these things, both we, and they of that place, besought him not to go up to Jerusalem. 13 Then Paul answered, What mean ye to weep and to break mine heart? for I am ready not to be bound only, but also to die at Jerusalem for the name of the Lord Jesus. 14 And when he would not be persuaded, we ceased, saying, The will of the Lord be done. 15 And after those days we took up our carriages, and went up to Jerusalem. 16 There went with us also [certain] of the disciples of Cæsarea, and brought with them one Mnason of Cyprus, an old disciple, with whom we should lodge. 17 And when we were come to

Jerusalem, the brethren received us gladly. **18** And centurions, and ran down unto them: and when the [day] following Paul went in with us unto James; they saw the chief captain and the soldiers, they left and all the elders were present. **19** And when he had saluted them, he declared particularly what things God had wrought among the Gentiles by his ministry. **20** And when they heard [it], they glorified the Lord, he had done. **21** And they are informed and said unto him, Thou seest, brother, how many thousands of Jews there are which believe; and they are all zealous of the law: **22** What is it therefore? to walk after the customs. **23** Do therefore this that we say to thee: We have four men which have a vow on them; **24** Them take, and purify thyself with them, and be at charges with them, that they may shave their heads: and all may know that those things, which believe, we have written [and] concluded that they observe no such thing, save only that they keep blood, and from strangled, and from fornication. **25** As touching the Gentiles which believe, we have written [and] concluded that they observe no such thing, save only that they keep themselves from [things] offered to idols, and from Then Paul took the men, and the next day purifying himself with them entered into the temple, to signify the accomplishment of the days of purification, until that an offering should be offered for every one of them. **27** And when the seven days were almost ended, the Jews which were of Asia, when they saw him in the temple, stirred up all the people, and laid hands on him, **28** Crying out, Men of Israel, help: This is the man, that teacheth all [men] every where against the people, and the law, and this place: and further brought Greeks also into the temple, and hath polluted this holy place. **29** (For they had seen before with him in the city Trophimus an Ephesian, whom they supposed that Paul had brought into the temple.) **30** And all the city was moved, and the people ran together: and they took Paul, and drew him out of the temple: and forthwith the doors were shut. **31** And as they went about to kill him, tidings came unto the chief captain of the band, that all Jerusalem was in an uproar. **32** Who immediately took soldiers and centurions, and ran down unto them: and when the chief captain came near, he beat of Paul. **33** Then the chief captain came near, and took him, and commanded [him] to be bound with two chains; and demanded who he was, and what he had done. **34** And some cried one thing, some another, among the multitude: and when he could not know the certainty for the tumult, he commanded the soldiers for the violence of the people. **35** And when the multitude of the people followed after, crying, **36** For they ought not to circumcise [their] children, neither to walk after the customs. **37** And as Paul was to be led into the castle, he said unto the chief captain, May I speak unto thee? Who said, Canst thou speak Greek? **38** Art not thou that Egyptian, which before these days madest an uproar, and leddest out into the wilderness in Cilicia, a citizen of no mean city: and, I beseech thee, suffer me to speak unto the people. **40** And and keepest the law. **25** As touching the Gentiles when he had given him licence, Paul stood on the stairs, and beckoned with the hand unto the people. **41** And when there was made a great silence, he spake unto [them] in the Hebrew tongue, saying,

22 Men, brethren, and fathers, hear ye my defence [which I make] now unto you. **2** (And when they heard that he spake in the Hebrew tongue to them, they kept the more silence: and he saith,) **3** I am verily a man [which am] a Jew, born in Tarsus, [a city] in Cilicia, yet brought up in this city at the feet of Gamaliel, [and] taught according to the perfect manner of the law of the fathers, and was zealous toward God, as ye all are this day. **4** And I persecuted this way unto the death, binding and delivering into prisons both men and women. **5** As also the high priest doth bear me witness, and all the estate of the elders: from whom also I received letters unto the brethren, and went to Damascus, to bring them which were there bound unto Jerusalem, for to be punished. **6** And it came to pass, that, as I made my journey, and was come nigh unto Damascus about noon, suddenly there shone from heaven a great light round about me. **7** And I fell unto the ground, and heard a voice saying unto me, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? **8** And I answered, Who art thou, Lord?

And he said unto me, I am Jesus of Nazareth, whom thou persecutest. **9** And they that were with me saw indeed the light, and were afraid; but they heard not the voice of him that spake to me. **10** And I said, Arise, and go into Damascus; and there it shall be told thee of all things which are appointed for thee to do. **11** And when I could not see for the glory of with me, I came into Damascus. **12** And one Ananias, a devout man according to the law, having a good report of all the Jews which dwelt [there], **13** Came unto me, and stood, and said unto me, Brother Saul, receive thy sight. And the same hour I looked up upon him. **14** And he said, The God of our fathers hath chosen thee, that thou shouldest know his will, and see that Just One, and shouldest hear the voice of his mouth. **15** For thou shalt be his witness unto all men of what thou hast seen and heard. **16** And now why tarriest thou? arise, and be baptized, and wash away thy sins, calling on the name of the Lord. **17** And it came to pass, that, when I was come again to Jerusalem, even while I prayed in the temple, I was in a trance; **18** And saw him saying unto me, Make haste, and get thee quickly out of Jerusalem: for they will not receive thy testimony concerning me. **19** And I said, Lord, they know that I imprisoned and beat in every synagogue them that believed on thee: **20** And when the blood of thy martyr Stephen was shed, I also was standing by, and consenting unto his death, and kept the raiment of them that slew him. **21** And he said unto me, Depart: for I will send thee far hence unto the Gentiles. **22** And they gave him audience unto this word, and [then] lifted up their voices, and said, Away with such a [fellow] from the earth: for it is not fit that he should live. **23** And as they cried out, and cast off [their] clothes, and threw dust into the air, **24** The chief captain commanded him to be brought into the castle, and bade that he should be examined by scourging; that he might know wherefore they cried so against him. **25** And as they bound him with thongs, Paul said unto the centurion that stood by, Is it lawful for you to scourge a man that is a Roman, and uncondemned? **26** When the centurion heard [that], he went and told the chief captain, saying, Take heed what thou doest: for this man is a Roman. **27** Then the chief captain came, and said unto him, Tell me, art thou a Roman? He said, Yea. **28** And the chief captain answered, With a great sum obtained I this freedom. And Paul said, But What shall I do, Lord? And the Lord said unto me, I was [free] born. **29** Then straightway they departed from him which should have examined him: and the chief captain also was afraid, after he knew that he was a Roman, and because he had bound him. **30** On the morrow, because he would have known the certainty wherefore he was accused of the Jews, he loosed him from [his] bands, and commanded the chief priests and all their council to appear, and brought Paul down, and set him before them.

23 And Paul, earnestly beholding the council, said, Men [and] brethren, I have lived in all good conscience before God until this day. **2** And the high priest Ananias commanded them that stood by him to smite him on the mouth. **3** Then said Paul unto him, God shall smite thee, [thou] whited wall: for sittest thou to judge me after the law, and commandest me to be smitten contrary to the law? **4** And they that stood by said, Revilest thou God's high priest? **5** Then said Paul, I wist not, brethren, that he was the high priest: for it is written, Thou shalt not speak evil of the ruler of thy people. **6** But when Paul perceived that the one part were Sadducees, and the other Pharisees, he cried out in the council, Men [and] brethren, I am a Pharisee, the son of a Pharisee: of the hope and resurrection of the dead I am called in question. **7** And when he had so said, there arose a dissension between the Pharisees and the Sadducees: and the multitude was divided. **8** For the Sadducees say that there is no resurrection, neither angel, nor spirit: but the Pharisees confess both. **9** And there arose a great cry: and the scribes [that were] of the Pharisees' part arose, and strove, saying, We find no evil in this man: but if a spirit or an angel hath spoken to him, let us not fight against God. **10** And when there arose a great dissension, the chief captain, fearing lest Paul should have been pulled in pieces of them, commanded the soldiers to go down, and to take him by force from among them, and to bring [him] into the castle. **11** And the night following the Lord stood by him, and said, Be of good cheer, Paul: for as thou hast testified of me in Jerusalem, so must thou bear witness also at Rome. **12** And when it was day, certain

of the Jews banded together, and bound themselves under a curse, saying that they would neither eat nor drink till they had killed Paul. **13** And they were more than forty which had made this conspiracy. **14** And they came to the chief priests and elders, and said, We have bound ourselves under a great curse, that we will eat nothing until we have slain Paul. **15** Now therefore ye with the council signify to the chief captain that he bring him down unto you to morrow, as though ye would enquire something more perfectly concerning him: and we, or ever he come near, are ready to kill him. **16** And when Paul's sister's son heard of their lying in wait, he went and entered into the castle, and told Paul. **17** Then Paul called one of the centurions unto [him], and said, Bring this young man unto the chief captain: for he hath a certain thing to tell him. **18** So he took him, and brought [him] to the chief captain, and said, Paul the prisoner called me unto [him], and prayed me to bring this young man unto thee, who hath something to say unto thee. **19** Then the chief captain took him by the hand, and went [with him] aside privately, and asked [him], What is that thou hast to tell me? **20** And he said, The Jews have agreed to desire thee that thou wouldest bring down Paul to morrow into the council, as though they would enquire somewhat of him more perfectly. **21** But do not thou yield unto them: for there lie in wait for him of them more than forty men, which have bound themselves with an oath, that they will neither eat nor drink till they have killed him: and now are they ready, looking for a promise from thee. **22** So the chief captain [then] let the young man depart, and charged [him], See thou tell no man that thou hast shewed these things to me. **23** And he called unto [him] two centurions, saying, Make ready two hundred soldiers to go to Cæsarea, and horsemen threescore and ten, and spearmen two hundred, at the third hour of the night; **24** And provide [them] beasts, that they may set Paul on, and bring [him] safe unto Felix the governor. **25** And he wrote a letter after this manner: **26** Claudius Lysias unto the most excellent governor Felix [sendeth] greeting. **27** This man was taken of the Jews, and should have been killed of them: then came I with an army, and rescued him, having understood that he was a Roman. **28** And when I would have known the cause wherefore they accused him, I brought him forth into their council: **29** Whom I perceived to be accused of questions of their law, but to have nothing laid to his charge worthy of death or of bonds. **30** And when it was told me how that the Jews laid wait for the man, I sent straightway to thee, before thee what [they had] against him. Farewell. **31** Then the soldiers, as it was commanded them, took Paul, and brought [him] by night to Antipatris. **32** On the morrow they left the horsemen to go with him, and returned to the castle: **33** Who, when they came to Cæsarea, and delivered the epistle to the governor, presented Paul also before him. **34** And when the governor had read [the letter], he asked of what province he was. And when he understood that man unto [him], [he was] of Cilicia; **35** I will hear thee, said he, when thine accusers are also come. And he commanded him to be kept in Herod's judgment hall.

24 And after five days Ananias the high priest descended with the elders, and [with] a certain orator [named] Tertullus, who informed the governor against Paul. **2** And when he was called forth, Tertullus began to accuse [him], saying, Seeing that by thee we enjoy great quietness, and that very worthy deeds are done unto this nation by thy providence, **3** We accept [it] always, and in all places, most noble Felix, with all thankfulness. **4** Notwithstanding, that I be not further tedious unto thee, I pray thee that thou wouldest hear us of thy clemency a few words. **5** For we have found this man [a] pestilent [fellow], and a mover of sedition among all the Jews throughout the world, and a ringleader of the sect of the Nazarenes: **6** Who also hath gone about to profane the temple: whom we took, and would have judged according to our law. **7** But the chief captain Lysias came [upon us], and with great violence took [him] away out of our hands, **8** Commanding his accusers to come unto thee: by examining of whom thyself mayest take knowledge of all these things, whereof we accuse him. **9** And the Jews also assented, saying that these things were so. **10** Then Paul, after that the governor had beckoned unto him to speak, answered, Forasmuch as I know that thou hast been of many years a judge unto this nation, I do the more cheerfully answer for myself: **11** Because that thou mayest understand, that there are yet but twelve days since I went up to

Jerusalem for to worship. 12 And they neither found me in the temple disputing with any man, neither raising up the people, neither in the synagogues, nor in the city: 13 Neither can they prove the things unto thee, that after the way which they call heresy, so worship I the God of my fathers, believing all things which are written in the law and in the prophets: 15 he had tarried among them more than ten days, And have hope toward God, which they themselves also allow, that there shall be a resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust. 16 And herein do I exercise myself, to have always a conscience void of offence toward God, and [toward] men. 17 Now after many years I came to bring alms to my nation, could not prove. 8 While he answered for himself, and offerings. 18 Whereupon certain Jews from Asia found me purified in the temple, neither with multitude, the temple, nor yet against Cæsar, have I offended nor with tumult. 19 Who ought to have been here any thing at all. 9 But Festus, willing to do the Jews a before thee, and object, if they had ought against pleasure, answered Paul, and said, Wilt thou go up to me. 20 Or else let these same [here] say, if they have found any evil doing in me, while I stood before the council, 21 Except it be for this one voice, that I cried out, Touching the resurrection of the dead I am called in question by you this day. be an offender, or have committed any thing worthy 22 And when Felix heard these things, having more perfect knowledge of [that] way, he deferred them, and said, When Lysias the chief captain shall come down, I will know the uttermost of your matter. 23 12 Then Festus, when he had conferred with the And he commanded a centurion to keep Paul, and to let [him] have liberty, and that he should forbid none of his acquaintance to minister or come unto him. king Agrippa and Bernice came unto Cæsarea to 24 And after certain days, when Felix came with his wife Drusilla, which was a Jewess, he sent for Paul, and heard him concerning the faith in Christ. 25 And king, saying, There is a certain man left in bonds as he reasoned of righteousness, temperance, and Go thy way for this time; when I have a convenient season, I will call for thee. 26 He hoped also that Romans to deliver any man to die, before that he might loose him: wherefore he sent for him the which is accused have the accusers face to face, oftener, and communed with him. 27 But after two years Porcius Festus came into Felix' room: and Felix, the crime laid against him. 17 Therefore, when they willing to shew the Jews a pleasure, left Paul bound. were come hither, without any delay on the morrow

25 Now when Festus was come into the province,
after three days he ascended from Cæsarea to
Jerusalem. **2** Then the high priest and the chief of the
Jews informed him against Paul, and besought him,

I sat on the judgment seat, and commanded the man to be brought forth. 18 Against whom when the accusers stood up, they brought none accusation of such things as I supposed: 19 But had certain

questions against him of their own superstition, and of one Jesus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive. 20 And because I doubted of such manner of questions, I asked [him] whether he would go to Jerusalem, and there be judged of these matters. 21 But when Paul had appealed to be reserved unto the hearing of Augustus, I commanded him to be kept till I might send him to Cæsar. 22 Then Agrippa To morrow, said he, thou shalt hear him. 23 And on the Morrow, when Agrippa was come, and Bernice, with great pomp, and was entered into the place of hearing, with the chief captains, and principal men of the city, at Festus' commandment Paul was brought before. 24 And Festus said, King Agrippa, and all men which are here present with us, ye see this man, about whom all the multitude of the Jews have dealt with me, both at Jerusalem, and [also] here, crying that he ought not to live any longer. 25 But when I found that he had committed nothing worthy of death, might have somewhat to write. 27 For it seemeth to me unreasonable to send a prisoner, and not withal to signify the crimes [laid] against him.

Why should it be thought a thing incredible with you, that God should raise the dead? 9 I verily thought with myself, that I ought to do many things contrary to the name of Jesus of Nazareth. 10 Which thing I also did in Jerusalem: and many of the saints did shut up in prison, having received authority from the chief priests; and when they were put to death, them oft in every synagogue, and compelled them to blaspheme; and being exceedingly mad against them, I persecuted [them] even unto strange cities. 12 Whereupon as I went to Damascus with authority and commission from the chief priests, 13 At midday, O king, I saw in the way a light from heaven, above the brightness of the sun, shining round about me and all fallen to the earth, I heard a voice speaking unto me, and saying in the Hebrew tongue, Saul, Saul, that he ought not to live any longer. 14 And when we were all fallen to the earth, I heard a voice speaking unto me, and saying in the Hebrew tongue, Saul, Saul, that he ought not to live any longer. 15 And I said, Who art thou, Lord? 16 And he said, I am Jesus whom thou persecutest. 17 Delivering thee from the people, and [from] the Gentiles, unto whom now I send thee, 18 To open their eyes, [and] to turn [them] from darkness to light, and [from] the power of Satan unto God, that they may receive forgiveness of sins, and inheritance among them which are sanctified by faith that is in me. 19 Whereupon, O king Agrippa, I was not disobedient unto the heavenly vision: 20 But shewed first unto them of Damascus, and at Jerusalem, and throughout all the coasts of Judæa, and [then] to the Gentiles, that they should repent and turn to God, and do works meet for repentance. 21 For these causes the Jews caught me in the temple, and went about to kill [me]. 22 Having therefore obtained help of God, I continue unto this day, witnessing both to small and great, saying none other things than those which the prophets and Moses did say should come: 23 That Christ should suffer, [and] that he should be the first that should rise from the dead, and should shew light unto the people, and to the Gentiles. 24 And as he thus spake for himself, Festus

26 Then Agrippa said unto Paul, Thou art permitted to speak for thyself. Then Paul stretched forth the hand, and answered for himself: 2 I think myself happy, king Agrippa, because I shall answer for myself this day before thee touching all the things whereof I am accused of the Jews: 3 Especially [because I know] thee to be expert in all customs and questions which are among the Jews: wherefore I beseech thee to hear me patiently. 4 My manner of life from my youth, which was at the first among mine own nation at Jerusalem, know all the Jews; 5 Which knew me from the beginning, if they would testify, that after the most straitest sect of our religion I lived a Pharisee. 6 And now I stand and am judged for the hope of the promise made of God unto our fathers: 7 Unto which [promise] our twelve tribes, instantly serving [God] day and night, hope to come. For which hope's sake, king Agrippa, I am accused of the Jews. 8

said with a loud voice, Paul, thou art beside thyself; Nevertheless the centurion believed the master and much learning doth make thee mad. **25** But he said, the owner of the ship, more than those things which I am not mad, most noble Festus; but speak forth were spoken by Paul. **12** And because the haven was the words of truth and soberness. **26** For the king not commodious to winter in, the more part advised knoweth of these things, before whom also I speak to depart thence also, if by any means they might freely: for I am persuaded that none of these things attain to Phenice, [and there] to winter; [which is] an are hidden from him; for this thing was not done in a haven of Crete, and lieth toward the south west and corner. **27** King Agrippa, believest thou the prophets? north west. **13** And when the south wind blew softly, I know that thou believest. **28** Then Agrippa said unto supposing that they had obtained [their] purpose, Paul, Almost thou persuadest me to be a Christian. loosing [thence], they sailed close by Crete. **14** But **29** And Paul said, I would to God, that not only thou, not long after there arose against it a tempestuous but also all that hear me this day, were both almost, wind, called Euroclydon. **15** And when the ship was and altogether such as I am, except these bonds. caught, and could not bear up into the wind, we let **30** And when he had thus spoken, the king rose up, [her] drive. **16** And running under a certain island and the governor, and Bernice, and they that sat with which is called Clauda, we had much work to come them: **31** And when they were gone aside, they talked by the boat: **17** Which when they had taken up, they between themselves, saying, This man doeth nothing used helps, undergirding the ship; and, fearing lest worthy of death or of bonds. **32** Then said Agrippa they should fall into the quicksands, strake sail, and unto Festus, This man might have been set at liberty, so were driven. **18** And we being exceedingly tossed if he had not appealed unto Cæsar.

27 And when it was determined that we should sail into Italy, they delivered Paul and certain other prisoners unto [one] named Julius, a centurion of Augustus' band. **2** And entering into a ship of Adramyttium, we launched, meaning to sail by the coasts of Asia; [one] Aristarchus, a Macedonian of Thessalonica, being with us. **3** And the next [day] we touched at Sidon. And Julius courteously entreated Paul, and gave [him] liberty to go unto his friends to refresh himself. **4** And when we had launched from thence, we sailed under Cyprus, because the winds were contrary. **5** And when we had sailed over the sea of Cilicia and Pamphylia, we came to Myra, [a city] of Lycia. **6** And there the centurion found a ship of Alexandria sailing into Italy; and he put us therein. **7** And when we had sailed slowly many days, and scarce were come over against Cnidus, the wind not suffering us, we sailed under Crete, over against Salmone; **8** And, hardly passing it, came unto a place which is called The fair havens; nigh whereunto was the city [of] Lasea. **9** Now when much time was spent, and when sailing was now dangerous, because the fast was now already past, Paul admonished [them], **10** And said unto them, Sirs, I perceive that this voyage will be with hurt and much damage, not only of the lading and ship, but also of our lives. **11** **19** And the third [day] we cast out with our own hands the tackling of the ship. **20** And when neither sun nor stars in many days appeared, and no small tempest lay on [us], all hope that we should be saved was then taken away. **21** But after long abstinence Paul stood forth in the midst of them, and said, Sirs, ye should have hearkened unto me, and not have loosed from Crete, and to have gained this harm and loss. **22** And now I exhort you to be of good cheer: for there shall be no loss of [any man's] life among you, but of the ship. **23** For there stood by me this night the angel of God, whose I am, and whom I serve, **24** Saying, Fear not, Paul; thou must be brought before Cæsar: and, lo, God hath given thee all them that sail with thee. **25** Wherefore, sirs, be of good cheer: for I believe God, that it shall be even as it was told me. **26** Howbeit we must be cast upon a certain island. **27** But when the fourteenth night was come, as we were driven up and down in Adria, about midnight the shipmen deemed that they drew near to some country; **28** And sounded, and found [it] twenty fathoms: and when they had gone a little further, they sounded again, and found [it] fifteen fathoms. **29** Then fearing lest we should have fallen upon rocks, they cast four anchors out of the stern, and wished for the day. **30** And as the shipmen were about to flee out of the ship, when

they had let down the boat into the sea, under colour
as though they would have cast anchors out of the
foreship, 31 Paul said to the centurion and to the
soldiers, Except these abide in the ship, ye cannot be
boat, and let her fall off. 33 And while the day was
coming on, Paul besought [them] all to take meat,
saying, This day is the fourteenth day that ye have
tarried and continued fasting, having taken nothing.
34 Wherefore I pray you to take [some] meat: for this
is for your health: for there shall not an hair fall from
the head of any of you. 35 And when he had thus
spoken, he took bread, and gave thanks to God in
lightened the ship, and cast out the wheat into the
sea. 39 And when it was day, they knew not the land:
but they discovered a certain creek with a shore, into
the which they were minded, if it were possible, to
thrust in the ship. 40 And when they had taken up
the anchors, they committed [themselves] unto the
sea, and loosed the rudder bands, and hoised up
the mainsail to the wind, and made toward shore. 41
And falling into a place where two seas met, they
ran the ship aground; and the forepart stuck fast,
and remained unmoveable, but the hinder part was
broken with the violence of the waves. 42 And the
soldiers' counsel was to kill the prisoners, lest any
of them should swim out, and escape. 43 But the
centurion, willing to save Paul, kept them from [their]
3 And when Paul had gathered a bundle of sticks,
and laid [them] on the fire, there came a viper out of
the heat, and fastened on his hand. 4 And when the
barbarians saw the [venomous] beast hang on his
hand, they said among themselves, No doubt this
man is a murderer, whom, though he hath escaped
the sea, yet vengeance suffereth not to live. 5 And he
shook off the beast into the fire, and felt no harm. 6
Howbeit they looked when he should have swollen,
a great while, and saw no harm come to him, they
changed their minds, and said that he was a god. 7 In
came to pass, that the father of Publius lay sick of a
fever and of a bloody flux: to whom Paul entered in,
began to eat. 36 Then were they all of good cheer,
and prayed, and laid his hands on him, and healed
and they also took [some] meat. 37 And we were in
him. 9 So when this was done, others also, which had
all in the ship two hundred threescore and sixteen
diseases in the island, came, and were healed: 10
souls. 38 And when they had eaten enough, they
Who also honoured us with many honours; and when
we departed, they laded [us] with such things as were
necessary. 11 And after three months we departed in
a ship of Alexandria, which had wintered in the isle,
whose sign was Castor and Pollux. 12 And landing at
Syracuse, we tarried [there] three days. 13 And from
thence we fetched a compass, and came to Rhegium:
and after one day the south wind blew, and we came
to Puteoli: 14 Where we found brethren,
and were desired to tarry with them seven days: and
ran the ship aground; so we went toward Rome. 15 And from thence, when
the brethren heard of us, they came to meet us as far
as Appii forum, and The three taverns: whom when
Paul saw, he thanked God, and took courage. 16
purpose; and commanded that they which could swim
should cast [themselves] first [into the sea], and get
to land: 44 And the rest, some on boards, and some
on [broken pieces] of the ship. And so it came to
pass, that they escaped all safe to land.

28 And when they were escaped, then they knew
that the island was called Melita. 2 And the
barbarous people shewed us no little kindness: for
they kindled a fire, and received us every one,
because of the present rain, and because of the cold.
3 And when Paul had gathered a bundle of sticks,
and laid [them] on the fire, there came a viper out of
the heat, and fastened on his hand. 4 And when the

Men [and] brethren, though I have committed nothing
against the people, or customs of our fathers, yet was
I delivered prisoner from Jerusalem into the hands
of the Romans. 18 Who, when they had examined
me, would have let [me] go, because there was no
cause of death in me. 19 But when the Jews spake
against [it], I was constrained to appeal unto Cæsar;
not that I had ought to accuse my nation of. 20 For
this cause therefore have I called for you, to see

[you], and to speak with [you]: because that for the hope of Israel I am bound with this chain. **21** And they said unto him, We neither received letters out of Judæa concerning thee, neither any of the brethren that came shewed or spake any harm of thee. **22** But we desire to hear of thee what thou thinkest: for as concerning this sect, we know that every where it is spoken against. **23** And when they had appointed him a day, there came many to him into [his] lodging; to whom he expounded and testified the kingdom of God, persuading them concerning Jesus, both out of the law of Moses, and [out of] the prophets, from morning till evening. **24** And some believed the things which were spoken, and some believed not. **25** And when they agreed not among themselves, they departed, after that Paul had spoken one word, Well spake the Holy Ghost by Esaias the prophet unto our fathers, **26** Saying, Go unto this people, and say, Hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and not perceive: **27** For the heart of this people is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes have they closed; lest they should see with [their] eyes, and hear with [their] ears, and understand with [their] heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them. **28** Be it known therefore unto you, that the salvation of God is sent unto the Gentiles, and [that] they will hear it. **29** And when he had said these words, the Jews departed, and had great reasoning among themselves. **30** And Paul dwelt two whole years in his own hired house, and received all that came in unto him, **31** Preaching the kingdom of God, and teaching those things which concern the Lord Jesus Christ, with all confidence, no man forbidding him.

Romans

1 Paul, a servant of Jesus Christ, called [to be] an apostle, separated unto the gospel of God, **2** (Which he had promised afore by his prophets in the holy scriptures,) **3** Concerning his Son Jesus Christ our Lord, which was made of the seed of David according to the flesh; **4** And declared [to be] the Son of God with power, according to the spirit of holiness, by the resurrection from the dead: **5** By whom we have received grace and apostleship, for obedience to the faith among all nations, for his name: **6** Among whom are ye also the called of Jesus Christ: **7** To all that be in Rome, beloved of God, called [to be] saints: Grace to you and peace from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ. **8** First, I thank my God through Jesus Christ for you all, that your faith is spoken of throughout the whole world. **9** For God is my witness, whom I serve with my spirit in the gospel of his Son, that without ceasing I make mention of you always in my prayers; **10** Making request, if by any means now at length I might have a prosperous journey by the will of God to come unto you. **11** For I long to see you, that I may impart unto you some spiritual gift, to the end ye may be established; **12** That is, that I may be comforted together with you by the mutual faith both of you and me. **13** Now I would not have you ignorant, brethren, that oftentimes I purposed to come unto you, (but was let hitherto,) that I might have some fruit among you also, even as among other Gentiles. **14** I am debtor both to the Greeks, and to the Barbarians; both to the wise, and to the unwise. **15** So, as much as in me is, I am ready to preach the gospel to you that are at Rome also. **16** For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek. **17** For therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written, The just shall live by faith. **18** For the wrath of God is revealed from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men, who hold the truth in unrighteousness; **19** Because that which may be known of God is manifest in them; for God hath shewed [it] unto them. **20** For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made,

[even] his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse: (αἰδοίς g126) **21** Because that, when they knew God, they glorified [him] not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened. **22** Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools, **23** And changed the glory of the uncorruptible God into an image made like to corruptible man, and to birds, and fourfooted beasts, and creeping things. **24** Wherefore God also gave them up to uncleanness through the lusts of their own hearts, to dishonour their own bodies between themselves: **25** Who changed the truth of God into a lie, and worshipped and served the creature more than the Creator, who is blessed for ever. Amen. (αἰών g165) **26** For this cause God gave them up unto vile affections: for even their women did change the natural use into that which is against nature: **27** And likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust one toward another; men with men working that which is unseemly, and receiving in themselves that recompence of their error which was meet. **28** And even as they did not like to retain God in [their] knowledge, God gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do those things which are not convenient; **29** Being filled with all unrighteousness, fornication, wickedness, covetousness, maliciousness; full of envy, murder, debate, deceit, malignity; whisperers, **30** Backbiters, haters of God, despiseful, proud, boasters, inventors of evil things, disobedient to parents, **31** Without understanding, covenantbreakers, without natural affection, implacable, unmerciful: **32** Who knowing the judgment of God, that they which commit such things are worthy of death, not only do the same, but have pleasure in them that do them.

2 Therefore thou art inexcusable, O man, whosoever thou art that judgest: for wherein thou judgest another, thou condemnest thyself; for thou that judgest doest the same things. **2** But we are sure that the judgment of God is according to truth against them which commit such things. **3** And thinkest thou this, O man, that judgest them which do such things, and doest the same, that thou shalt escape the judgment of God? **4** Or despisest thou the riches of his goodness and forbearance and longsuffering; not knowing that the goodness of God leadeth thee to

repentance? 5 But after thy hardness and impenitent heart treasurest up unto thyself wrath against the day of wrath and revelation of the righteous judgment of God; 6 Who will render to every man according to his deeds: 7 To them who by patient continuance in well doing seek for glory and honour and immortality, eternal life: (aiōnios g166) 8 But unto them that are contentious, and do not obey the truth, but obey unrighteousness, indignation and wrath, 9 Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth evil, of the Jew first, and also of the Gentile; 10 But glory, honour, and peace, to every man that worketh good, to the Jew first, and also to the Gentile: 11 For there is no respect of persons with God. 12 For as many as have sinned without law shall also perish without law: and as many as have sinned in the law shall be judged by the law; 13 (For not the hearers of the law [are] just before God, but the doers of the law shall be justified. 14 For when the Gentiles, which have not the law, do by nature the things contained in the law, these, having not the law, are a law unto themselves: 15 Which shew the work of the law written in their hearts, their conscience also bearing witness, and [their] thoughts the mean while accusing or else excusing one another;) 16 In the day when God shall judge the secrets of men by Jesus Christ according to my gospel. 17 Behold, thou art called a Jew, and restest in the law, and makest thy boast of God, 18 And knowest [his] will, and approvest the things that are more excellent, being instructed out of the law; 19 And art confident that thou thyself art a guide of the blind, a light of them which are in darkness, 20 An instructor of the foolish, a teacher of babes, which hast the form of knowledge and of the truth in the law. 21 Thou therefore which teachest another, teachest thou not thyself? thou that preachest a man should not steal, dost thou steal? 22 Thou that sayest a man should not commit adultery, dost thou commit adultery? thou that abhorrest idols, dost thou commit sacrilege? 23 Thou that makest thy boast of the law, through breaking the law dishonourest thou God? 24 For the name of God is blasphemed among the Gentiles through you, as it is written. 25 For circumcision verily profiteth, if thou keep the law: but if thou be a breaker of the law, thy circumcision is made uncircumcision. 26 Therefore if the uncircumcision keep the righteousness of the law, shall not his uncircumcision be counted for circumcision? 27 And shall not uncircumcision which is by nature, if it fulfil the law, judge thee, who by the letter and circumcision dost transgress the law? 28 For he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly; neither [is that] circumcision, which is outward in the flesh: 29 But he [is] a Jew, which is one inwardly; and circumcision [is that] of the heart, in the spirit, [and] not in the letter; whose praise [is] not of men, but of God.

3 What advantage then hath the Jew? or what profit [is there] of circumcision? 2 Much every way: chiefly, because that unto them were committed the oracles of God. 3 For what if some did not believe? shall their unbelief make the faith of God without effect? 4 God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged. 5 But if our unrighteousness commend the righteousness of God, what shall we say? [Is] God unrighteous who taketh vengeance? (I speak as a man) 6 God forbid: for then how shall God judge the world? 7 For if the truth of God hath more abounded through my lie unto his glory; why yet am I also judged as a sinner? 8 And not [rather], (as we be slanderously reported, and as some affirm that we say,) Let us do evil, that good may come? whose damnation is just. 9 What then? are we better [than they]? No, in no wise: for we have before proved both Jews and Gentiles, that they are all under sin; 10 As it is written, There is none righteous, no, not one: 11 There is none that understandeth, there is none that seeketh after God. 12 They are all gone out of the way, they are together become unprofitable; there is none that doeth good, no, not one. 13 Their throat [is] an open sepulchre; with their tongues they have used deceit; the poison of asps [is] under their lips: 14 Whose mouth [is] full of cursing and bitterness: 15 Their feet [are] swift to shed blood: 16 Destruction and misery [are] in their ways: 17 And the way of peace have they not known: 18 There is no fear of God before their eyes. 19 Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. 20 Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified

in his sight: for by the law [is] the knowledge of sin. uncircumcised: that he might be the father of all them
21 But now the righteousness of God without the law that believe, though they be not circumcised; that is manifested, being witnessed by the law and the righteousness might be imputed unto them also: 12 prophets; 22 Even the righteousness of God [which And the father of circumcision to them who are not is] by faith of Jesus Christ unto all and upon all them of the circumcision only, but who also walk in the that believe: for there is no difference: 23 For all have steps of that faith of our father Abraham, which [he sinned, and come short of the glory of God; 24 Being had] being [yet] uncircumcised. 13 For the promise, justified freely by his grace through the redemption that he should be the heir of the world, [was] not to that is in Christ Jesus: 25 Whom God hath set forth Abraham, or to his seed, through the law, but through [to be] a propitiation through faith in his blood, to the righteousness of faith. 14 For if they which are of declare his righteousness for the remission of sins the law [be] heirs, faith is made void, and the promise that are past, through the forbearance of God; 26 made of none effect: 15 Because the law worketh To declare, [I say], at this time his righteousness: wrath: for where no law is, [there is] no transgression. that he might be just, and the justifier of him which 16 Therefore [it is] of faith, that [it might be] by grace; believeth in Jesus. 27 Where [is] boasting then? It is to the end the promise might be sure to all the seed; excluded. By what law? of works? Nay: but by the not to that only which is of the law, but to that also law of faith. 28 Therefore we conclude that a man which is of the faith of Abraham; who is the father of is justified by faith without the deeds of the law. 29 us all, 17 (As it is written, I have made thee a father of [Is he] the God of the Jews only? [is he] not also of many nations,) before him whom he believed, [even] the Gentiles? Yes, of the Gentiles also: 30 Seeing [it God, who quickeneth the dead, and calleth those is] one God, which shall justify the circumcision by things which be not as though they were. 18 Who faith, and uncircumcision through faith. 31 Do we then against hope believed in hope, that he might become make void the law through faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law.

4 What shall we say then that Abraham our father, as pertaining to the flesh, hath found? 2 For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath [whereof] to glory; but not before God. 3 For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness. 4 Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. 5 But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness. 6 Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works, 7 [Saying], Blessed [are] they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered. 8 Blessed [is] the man to whom the Lord will not impute sin. 9 [Cometh] this blessedness then upon the circumcision [only], or upon the uncircumcision also? for we say that faith was reckoned to Abraham for righteousness. 10 How was it then reckoned? God. 3 And not only [so], but we glory in tribulations when he was in circumcision, or in uncircumcision? also: knowing that tribulation worketh patience; 4 And Not in circumcision, but in uncircumcision. 11 And patience, experience; and experience, hope: 5 And he received the sign of circumcision, a seal of the hope maketh not ashamed; because the love of God righteousness of the faith which [he had yet] being

the promise of circumcision only, but who also walk in the that believe: for there is no difference: 23 For all have steps of that faith of our father Abraham, which [he sinned, and come short of the glory of God; 24 Being had] being [yet] uncircumcised. 13 For the promise, justified freely by his grace through the redemption that he should be the heir of the world, [was] not to that is in Christ Jesus: 25 Whom God hath set forth Abraham, or to his seed, through the law, but through [to be] a propitiation through faith in his blood, to the righteousness of faith. 14 For if they which are of declare his righteousness for the remission of sins the law [be] heirs, faith is made void, and the promise that are past, through the forbearance of God; 26 made of none effect: 15 Because the law worketh To declare, [I say], at this time his righteousness: wrath: for where no law is, [there is] no transgression. that he might be just, and the justifier of him which 16 Therefore [it is] of faith, that [it might be] by grace; believeth in Jesus. 27 Where [is] boasting then? It is to the end the promise might be sure to all the seed; excluded. By what law? of works? Nay: but by the not to that only which is of the law, but to that also law of faith. 28 Therefore we conclude that a man which is of the faith of Abraham; who is the father of is justified by faith without the deeds of the law. 29 us all, 17 (As it is written, I have made thee a father of [Is he] the God of the Jews only? [is he] not also of many nations,) before him whom he believed, [even] the Gentiles? Yes, of the Gentiles also: 30 Seeing [it God, who quickeneth the dead, and calleth those is] one God, which shall justify the circumcision by things which be not as though they were. 18 Who faith, and uncircumcision through faith. 31 Do we then against hope believed in hope, that he might become make void the law through faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law.

the father of many nations; according to that which was spoken, So shall thy seed be. 19 And being not weak in faith, he considered not his own body now dead, when he was about an hundred years old, neither yet the deadness of Sara's womb: 20 He staggered not at the promise of God through unbelief; but was strong in faith, giving glory to God; 21 And being fully persuaded that, what he had promised, he was able also to perform. 22 And therefore it was imputed to him for righteousness. 23 Now it was not written for his sake alone, that it was imputed to him; 24 But for us also, to whom it shall be imputed, if we believe on him that raised up Jesus our Lord from the dead; 25 Who was delivered for our offences, and was raised again for our justification.

5 Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: 2 By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of for righteousness. 3 And not only [so], but we glory in tribulations also: knowing that tribulation worketh patience; 4 And Not in circumcision, but in uncircumcision. 11 And patience, experience; and experience, hope: 5 And he received the sign of circumcision, a seal of the hope maketh not ashamed; because the love of God righteousness of the faith which [he had yet] being is shed abroad in our hearts by the Holy Ghost which

is given unto us. 6 For when we were yet without into Jesus Christ were baptized into his death? 4 strength, in due time Christ died for the ungodly. 7 Therefore we are buried with him by baptism into For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: yet death: that like as Christ was raised up from the dead peradventure for a good man some would even dare by the glory of the Father, even so we also should to die. 8 But God commendeth his love toward us, walk in newness of life. 5 For if we have been planted in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for together in the likeness of his death, we shall be also us. 9 Much more then, being now justified by his [in the likeness] of [his] resurrection: 6 Knowing this, blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him. 10 that our old man is crucified with [him], that the body For if, when we were enemies, we were reconciled of sin might be destroyed, that henceforth we should to God by the death of his Son, much more, being not serve sin. 7 For he that is dead is freed from sin. reconciled, we shall be saved by his life. 11 And not 8 Now if we be dead with Christ, we believe that we only [so], but we also joy in God through our Lord shall also live with him: 9 Knowing that Christ being Jesus Christ, by whom we have now received the raised from the dead dieth no more; death hath no atonement. 12 Wherefore, as by one man sin entered more dominion over him. 10 For in that he died, he into the world, and death by sin; and so death passed died unto sin once: but in that he liveth, he liveth unto upon all men, for that all have sinned: 13 (For until God. 11 Likewise reckon ye also yourselves to be the law sin was in the world: but sin is not imputed dead indeed unto sin, but alive unto God through when there is no law. 14 Nevertheless death reigned Jesus Christ our Lord. 12 Let not sin therefore reign from Adam to Moses, even over them that had not in your mortal body, that ye should obey it in the sinned after the similitude of Adam's transgression, lusts thereof. 13 Neither yield ye your members [as] who is the figure of him that was to come. 15 But not instruments of unrighteousness unto sin: but yield as the offence, so also [is] the free gift. For if through yourselves unto God, as those that are alive from the offence of one many be dead, much more the the dead, and your members [as] instruments of grace of God, and the gift by grace, [which is] by one righteousness unto God. 14 For sin shall not have man, Jesus Christ, hath abounded unto many. 16 And dominion over you: for ye are not under the law, but not as [it was] by one that sinned, [so is] the gift: for under grace. 15 What then? shall we sin, because we the judgment [was] by one to condemnation, but the are not under the law, but under grace? God forbid. free gift [is] of many offences unto justification. 17 For 16 Know ye not, that to whom ye yield yourselves if by one man's offence death reigned by one; much servants to obey, his servants ye are to whom ye more they which receive abundance of grace and of obey; whether of sin unto death, or of obedience the gift of righteousness shall reign in life by one, unto righteousness? 17 But God be thanked, that ye Jesus Christ.) 18 Therefore as by the offence of one were the servants of sin, but ye have obeyed from [judgment came] upon all men to condemnation; even the heart that form of doctrine which was delivered so by the righteousness of one [the free gift came] you. 18 Being then made free from sin, ye became upon all men unto justification of life. 19 For as by one the servants of righteousness. 19 I speak after the man's disobedience many were made sinners, so by manner of men because of the infirmity of your flesh: the obedience of one shall many be made righteous. for as ye have yielded your members servants to 20 Moreover the law entered, that the offence might uncleanness and to iniquity unto iniquity; even so now abound. But where sin abounded, grace did much yield your members servants to righteousness unto more abound: 21 That as sin hath reigned unto death, holiness. 20 For when ye were the servants of sin, ye even so might grace reign through righteousness were free from righteousness. 21 What fruit had ye unto eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord. (aiōnios g166)

6 What shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound? 2 God forbid. How shall we, that are dead to sin, live any longer therein? 3 Know ye not, that so many of us as were baptized

for the end of those things [is] death. 22 But now being made free from sin, and become servants to God, ye have your fruit unto holiness, and the end everlasting life. (aiōnios g166) 23 For the wages of sin

[is] death; but the gift of God [is] eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord. (aiōnios g166)

7 Know ye not, brethren, (for I speak to them that

know the law,) how that the law hath dominion over a man as long as he liveth? 2 For the woman which hath an husband is bound by the law to [her] husband so long as he liveth; but if the husband be dead, she is loosed from the law of [her] husband. 3 So then if, while [her] husband liveth, she be married to another man, she shall be called an adulteress: but if her husband be dead, she is free from that law; so that she is no adulteress, though she be married to another man. 4 Wherefore, my brethren, ye also are become dead to the law by the body of Christ; that ye should be married to another, [even] to him who is raised from the dead, that we should bring forth fruit unto God. 5 For when we were in the flesh, the motions of sins, which were by the law, did work in our members to bring forth fruit unto death. 6 But now we are delivered from the law, that being dead wherein we were held; that we should serve in newness of spirit, and not [in] the oldness of the letter. 7 What shall we say then? [Is] the law sin? God forbid. Nay, I had not known sin, but by the law: for I had not known lust, except the law had said, Thou shalt not covet. 8 But sin, taking occasion by the commandment, wrought in me all manner of concupiscence. For without the law sin [was] dead. 9 For I was alive without the law once: but when the commandment came, sin revived, and I died. 10 And the commandment, which [was ordained] to life, I found [to be] unto death. 11 For sin, taking occasion by the commandment, deceived me, and by it slew [me]. 12 Wherefore the law [is] holy, and the commandment holy, and just, and good. 13 Was then that which is good made death unto me? God forbid. But sin, that it might appear sin, working death in me by that which is good; that sin by the commandment might become exceeding sinful. 14 For we know that the law is spiritual: but I am carnal, sold under sin. 15 For that which I do I allow not: for what I would, that do I not; but what I hate, that do I. 16 If then I do that which I would not, I consent unto the law that [it is] good. 17 Now then it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me. 18 For I know that in me (that is, in my flesh,) dwelleth no good thing: for to will is

present with me; but [how] to perform that which is good I find not. 19 For the good that I would I do not: but the evil which I would not, that I do. 20 Now if I do that I would not, it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me. 21 I find then a law, that, when I would do good, evil is present with me. 22 For I delight in the law of God after the inward man: 23 But I see another law in my members, warring against the law of my mind, and bringing me into captivity to the law of sin which is in my members. 24 O wretched man that I am! who shall deliver me from the body of this death? 25 I thank God through Jesus Christ our Lord. So then with the mind I myself serve the law of God; but with the flesh the law of sin.

8 [There is] therefore now no condemnation to them

which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit. 2 For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death. 3 For what the law could not do, in that it was weak through the flesh, God sending his own Son in the likeness of sinful flesh, and for sin, condemned sin in the flesh: 4 That the righteousness of the law might be fulfilled in us, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit. 5 For they that are after the flesh do mind the things of the flesh; but they that are after the Spirit the things of the Spirit. 6 For to be carnally minded [is] death; but to be spiritually minded [is] life and peace. 7 Because the carnal mind [is] enmity against God: for it is not subject to the law of God, neither indeed can be. 8 So then they that are in the flesh cannot please God. 9 But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his. 10 And if Christ [be] in you, the body [is] dead because of sin; but the Spirit [is] life because of righteousness. 11 But if ye shall also quicken your mortal bodies by his Spirit that dwelleth in you. 12 Therefore, brethren, we are debtors, not to the flesh, to live after the flesh. 13 For if ye live after the flesh, ye shall die: but if ye through the Spirit do mortify the deeds of the body, ye shall live. 14 For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God. 15 For ye have not received the spirit of bondage again to fear; but ye

have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, rather, that is risen again, who is even at the right Abba, Father. 16 The Spirit itself beareth witness with hand of God, who also maketh intercession for us. 35 our spirit, that we are the children of God: 17 And if Who shall separate us from the love of Christ? [shall] children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or Christ; if so be that we suffer with [him], that we may nakedness, or peril, or sword? 36 As it is written, be also glorified together. 18 For I reckon that the For thy sake we are killed all the day long; we are sufferings of this present time [are] not worthy [to be accounted as sheep for the slaughter. 37 Nay, in all compared] with the glory which shall be revealed in these things we are more than conquerors through us. 19 For the earnest expectation of the creature him that loved us. 38 For I am persuaded, that neither waiteth for the manifestation of the sons of God. 20 death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor For the creature was made subject to vanity, not powers, nor things present, nor things to come, 39 willingly, but by reason of him who hath subjected [the same] in hope, 21 Because the creature itself also Nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is shall be delivered from the bondage of corruption in Christ Jesus our Lord.

into the glorious liberty of the children of God. 22

For we know that the whole creation groaneth and travaleth in pain together until now. 23 And not only [they], but ourselves also, which have the firstfruits of the Spirit, even we ourselves groan within ourselves, waiting for the adoption, [to wit], the redemption of our body. 24 For we are saved by hope: but hope that is seen is not hope: for what a man seeth, why doth he yet hope for? 25 But if we hope for that we see not, [then] do we with patience wait for [it]. 26 Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our infirmities: for we know not what we should pray for as we ought: but the Spirit itself maketh intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered. 27 And he that searcheth the hearts knoweth what [is] the mind of the Spirit, because he maketh intercession for the saints according to [the will of] God. 28 And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, to them who are the called according to [his] purpose. 29 For whom he did foreknow, he also did predestinate [to be] conformed to the image of his Son, that he might be the firstborn among many brethren. 30 Moreover whom he did predestinate, them he also called: and whom he called, them he also justified: and whom he justified, them he also glorified. 31 What shall we then say to these things? If God [be] for us, who [can be] against us? 32 He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things? 33 Who shall lay any thing to the charge of God's elect? [It is] God that justifieth. 34 Who [is] he that condemneth? [It is] Christ that died, yea

9 I say the truth in Christ, I lie not, my conscience also bearing me witness in the Holy Ghost, 2 That I have great heaviness and continual sorrow in my heart. 3 For I could wish that myself were accursed from Christ for my brethren, my kinsmen according to the flesh: 4 Who are Israelites; to whom [pertaineth] the adoption, and the glory, and the covenants, and the giving of the law, and the service [of God], and the promises; 5 Whose [are] the fathers, and of whom as concerning the flesh Christ [came], who is over all, God blessed for ever. Amen. (aiōn g165) 6 Not as though the word of God hath taken none effect. For they [are] not all Israel, which are of Israel: 7 Neither, because they are the seed of Abraham, [are they] all children: but, In Isaac shall thy seed be called. 8 That is, They which are the children of the flesh, these [are] not the children of God: but the children of the promise are counted for the seed. 9 For this [is] the word of promise, At this time will I come, and Sara shall have a son. 10 And not only [this]; but when Rebecca also had conceived by one, [even] by our father Isaac; 11 (For [the children] being not yet born, neither having done any good or evil, that the purpose of God according to election might stand, not of works, but of him that calleth;) 12 It was said unto her, The elder shall serve the younger. 13 As it is written, Jacob have I loved, but Esau have I hated. 14 What shall we say then? [Is there] unrighteousness with God? God forbid. 15 For he saith to Moses, I will have mercy on whom I will have mercy, and I will have compassion on whom I will have compassion. 16 So then [it is] not of him that willetteth, nor of him

that runneth, but of God that sheweth mercy. **17** I bear them record that they have a zeal of God, For the scripture saith unto Pharaoh, Even for this but not according to knowledge. **3** For they being same purpose have I raised thee up, that I might ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to shew my power in thee, and that my name might establish their own righteousness, have not submitted be declared throughout all the earth. **18** Therefore themselves unto the righteousness of God. **4** For hath he mercy on whom he will [have mercy], and Christ [is] the end of the law for righteousness to whom he will he hardeneth. **19** Thou wilt say then every one that believeth. **5** For Moses describeth unto me, Why doth he yet find fault? For who hath the righteousness which is of the law, That the man resisted his will? **20** Nay but, O man, who art thou that which doeth those things shall live by them. **6** But repliest against God? Shall the thing formed say to the righteousness which is of faith speaketh on this him that formed [it], Why hast thou made me thus? **21** wise, Say not in thine heart, Who shall ascend into Hath not the potter power over the clay, of the same heaven? (that is, to bring Christ down [from above]:) lump to make one vessel unto honour, and another **7** Or, Who shall descend into the deep? (that is, to unto dishonour? **22** [What] if God, willing to shew bring up Christ again from the dead.) (*Abyssos g12*) **8** [his] wrath, and to make his power known, endured But what saith it? The word is nigh thee, [even] in with much longsuffering the vessels of wrath fitted to thy mouth, and in thy heart: that is, the word of faith, destruction: **23** And that he might make known the which we preach; **9** That if thou shalt confess with riches of his glory on the vessels of mercy, which he thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine had afore prepared unto glory, **24** Even us, whom heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou he hath called, not of the Jews only, but also of the shalt be saved. **10** For with the heart man believeth Gentiles? **25** As he saith also in Osee, I will call unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession them my people, which were not my people; and her is made unto salvation. **11** For the scripture saith, beloved, which was not beloved. **26** And it shall come Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed. to pass, [that] in the place where it was said unto **12** For there is no difference between the Jew and the them, Ye [are] not my people; there shall they be Greek: for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that called the children of the living God. **27** Esaias also call upon him. **13** For whosoever shall call upon the crieth concerning Israel, Though the number of the name of the Lord shall be saved. **14** How then shall children of Israel be as the sand of the sea, a remnant they call on him in whom they have not believed? and shall be saved: **28** For he will finish the work, and how shall they believe in him of whom they have not cut [it] short in righteousness: because a short work heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher? will the Lord make upon the earth. **29** And as Esaias **15** And how shall they preach, except they be sent? said before, Except the Lord of Sabaoth had left us a as it is written, How beautiful are the feet of them that seed, we had been as Sodoma, and been made like preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings unto Gomorrah. **30** What shall we say then? That the of good things! **16** But they have not all obeyed the Gentiles, which followed not after righteousness, have gospel. For Esaias saith, Lord, who hath believed our attained to righteousness, even the righteousness report? **17** So then faith [cometh] by hearing, and which is of faith. **31** But Israel, which followed after hearing by the word of God. **18** But I say, Have they the law of righteousness, hath not attained to the not heard? Yes verily, their sound went into all the law of righteousness. **32** Wherefore? Because [they earth, and their words unto the ends of the world. **19** sought it] not by faith, but as it were by the works of But I say, Did not Israel know? First Moses saith, I the law. For they stumbled at that stumblingstone; **33** will provoke you to jealousy by [them that are] no As it is written, Behold, I lay in Sion a stumblingstone people, [and] by a foolish nation I will anger you. **20** and rock of offence: and whosoever believeth on him But Esaias is very bold, and saith, I was found of shall not be ashamed. them that sought me not; I was made manifest unto them that asked not after me. **21** But to Israel he

10 Brethren, my heart's desire and prayer to God for Israel is, that they might be saved. **2** For

saith, All day long I have stretched forth my hands unto a disobedient and gainsaying people.

11 I say then, Hath God cast away his people? God forbid. For I also am an Israelite, of the seed of Abraham, [of] the tribe of Benjamin. **2** God hath not cast away his people which he foreknew. Wot ye not what the scripture saith of Elias? how he maketh intercession to God against Israel, saying, **3** Lord, they have killed thy prophets, and digged down thine altars; and I am left alone, and they seek my life. **4** But what saith the answer of God unto him? I have reserved to myself seven thousand men, who have not bowed the knee to [the image of] Baal. **5** Even so then at this present time also there is a remnant according to the election of grace. **6** And if by grace, then [is it] no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if [it be] of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work. **7** What then? Israel hath not obtained that which he seeketh for; but the election hath obtained it, and the rest were blinded **8** (According as it is written, God hath given them the spirit of slumber, eyes that they should not see, and ears that they should not hear;) unto this day. **9** And David saith, Let their table be made a snare, and a trap, and a stumblingblock, and a recompence unto them: **10** Let their eyes be darkened, that they may not see, and bow down their back alway. **11** I say then, Have they stumbled that they should fall? God forbid: but [rather] through their fall salvation [is come] unto the Gentiles, for to provoke them to jealousy. **12** Now if the fall of them [be] the riches of the world, and the diminishing of them the riches of the Gentiles; how much more their fulness? **13** For I speak to you Gentiles, inasmuch as I am the apostle of the Gentiles, I magnify mine office: **14** If by any means I may provoke to emulation [them which are] my flesh, and might save some of them. **15** For if the casting away of them [be] the reconciling of the world, what [shall] the receiving [of them be], but life from the dead? **16** For if the firstfruit [be] holy, the lump [is] also [holy]: and if the root [be] holy, so [are] the branches. **17** And if some of the branches be broken off, and thou, being a wild olive tree, wert grafted in among them, and with them partakest of the root and fatness of the olive tree; **18** Boast not against the branches. But if thou boast, thou bearest

not the root, but the root thee. **19** Thou wilt say then,

The branches were broken off, that I might be grafted in. **20** Well; because of unbelief they were broken off, and thou standest by faith. Be not highminded, but fear: **21** For if God spared not the natural branches, [take heed] lest he also spare not thee. **22** Behold therefore the goodness and severity of God: on them which fell, severity; but toward thee, goodness, if thou continue in [his] goodness: otherwise thou also shalt be cut off. **23** And they also, if they abide not still in unbelief, shall be grafted in: for God is able to graft them in again. **24** For if thou wert cut out of the olive tree which is wild by nature, and wert grafted contrary to nature into a good olive tree: how much more shall these, which be the natural [branches], be grafted into their own olive tree? **25** For I would not, brethren, that ye should be ignorant of this mystery, lest ye should be wise in your own conceits; that blindness in part is happened to Israel, until the fulness of the Gentiles be come in. **26** And so all Israel shall be saved: as it is written, There shall come out of Sion the Deliverer, and shall turn away ungodliness from Jacob: **27** For this [is] my covenant unto them, when I shall take away their sins. **28** As concerning the gospel, [they are] enemies for your sakes: but as touching the election, [they are] beloved for the fathers' sakes. **29** For the gifts and calling of God [are] without repentance. **30** For as ye in times past have not believed God, yet have now obtained mercy through their unbelief: **31** Even so have these also now not believed, that through your mercy they also may obtain mercy. **32** For God hath concluded them all in unbelief, that he might have mercy upon all. **eleēsē g1653** **33** O the depth of the riches both of the wisdom and knowledge of God! how unsearchable [are] his judgments, and his ways past finding out! **34** For who hath known the mind of the Lord? or who hath been his counsellor? **35** Or who hath first given to him, and it shall be recompensed unto him again? **36** For of him, and through him, and to him, [are] all things: to whom [be] glory for ever. Amen. **(aiōn g165)**

12 I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, [which is] your reasonable service. **2** And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of

your mind, that ye may prove what [is] that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God. (aiōn g165) 3 For I say, through the grace given unto me, to every man that is among you, not to think [of himself] more highly than he ought to think; but to think soberly, according as God hath dealt to every man the measure of wrath upon him that doeth evil. 5 Wherefore [ye] faith. 4 For as we have many members in one body, and all members have not the same office: 5 So for conscience sake. 6 For for this cause pay ye we, [being] many, are one body in Christ, and every member of another. 6 Having then gifts differing according to the proportion of faith; 7 Or ministry, [let us wait] on [our] ministering: or he that teacheth, on teaching; 8 Or he that exhorteth, on exhortation: he that giveth, [let him] law. 9 For this, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou do it] with simplicity; he that ruleth, with diligence; he sheweth mercy, with cheerfulness. 9 [Let] love be without dissimulation. Abhor that which is evil; cleave to that which is good. 10 [Be] kindly affectioned one to another with brotherly love; in honour preferring one another; 11 Not slothful in business; fervent in spirit; serving the Lord; 12 Rejoicing in hope; patient in tribulation; continuing instant in prayer; 13 Distributing darkness, and let us put on the armour of light. 13 them that weep. 16 [Be] of the same mind one toward another. Mind not high things, but condescend to men of low estate. Be not wise in your own conceits. 17 Recompense to no man evil for evil. Provide things honest in the sight of all men. 18 If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men. 19 Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but [rather] give place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance [is] mine; I will repay, saith the Lord. 20 Therefore if thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head. 21 Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.

13 Let every soul be subject unto the higher powers. For there is no power but of God: the powers that be are ordained of God. 2 Whosoever therefore resisteth the power, resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that resist shall receive to themselves damnation. 3 For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. Wilt thou then not be afraid [it].

of the power? do that which is good, and thou shalt have praise of the same: 4 For he is the minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, be afraid; for he beareth not the sword in vain: for he is the minister of God, a revenger to [execute] custom; fear to whom custom; fear to whom fear; honour to whom honour. 8 Owe no man any thing, but to love one another: for he that loveth another hath fulfilled the law. 9 For this, Thou shalt not kill, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Thou shalt not covet; and if [there be] any other commandment, it is briefly comprehended in this saying, namely, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. 10 Love worketh no ill to his neighbour: therefore love [is] the fulfilling of the law. 11 And that, when we believed. 12 The night is far spent, the day is at hand: let us therefore cast off the works of darkness, and let us put on the armour of light. 13 Let us walk honestly, as in the day; not in rioting and drunkenness, not in chambering and wantonness, not in strife and envying. 14 But put ye on the Lord Jesus Christ, and make not provision for the flesh, to [fulfil] the lusts [thereof.]

14 Him that is weak in the faith receive ye, [but] not to doubtful disputations. 2 For one believeth that he may eat all things: another, who is weak, eateth herbs. 3 Let not him that eateth despise him that eateth not; and let not him which eateth not judge him that eateth: for God hath received him. 4 Who art thou that judgest another man's servant? to his own master he standeth or falleth. Yea, he shall be holden up: for God is able to make him stand. 5 One man esteemeth one day above another: another persuaded in his own mind. 6 He that regardeth the day, regardeth [it] unto the Lord; and he that

God thanks; and he that eateth not, to the Lord he for our learning, that we through patience and comfort eateth not, and giveth God thanks. 7 For none of the scriptures might have hope. 5 Now the God of us liveth to himself, and no man dieth to himself. patience and consolation grant you to be likeminded 8 For whether we live, we live unto the Lord; and one toward another according to Christ Jesus: 6 That whether we die, we die unto the Lord: whether we ye may with one mind [and] one mouth glorify God, live therefore, or die, we are the Lord's. 9 For to this even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ. 7 Wherefore end Christ both died, and rose, and revived, that he receive ye one another, as Christ also received us to might be Lord both of the dead and living. 10 But why the glory of God. 8 Now I say that Jesus Christ was a dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou set minister of the circumcision for the truth of God, to at nought thy brother? for we shall all stand before confirm the promises [made] unto the fathers: 9 And the judgment seat of Christ. 11 For it is written, [As] I that the Gentiles might glorify God for [his] mercy; live, saith the Lord, every knee shall bow to me, and as it is written, For this cause I will confess to thee every tongue shall confess to God. 12 So then every among the Gentiles, and sing unto thy name. 10 And one of us shall give account of himself to God. 13 Let again he saith, Rejoice, ye Gentiles, with his people. us not therefore judge one another any more: but 11 And again, Praise the Lord, all ye Gentiles; and judge this rather, that no man put a stumblingblock or laud him, all ye people. 12 And again, Esaias saith, an occasion to fall in [his] brother's way. 14 I know, There shall be a root of Jesse, and he that shall rise to and am persuaded by the Lord Jesus, that [there is] reign over the Gentiles; in him shall the Gentiles trust. nothing unclean of itself: but to him that esteemeth 13 Now the God of hope fill you with all joy and peace any thing to be unclean, to him [it is] unclean. 15 But in believing, that ye may abound in hope, through the if thy brother be grieved with [thy] meat, now walkest power of the Holy Ghost. 14 And I myself also am thou not charitably. Destroy not him with thy meat, persuaded of you, my brethren, that ye also are full for whom Christ died. 16 Let not then your good be of goodness, filled with all knowledge, able also to evil spoken of: 17 For the kingdom of God is not admonish one another. 15 Nevertheless, brethren, I meat and drink; but righteousness, and peace, and have written the more boldly unto you in some sort, joy in the Holy Ghost. 18 For he that in these things as putting you in mind, because of the grace that is serveth Christ [is] acceptable to God, and approved of given to me of God, 16 That I should be the minister men. 19 Let us therefore follow after the things which of Jesus Christ to the Gentiles, ministering the gospel make for peace, and things wherewith one may edify of God, that the offering up of the Gentiles might be another. 20 For meat destroy not the work of God. All acceptable, being sanctified by the Holy Ghost. 17 I things indeed [are] pure; but [it is] evil for that man have therefore whereof I may glory through Jesus who eateth with offence. 21 [It is] good neither to eat Christ in those things which pertain to God. 18 For I flesh, nor to drink wine, nor [any thing] whereby thy will not dare to speak of any of those things which brother stumbleth, or is offended, or is made weak. Christ hath not wrought by me, to make the Gentiles 22 Hast thou faith? have [it] to thyself before God. obedient, by word and deed, 19 Through mighty signs Happy [is] he that condemneth not himself in that and wonders, by the power of the Spirit of God; so thing which he alloweth. 23 And he that doubteth is that from Jerusalem, and round about unto Illyricum, I damned if he eat, because [he eateth] not of faith: for have fully preached the gospel of Christ. 20 Yea, so whatsoever [is] not of faith is sin.

15 We then that are strong ought to bear the infirmities of the weak, and not to please ourselves. 2 Let every one of us please [his] neighbour for [his] good to edification. 3 For even Christ pleased not himself; but, as it is written, The reproaches of them that reproached thee fell on me. 4 For whatsoever things were written aforetime were written

have I strived to preach the gospel, not where Christ was named, lest I should build upon another man's foundation: 21 But as it is written, To whom he was not spoken of, they shall see: and they that have not heard shall understand. 22 For which cause also I have been much hindered from coming to you. 23 But now having no more place in these parts, and having a great desire these many years to come unto you;

24 Whosoever I take my journey into Spain, I will come to you: for I trust to see you in my journey, and to be brought on my way thitherward by you, if first I be somewhat filled with your [company]. 25 But now I go unto Jerusalem to minister unto the saints. 26 For it hath pleased them of Macedonia and Achaia to make a certain contribution for the poor saints which are at Jerusalem. 27 It hath pleased them verily; and I am sure that, when I come unto you, I shall come in such fruit, I will come by you into Spain. 28 When ye have learned; and avoid them. 29 And I believe in Judaea; and that my service which [I have] for Jerusalem may be accepted of the saints; 30 Now I beseech you, brethren, for the Lord Jesus Christ's sake, and for the love of the Spirit, that ye may come unto you with joy by the will of God, and may with you be refreshed. 31 That I may be delivered from them that do not believe in me; 32 That I may be delivered from them that do not believe in me; 33 Now the God of peace [be] with you all. Amen.

Lord. Salute the beloved Persis, which laboured much in the Lord. 13 Salute Rufus chosen in the Lord, and his mother and mine. 14 Salute Asyncritus, Phlegon, Hermas, Patrobas, Hermes, and the brethren which go unto Jerusalem to minister unto the saints. 15 Salute Philologus, and Julia, Nereus, and his sister, and Olympas, and all the saints which make a certain contribution for the poor saints which are with them. 16 Salute one another with an holy kiss. The churches of Christ salute you. 17 Now their debtors they are. For if the Gentiles have been made partakers of their spiritual things, their duty is also to minister unto them in carnal things. 18 For they that are therefore I have performed this, and have sealed to them this fruit, I will come by you into Spain. 19 For your obedience is the fulness of the blessing of the gospel of Christ. 20 And strive together with me in [your] prayers to God for the God of peace shall bruise Satan under your feet shortly. The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ [be] with you. Amen. 21 Timotheus my workfellow, and Lucius, and Jason, and Sosipater, my kinsmen, salute you. 22 I Tertius, who wrote [this] epistle, salute you in the Lord. 23 Gaius mine host, and of the whole church, saluteth you. Erastus the chamberlain of the city saluteth you, and Quartus a brother. 24 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ [be] with you all. Amen. 25 Now to him that is of power to stablish you according to my gospel, and the preaching of Jesus Christ, according to the revelation of the mystery, which was kept secret since the world began, (aiōnios g166) 26 But now is made manifest, and by the scriptures of the prophets, according to the commandment of the everlasting God, made known to all nations for the obedience of faith: (aiōnios g166) 27 To God only wise, [be] glory through Jesus Christ for ever. Amen. (aiōn g165)

16 I commend unto you Phebe our sister, which is a servant of the church which is at Cenchrea: 2 That ye receive her in the Lord, as becometh saints, and that ye assist her in whatsoever business she hath need of you: for she hath been a succourer of many, and of myself also. 3 Greet Priscilla and Aquila my helpers in Christ Jesus: 4 Who have for my life laid down their own necks: unto whom not only I give thanks, but also all the churches of the Gentiles. 5 Likewise [greet] the church that is in their house. Salute my wellbeloved Epaenetus, who is the firstfruits of Achaia unto Christ. 6 Greet Mary, who bestowed much labour on us. 7 Salute Andronicus and Junia, my kinsmen, and my fellowprisoners, who are of note among the apostles, who also were in Christ before me. 8 Greet Amplias my beloved in the Lord. 9 Salute Urbane, our helper in Christ, and Stachys my beloved. 10 Salute Apelles approved in Christ. Salute them which are of Aristobulus' [household]. 11 Salute Herodion my kinsman. Greet them that be of the [household] of Narcissus, which are in the Lord. 12 Salute Tryphena and Tryphosa, who labour in the

1 Corinthians

1 Paul, called [to be] an apostle of Jesus Christ through the will of God, and Sosthenes [our] brother, **2** Unto the church of God which is at Corinth, to them that are sanctified in Christ Jesus, called [to be] saints, with all that in every place call upon the name of Jesus Christ our Lord, both theirs and ours: **3** Grace [be] unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and [from] the Lord Jesus Christ. **4** I thank my God always on your behalf, for the grace of God which is given you by Jesus Christ; **5** That in every thing ye are enriched by him, in all utterance, and [in] all knowledge; **6** Even as the testimony of Christ was confirmed in you: **7** So that ye come behind in no gift; waiting for the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ: **8** Who shall also confirm you unto the end, [that ye may be] blameless in the day of our Lord Jesus Christ. **9** God [is] faithful, by whom ye were called unto the fellowship of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord. **10** Now I beseech you, brethren, by the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye all speak the same thing, and [that] there be no divisions among you; but [that] ye be perfectly joined together in the same mind and in the same judgment. **11** For it hath been declared unto me of you, my brethren, by them [which are of the house] of Chloe, that there are contentions among you. **12** Now this I say, that every one of you saith, I am of Paul; and I of Apollos; and I of Cephas; and I of Christ. **13** Is Christ divided? was Paul crucified for you? or were ye baptized in the name of Paul? **14** I thank God that I baptized none of you, but Crispus and Gaius; **15** Lest any should say that I had baptized in mine own name. **16** And I baptized also the household of Stephanas: besides, I know not whether I baptized any other. **17** For Christ sent me not to baptize, but to preach the gospel: not with wisdom of words, lest the cross of Christ should be made of none effect. **18** For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God. **19** For it is written, I will destroy the wisdom of the wise, and will bring to nothing the understanding of the prudent. **20** Where [is] the wise? where [is] the scribe? where [is] the disputer of this world? hath not God made foolish the wisdom of this world? (aiōn g165) **21** For

after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching to save them that believe. **22** For the Jews require a sign, and the Greeks seek after wisdom: **23** But we preach Christ crucified, unto the Jews a stumblingblock, and unto the Greeks foolishness; **24** But unto them which are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ the power of God, and the wisdom of God. **25** Because the foolishness of God is wiser than men; and the weakness of God is stronger than men. **26** For ye see your calling, brethren, how that not many wise men after the flesh, not many mighty, not many noble, [are called]: **27** But God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the things which are mighty; **28** And base things of the world, and things which are despised, hath God chosen, [yea], and things which are not, to bring to nought things that are: **29** That no flesh should glory in his presence. **30** But of him are ye in Christ Jesus, who of God is made unto us wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption: **31** That, according as it is written, He that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord.

2 And I, brethren, when I came to you, came not with excellency of speech or of wisdom, declaring unto you the testimony of God. **2** For I determined not to know any thing among you, save Jesus Christ, and him crucified. **3** And I was with you in weakness, and in fear, and in much trembling. **4** And my speech and my preaching [was] not with enticing words of man's wisdom, but in demonstration of the Spirit and of power: **5** That your faith should not stand in the wisdom of men, but in the power of God. **6** Howbeit we speak wisdom among them that are perfect: yet not the wisdom of this world, nor of the princes of this world, that come to nought: (aiōn g165) **7** But we speak the wisdom of God in a mystery, [even] the hidden [wisdom], which God ordained before the world unto our glory: (aiōn g165) **8** Which none of the princes of this world knew: for had they known [it], they would not have crucified the Lord of glory. (aiōn g165) **9** But as it is written, Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love him. **10** But God hath revealed [them] unto us by his Spirit: for

the Spirit searcheth all things, yea, the deep things of God. **11** For what man knoweth the things of a man, even so the things of God knoweth no man, but the Spirit of God. **12** Now we have received, not the spirit of the world, but the spirit which is of God; that we might know the things that are freely given to us of God. **13** Which things also we speak, not in the words which man's wisdom teacheth, but which the Holy Ghost teacheth; comparing spiritual things with spiritual. **14** But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him: neither can he know [them], because they are spiritually discerned. **15** But he that is spiritual judgeth all things, yet he himself is judged of no man. **16** For who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he may instruct him? But we have the mind of Christ.

3 And I, brethren, could not speak unto you as unto spiritual, but as unto carnal, [even] as unto babes

in Christ. **2** I have fed you with milk, and not with meat: for hitherto ye were not able [to bear it], neither yet now are ye able. **3** For ye are yet carnal: for whereas [there is] among you envying, and strife, and divisions, are ye not carnal, and walk as men? **4** For while one saith, I am of Paul; and another, I [am] of Apollos; are ye not carnal? **5** Who then is Paul, and who [is] Apollos, but ministers by whom ye believed, even as the Lord gave to every man? **6** I have planted, Apollos watered; but God gave the increase. **7** So then neither is he that planteth any thing, neither he that watereth; but God that giveth the increase. **8** Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one: and every man shall receive his own reward according to his own labour. **9** For we are labourers together with God: ye are God's husbandry, [ye are] God's building. **10** According to the grace of God which is given unto me, as a wise masterbuilder, I have laid the foundation, and another buildeth thereon. But let every man take heed how he buildeth thereupon. **11** For other foundation can no man lay than that is laid, which is Jesus Christ. **12** Now if any man build upon this foundation gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay, stubble; **13** Every man's work shall be made manifest: for the day shall declare it, because it shall be revealed by fire; and the fire shall try every man's work of what sort it is. **14** If

any man's work abide which he hath built thereupon, he shall receive a reward. **15** If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself shall be saved; yet so as by fire. **16** Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and [that] the Spirit of God dwelleth in you? **17** If any man defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy; for the temple of God is holy, which [temple] ye are. **18** Let no man deceive himself. If any man among you seemeth to be wise in this world, let him become a fool, that he may be wise. (aion g165) **19** For the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God. For it is written, He taketh the wise in their own craftiness. **20** And again, The Lord knoweth the thoughts of the wise, that they are vain. **21** Therefore let no man glory in men. For all things are yours; **22** Whether Paul, or Apollos, or Cephas, or the world, or life, or death, or things present, or things to come; all are yours; **23** And ye are Christ's; and Christ [is] God's.

4 Let a man so account of us, as of the ministers of Christ, and stewards of the mysteries of God. **2** Moreover it is required in stewards, that a man be found faithful. **3** But with me it is a very small thing that I should be judged of you, or of man's judgment: yea, I judge not mine own self. **4** For I know nothing by myself; yet am I not hereby justified: but he that judgeth me is the Lord. **5** Therefore judge nothing before the time, until the Lord come, who both will bring to light the hidden things of darkness, and will make manifest the counsels of the hearts: and then shall every man have praise of God. **6** And these things, brethren, I have in a figure transferred to myself and [to] Apollos for your sakes; that ye might learn in us not to think [of men] above that which is written, that no one of you be puffed up for one against another. **7** For who maketh thee to differ [from another]? and what hast thou that thou didst not receive? now if thou didst receive [it], why dost thou glory, as if thou hadst not received [it]? **8** Now ye are full, now ye are rich, ye have reigned as kings without us: and I would to God ye did reign, that we also might reign with you. **9** For I think that God hath set forth us the apostles last, as it were appointed to death: for we are made a spectacle unto the world, and to angels, and to men. **10** We [are] fools for Christ's sake, but ye [are] wise in Christ; we [are]

weak, but ye [are] strong; ye [are] honourable, but we [are] despised. 11 Even unto this present hour we both hunger, and thirst, and are naked, and are buffeted, and have no certain dwellingplace; 12 And labour, working with our own hands: being reviled, we bless; being persecuted, we suffer it: 13 Being defamed, we intreat: we are made as the filth of the world, [and are] the offscouring of all things unto this day. 14 I write not these things to shame you, but as my beloved sons I warn [you]. 15 For though ye have ten thousand instructors in Christ, yet [have ye] not many fathers: for in Christ Jesus I have begotten you through the gospel. 16 Wherefore I beseech you, be ye followers of me. 17 For this cause have I sent unto you Timotheus, who is my beloved son, and faithful in the Lord, who shall bring you into remembrance of my ways which be in Christ, as I teach every where in every church. 18 Now some are puffed up, as though I would not come to you. 19 But I will come to you shortly, if the Lord will, and will know, not the speech of them which are puffed up, but the power. 20 For the kingdom of God [is] not in word, but in power. 21 What will ye? shall I come unto you with a rod, or in love, and [in] the spirit of meekness?

not altogether with the fornicators of this world, or with the covetous, or extortioners, or with idolaters; for then must ye needs go out of the world. 11 But now I have written unto you not to keep company, if any man that is called a brother be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a railer, or a drunkard, or an extortioner; with such an one no not to eat. 12 For what have I to do to judge them also that are without? do not ye judge them that are within? 13 But them that are without God judgeth. Therefore put away from among yourselves that wicked person.

6 Dare any of you, having a matter against another, go to law before the unjust, and not before the saints? 2 Do ye not know that the saints shall judge the world? and if the world shall be judged by you, are ye unworthy to judge the smallest matters? 3 Know ye not that we shall judge angels? how much more things that pertain to this life? 4 If then ye have judgments of things pertaining to this life, set them to judge who are least esteemed in the church. 5 I speak to your shame. Is it so, that there is not a wise man among you? no, not one that shall be able to judge between his brethren? 6 But brother goeth

5 It is reported commonly [that there is] fornication among you, and such fornication as is not so much named among the Gentiles, that one should have his father's wife. **2** And ye are puffed up, and have not rather mourned, that he that hath done this deed might be taken away from among you. **3** For I verily, as absent in body, but present in spirit, have judged already, as though I were present, [concerning] him that hath so done this deed, **4** In the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, when ye are gathered together, and my spirit, with the power of our Lord Jesus Christ, **5** To the kingdom of God. **11** And such were some of you: deliver such an one unto Satan for the destruction of the flesh, that the spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord Jesus. **6** Your glorying [is] not good. Know ye not that a little leaven leaveneth the whole lump? **7** Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even Christ our passover is sacrificed for us: **8** Therefore let us keep the feast, not with old leaven, neither with the leaven of malice and wickedness; but with the unleavened bread of sincerity and truth. **9** I wrote unto you in an epistle not to company with fornicators: **10** Yet 7 Now therefore there is utterly a fault among you, because ye go to law one with another. Why do ye not rather take wrong? why do ye not rather [suffer] defraud, and that [your] brethren. **9** Know ye not that Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind, **10** Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit justified in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our God. **12** All things are lawful unto me, but all things are not expedient: all things are lawful for me, but I will not be brought under the power of any. **13** Meats for the belly, and the belly for meats: but God shall destroy both it and them. Now the body [is] not for fornication, but for the Lord; and the Lord for the body. **14** And God hath both raised up the Lord, and will also raise up us by his own power. **15** Know ye not that your bodies are the members of

Christ? shall I then take the members of Christ, and make [them] the members of an harlot? God forbid. 16 What? know ye not that he which is joined to an harlot is one body? for two, saith he, shall be one flesh. 17 But he that is joined unto the Lord is one spirit. 18 Flee fornication. Every sin that a man doeth is without the body; but he that committeth fornication sinneth against his own body. 19 What? know ye not that your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost [which is] in you, which ye have of God, and ye are not your own? 20 For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are the God's.

the unbelieving depart, let him depart. A brother or a sister is not under bondage in such [cases]: but God hath called us to peace. 16 For what knowest thou, O wife, whether thou shalt save [thy] husband? or how knowest thou, O man, whether thou shalt save [thy] wife? 17 But as God hath distributed to every man, as the Lord hath called every one, so let him walk. And so ordain I in all churches. 18 Is any man called being circumcised? let him not become uncircumcised. Is any called in uncircumcision? let him not be circumcised. 19 Circumcision is nothing, and uncircumcision is nothing, but the keeping of the commandments of God. 20 Let every man abide in the same calling wherein he was called. 21 Art thou called [being] a servant? care not for it: but if thou mayest be made free, use [it] rather. 22 For he that is called in the Lord, [being] a servant, is the Lord's freeman: likewise also he that is called, [being] free, is Christ's servant. 23 Ye are bought with a price; be not ye the servants of men. 24 Brethren, let every man, wherein he is called, therein abide with God. 25 Now concerning virgins I have no commandment of the Lord: yet I give my judgment, as one that hath obtained mercy of the Lord to be faithful. 26 I suppose therefore that this is good for the present distress, [I say], that [it is] good for a man so to be. 27 Art thou bound unto a wife? seek not to be loosed. Art thou loosed from a wife? seek not a wife. 28 But and if thou marry, thou hast not sinned; and if a virgin marry, she hath not sinned. Nevertheless such shall have trouble in the flesh: but I spare you. 29 But this I say, brethren, the time [is] short: it remaineth, that both they that have wives be as though they had none; 30 And they that weep, as though they wept not; and they that rejoice, as though they rejoiced not; and they that buy, as though they possessed not; 31 And they that use this world, as not abusing [it]: for the fashion of this world passeth away. 32 But I would have you without carefulness. He that is unmarried careth for the things that belong to the Lord, how he may please the Lord: 33 But he that is married careth for the things that are of the world, how he may please [his] wife. 34 There is difference [also] between a wife and a virgin. The unmarried woman careth for the things of the Lord, that she may be holy both in body and in spirit: but she that is

7 Now concerning the things whereof ye wrote unto me: [It is] good for a man not to touch a woman. 2 Nevertheless, [to avoid] fornication, let every man have his own wife, and let every woman have her own husband. 3 Let the husband render unto the wife due benevolence: and likewise also the wife unto the husband. 4 The wife hath not power of her own body, but the husband: and likewise also the husband hath not power of his own body, but the wife. 5 Defraud ye not one the other, except [it be] with consent for a time, that ye may give yourselves to fasting and prayer; and come together again, that Satan tempt you not for your incontinency. 6 But I speak this by permission, [and] not of commandment. 7 For I would that all men were even as I myself. But every man hath his proper gift of God, one after this manner, and another after that. 8 I say therefore to the unmarried and widows, It is good for them if they abide even as I. 9 But if they cannot contain, let them marry: for it is better to marry than to burn. 10 And unto the married I command, [yet] not I, but the Lord, Let not the wife depart from [her] husband: 11 But and if she depart, let her remain unmarried, or be reconciled to [her] husband: and let not the husband put away [his] wife. 12 But to the rest speak I, not the Lord: If any brother hath a wife that believeth not, and she be pleased to dwell with him, let him not put her away. 13 And the woman which hath an husband that believeth not, and if he be pleased to dwell with her, let her not leave him. 14 For the unbelieving husband is sanctified by the wife, and the unbelieving wife is sanctified by the husband: else were your children unclean; but now are they holy. 15 But if

married careth for the things of the world, how she may please [her] husband. 35 And this I speak for your own profit; not that I may cast a snare upon you, but for that which is comely, and that ye may attend upon the Lord without distraction. 36 But if any man think that he behaveth himself uncomely toward his virgin, if she pass the flower of [her] age, and need so require, let him do what he will, he sinneth not: let them marry. 37 Nevertheless he that standeth stedfast in his heart, having no necessity, but hath power over his own will, and hath so decreed in his heart that he will keep his virgin, doeth well. 38 So then he that giveth [her] in marriage doeth well; but he that giveth [her] not in marriage doeth better. 39 The wife is bound by the law as long as her husband liveth; but if her husband be dead, she is at liberty to be married to whom she will; only in the Lord. 40 But she is happier if she so abide, after my judgment: and I think also that I have the Spirit of God.

for whom Christ died? 12 But when ye sin so against the brethren, and wound their weak conscience, ye sin against Christ. 13 Wherefore, if meat make my brother to offend, I will eat no flesh while the world standeth, lest I make my brother to offend. (aiōn g165)

9 Am I not an apostle? am I not free? have I not seen Jesus Christ our Lord? are not ye my work in the Lord? 2 If I be not an apostle unto others, yet doubtless I am to you: for the seal of mine apostleship are ye in the Lord. 3 Mine answer to them that do examine me is this, 4 Have we not power to eat and to drink? 5 Have we not power to lead about a sister, a wife, as well as other apostles, and [as] the brethren of the Lord, and Cephas? 6 Or I only and Barnabas, have not we power to forbear working? 7 Who goeth a warfare any time at his own charges? who planteth a vineyard, and eateth not of the fruit thereof? or who feedeth a flock, and eateth not of the milk of the flock? 8 Say I these things as a man? or

saith not the law the same also? 9 For it is written in the law of Moses, Thou shalt not muzzle the mouth of the ox that treadeth out the corn. Doth God take care for oxen? 10 Or saith he [it] altogether for our sakes? For our sakes, no doubt, [this] is written: that he that ploweth should plow in hope; and that he that thresheth in hope should be partaker of his hope. 11 If we have sown unto you spiritual things, [is it] a world, and that [there is] none other God but one. 5 great thing if we shall reap your carnal things? 12 If For though there be that are called gods, whether others be partakers of [this] power over you, [are] in heaven or in earth, (as there be gods many, and not we rather? Nevertheless we have not used this lords many,) 6 But to us [there is but] one God, the power; but suffer all things, lest we should hinder the Father, of whom [are] all things, and we in him; and gospel of Christ. 13 Do ye not know that they which one Lord Jesus Christ, by whom [are] all things, and minister about holy things live [of the things] of the we by him. 7 Howbeit [there is] not in every man temple? and they which wait at the altar are partakers that knowledge: for some with conscience of the idol with the altar? 14 Even so hath the Lord ordained unto this hour eat [it] as a thing offered unto an idol; that they which preach the gospel should live of the and their conscience being weak is defiled. 8 But gospel. 15 But I have used none of these things: meat commendeth us not to God: for neither, if we neither have I written these things, that it should be eat, are we the better; neither, if we eat not, are we so done unto me: for [it were] better for me to die, the worse. 9 But take heed lest by any means this than that any man should make my glorying void. liberty of yours become a stumblingblock to them that 16 For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to are weak. 10 For if any man see thee which hast glory of: for necessity is laid upon me; yea, woe is knowledge sit at meat in the idol's temple, shall not unto me, if I preach not the gospel! 17 For if I do this the conscience of him which is weak be emboldened thing willingly, I have a reward: but if against my will, a to eat those things which are offered to idols; 11 And dispensation [of the gospel] is committed unto me. 18 through thy knowledge shall the weak brother perish, What is my reward then? [Verily] that, when I preach

the gospel, I may make the gospel of Christ without charge, that I abuse not my power in the gospel. 19 he standeth take heed lest he fall. 13 There hath For though I be free from all [men], yet have I made no temptation taken you but such as is common to myself servant unto all, that I might gain the more. 20 man: but God [is] faithful, who will not suffer you to And unto the Jews I became as a Jew, that I might be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the gain the Jews; to them that are under the law, as temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may under the law, that I might gain them that are under be able to bear [it.] 14 Wherefore, my dearly beloved, the law; 21 To them that are without law, as without flee from idolatry. 15 I speak as to wise men; judge ye law, (being not without law to God, but under the law what I say. 16 The cup of blessing which we bless, to Christ,) that I might gain them that are without law. is it not the communion of the blood of Christ? The 22 To the weak became I as weak, that I might gain bread which we break, is it not the communion of the weak: I am made all things to all [men], that I the body of Christ? 17 For we [being] many are one might by all means save some. 23 And this I do for bread, [and] one body: for we are all partakers of that the gospel's sake, that I might be partaker thereof one bread. 18 Behold Israel after the flesh: are not with [you]. 24 Know ye not that they which run in a they which eat of the sacrifices partakers of the altar? race run all, but one receiveth the prize? So run, that 19 What say I then? that the idol is any thing, or that ye may obtain. 25 And every man that striveth for the which is offered in sacrifice to idols is any thing? 20 mastery is temperate in all things. Now they [do it] to But I [say], that the things which the Gentiles sacrifice, obtain a corruptible crown; but we an incorruptible. they sacrifice to devils, and not to God: and I would 26 I therefore so run, not as uncertainly; so fight I, not that ye should have fellowship with devils. 21 not as one that beateth the air: 27 But I keep under Ye cannot drink the cup of the Lord, and the cup of my body, and bring [it] into subjection: lest that by devils: ye cannot be partakers of the Lord's table, any means, when I have preached to others, I myself and of the table of devils. 22 Do we provoke the Lord should be a castaway.

10 Moreover, brethren, I would not that ye should be ignorant, how that all our fathers were under the cloud, and all passed through the sea; 2 And were all baptized unto Moses in the cloud and in the sea; 3 And did all eat the same spiritual meat; 4 And did all drink the same spiritual drink: for they drank of that spiritual Rock that followed them: and that Rock was Christ. 5 But with many of them God was not well pleased: for they were overthrown in the wilderness. 6 Now these things were our examples, to the intent we should not lust after evil things, as they also lusted. 7 Neither be ye idolaters, as [were] some of them; as it is written, The people sat down to eat and drink, and rose up to play. 8 Neither let us commit fornication, as some of them committed, and fell in one day three and twenty thousand. 9 Neither let us tempt Christ, as some of them also tempted, and were destroyed of serpents. 10 Neither murmur ye, as some of them also murmured, and were destroyed of the destroyer. 11 Now all these things happened unto them for ensamples: and they are written for our admonition, upon whom the ends of the world are

come. (aiōn g165) 12 Wherefore let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall. 13 There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to myself servant unto all, that I might gain the more. 14 Wherefore, my dearly beloved, my beloved, to judge ye law, (being not without law to God, but under the law what I say. 15 I speak as to wise men; judge ye law, (being not without law to God, but under the law what I say. 16 The cup of blessing which we bless, to Christ,) that I might gain them that are without law. is it not the communion of the blood of Christ? The 17 For we [being] many are one body: for we are all partakers of that the gospel's sake, that I might be partaker thereof one bread. 18 Behold Israel after the flesh: are not with [you]. 19 What say I then? that the idol is any thing, or that ye may obtain. 20 mastery is temperate in all things. Now they [do it] to But I [say], that the things which the Gentiles sacrifice, obtain a corruptible crown; but we an incorruptible. they sacrifice to devils, and not to God: and I would 21 not as uncertainly; so fight I, not that ye should have fellowship with devils. 22 Do we provoke the Lord to jealousy? are we stronger than he? 23 All things are lawful for me, but all things are not expedient: all things are lawful for me, but all things edify not. 24 Let no man seek his own, but every man another's [wealth]. 25 Whosoever is sold in the shambles, [that] eat, asking no question for conscience sake: 26 For the earth [is] the Lord's, and the fulness thereof. 27 If any of them that believe not bid you [to a feast], and ye be disposed to go; whatsoever is set before you, eat, asking no question for conscience sake. 28 But if any man say unto you, This is offered in sacrifice unto idols, eat not for his sake that shewed it, and for conscience sake: for the earth [is] the Lord's, and the fulness thereof: 29 Conscience, I say, not thine own, but of the other: for why is my liberty judged of another [man's] conscience? 30 For if I by grace be a partaker, why am I evil spoken of for that for which I give thanks? 31 Whether therefore ye eat, or drink, or whatsoever ye do, do all to the glory of God. 32 Give none offence, neither to the Jews, nor to the Gentiles, nor to the church of God: 33 Even as I please all [men] in all [things], not seeking mine own profit, but the [profit] of many, that they may be saved.

11 Be ye followers of me, even as I also [am] of received of the Lord that which also I delivered unto Christ. **2** Now I praise you, brethren, that ye [are] you, That the Lord Jesus the [same] night in which he remember me in all things, and keep the ordinances, was betrayed took bread: **24** And when he had given as I delivered [them] to you. **3** But I would have you [say] thanks, he brake [it], and said, Take, eat: this is my know, that the head of every man is Christ; and the body, which is broken for you: this do in remembrance head of the woman [is] the man; and the head of [me] of me. **25** After the same manner also [he took] the Christ [is] God. **4** Every man praying or prophesying, cup, when he had supped, saying, This cup is the having [his] head covered, dishonoureth his head. **5** new testament in my blood: this do ye, as oft as ye But every woman that prayeth or prophesieth with drink [it], in remembrance of me. **26** For as often as [her] head uncovered dishonoureth her head: for that ye eat this bread, and drink this cup, ye do shew the is even all one as if she were shaven. **6** For if the Lord's death till he come. **27** Wherefore whosoever woman be not covered, let her also be shorn: but if shall eat this bread, and drink [this] cup of the Lord, it be a shame for a woman to be shorn or shaven, unworthily, shall be guilty of the body and blood of the let her be covered. **7** For a man indeed ought not to be like the Lord. **28** But let a man examine himself, and so let to cover [his] head, forasmuch as he is the image him eat of [that] bread, and drink of [that] cup. **29** and glory of God: but the woman is the glory of the For he that eateth and drinketh unworthily, eateth man. **8** For the man is not of the woman; but the and drinketh damnation to himself, not discerning the woman of the man. **9** Neither was the man created for the Lord's body. **30** For this cause many [are] weak and for the woman; but the woman for the man. **10** For sickly among you, and many sleep. **31** For if we would this cause ought the woman to have power on [her] judge ourselves, we should not be judged. **32** But head because of the angels. **11** Nevertheless neither when we are judged, we are chastened of the Lord, is the man without the woman, neither the woman that we should not be condemned with the world. **33** without the man, in the Lord. **12** For as the woman [is] Wherefore, my brethren, when ye come together to of the man, even so [is] the man also by the woman; eat, tarry one for another. **34** And if any man hunger, but all things of God. **13** Judge in yourselves: is it let him eat at home; that ye come not together unto comely that a woman pray unto God uncovered? **14** condemnation. And the rest will I set in order when I Doth not even nature itself teach you, that, if a man come.

have long hair, it is a shame unto him? **15** But if a woman have long hair, it is a glory to her: for [her] hair is given her for a covering. **16** But if any man seem to be contentious, we have no such custom, neither the churches of God. **17** Now in this that I declare [unto you] I praise [you] not, that ye come together not for the better, but for the worse. **18** For first of all, when ye come together in the church, I hear that there be divisions among you; and I partly believe it. **19** For there must be also heresies among you, that they which are approved may be made manifest among you. **20** When ye come together therefore into one place, [this] is not to eat the Lord's supper. **21** For in eating every one taketh before [other] his own supper: and one is hungry, and another is drunken. **22** What? have ye not houses to eat and to drink in? or despise ye the church of God, and shame them that have not? What shall I say to you? shall I praise you in this? I praise [you] not. **23** For I have

12 Now concerning spiritual [gifts], brethren, I would not have you ignorant. **2** Ye know that ye were Gentiles, carried away unto these dumb idols, even as ye were led. **3** Wherefore I give you to understand, that no man speaking by the Spirit of God calleth Jesus accursed: and [that] no man can say that Jesus is the Lord, but by the Holy Ghost. **4** Now there are diversities of gifts, but the same Spirit. **5** And there are differences of administrations, but the same Lord. **6** And there are diversities of operations, but it is the same God which worketh all in all. **7** But the manifestation of the Spirit is given to every man to profit withal. **8** For to one is given by the Spirit the word of wisdom; to another the word of knowledge by the same Spirit; **9** To another faith by the same Spirit; to another the gifts of healing by the same Spirit; **10** To another the working of miracles; to another prophecy; to another discerning of spirits; to another [divers] kinds of tongues; to another the

interpretation of tongues: 11 But all these worketh that [as] sounding brass, or a tinkling cymbal. 2 And one and the selfsame Spirit, dividing to every man though I have [the gift of] prophecy, and understand severally as he will. 12 For as the body is one, and all mysteries, and all knowledge; and though I have hath many members, and all the members of that one all faith, so that I could remove mountains, and have body, being many, are one body: so also [is] Christ. not charity, I am nothing. 3 And though I bestow all 13 For by one Spirit are we all baptized into one body, my goods to feed [the poor], and though I give my whether [we be] Jews or Gentiles, whether [we be] body to be burned, and have not charity, it profiteth bond or free; and have been all made to drink into one me nothing. 4 Charity suffereth long, [and] is kind; Spirit. 14 For the body is not one member, but many. charity envieth not; charity vaunteth not itself, is not 15 If the foot shall say, Because I am not the hand, I puffed up, 5 Doth not behave itself unseemly, seeketh am not of the body; is it therefore not of the body? 16 not her own, is not easily provoked, thinketh no evil; And if the ear shall say, Because I am not the eye, I 6 Rejoiceth not in iniquity, but rejoiceth in the truth; am not of the body; is it therefore not of the body? 17 7 Beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all If the whole body [were] an eye, where [were] the things, endureth all things. 8 Charity never faileth: but hearing? If the whole [were] hearing, where [were] whether [there be] prophecies, they shall fail; whether the smelling? 18 But now hath God set the members [there be] tongues, they shall cease; whether [there every one of them in the body, as it hath pleased him. be] knowledge, it shall vanish away. 9 For we know 19 And if they were all one member, where [were] in part, and we prophesy in part. 10 But when that the body? 20 But now [are they] many members, yet which is perfect is come, then that which is in part but one body. 21 And the eye cannot say unto the shall be done away. 11 When I was a child, I spake as hand, I have no need of thee: nor again the head to a child, I understood as a child, I thought as a child: the feet, I have no need of you. 22 Nay, much more but when I became a man, I put away childish things. those members of the body, which seem to be more 12 For now we see through a glass, darkly; but then feeble, are necessary: 23 And those [members] of the face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know body, which we think to be less honourable, upon even as also I am known. 13 And now abideth faith, these we bestow more abundant honour; and our hope, charity, these three; but the greatest of these uncomely [parts] have more abundant comeliness. [is] charity.

24 For our comely [parts] have no need: but God hath tempered the body together, having given more abundant honour to that [part] which lacked: 25 That there should be no schism in the body; but [that] the members should have the same care one for another. 26 And whether one member suffer, all the members suffer with it; or one member be honoured, all the members rejoice with it. 27 Now ye are the body of Christ, and members in particular. 28 And God hath set some in the church, first apostles, secondarily prophets, thirdly teachers, after that miracles, then gifts of healings, helps, governments, diversities of tongues. 29 [Are] all apostles? [are] all prophets? [are] all teachers? [are] all workers of miracles? 30 Have all the gifts of healing? do all speak with tongues? do all interpret? 31 But covet earnestly the best gifts: and yet shew I unto you a more excellent way.

13 Though I speak with the tongues of men and of angels, and have not charity, I am become harp, except they give a distinction in the sounds, how shall it be known what is piped or harped? 8

be not children in understanding: howbeit in malice
be ye children, but in understanding be men. 21 In the
law it is written, With [men of] other tongues and other
lips will I speak unto this people; and yet for all that
will they not hear me, saith the Lord. 22 Wherefore
tongues are for a sign, not to them that believe, but to
them that believe not: but prophesying [serveth] not
for them that believe not, but for them which believe.
23 If therefore the whole church be come together
into one place, and all speak with tongues, and there
come in [those that are] unlearned, or unbelievers, will
they not say that ye are mad? 24 But if all prophesy,
and there come in one that believeth not, or [one]
unlearned, he is convinced of all, he is judged of
all: 25 And thus are the secrets of his heart made
manifest; and so falling down on [his] face he will
worship God, and report that God is in you of a truth.
26 How is it then, brethren? when ye come together,
every one of you hath a psalm, hath a doctrine, hath

15 Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; **2** By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. **3** For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; **4** And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures: **5** And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: **6** After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep. **7** After that, he was seen of James; then of all the apostles. **8** And last of all he was seen of me also, as of one born out of due time. **9** For I am the least of the apostles, that am not meet to be called an apostle, because I persecuted the church of God. **10** But by the grace of God I am what I am: and his grace

which [was bestowed] upon me was not in vain; but I for some have not the knowledge of God: I speak laboured more abundantly than they all: yet not I, but [this] to your shame. 35 But some [man] will say, the grace of God which was with me. 11 Therefore How are the dead raised up? and with what body do whether [it were] I or they, so we preach, and so ye they come? 36 [Thou] fool, that which thou sowest is believed. 12 Now if Christ be preached that he rose not quickened, except it die: 37 And that which thou from the dead, how say some among you that there sowest, thou sowest not that body that shall be, but is no resurrection of the dead? 13 But if there be no bare grain, it may chance of wheat, or of some other resurrection of the dead, then is Christ not risen: 14 [grain]: 38 But God giveth it a body as it hath pleased And if Christ be not risen, then [is] our preaching him, and to every seed his own body. 39 All flesh [is] vain, and your faith [is] also vain. 15 Yea, and we not the same flesh: but [there is] one [kind of] flesh are found false witnesses of God; because we have of men, another flesh of beasts, another of fishes, testified of God that he raised up Christ: whom he [and] another of birds. 40 [There are] also celestial raised not up, if so be that the dead rise not. 16 For if bodies, and bodies terrestrial: but the glory of the the dead rise not, then is not Christ raised: 17 And if celestial [is] one, and the [glory] of the terrestrial Christ be not raised, your faith [is] vain; ye are yet in [is] another. 41 [There is] one glory of the sun, and your sins. 18 Then they also which are fallen asleep another glory of the moon, and another glory of the in Christ are perished. 19 If in this life only we have stars: for [one] star differeth from [another] star in hope in Christ, we are of all men most miserable. 20 glory. 42 So also [is] the resurrection of the dead. It is But now is Christ risen from the dead, [and] become sown in corruption; it is raised in incorruption: 43 It the firstfruits of them that slept. 21 For since by man is sown in dishonour; it is raised in glory: it is sown [came] death, by man [came] also the resurrection in weakness; it is raised in power: 44 It is sown a of the dead. 22 For as in Adam all die, even so in natural body; it is raised a spiritual body. There is a Christ shall all be made alive. 23 But every man in natural body, and there is a spiritual body. 45 And so his own order: Christ the firstfruits; afterward they it is written, The first man Adam was made a living that are Christ's at his coming. 24 Then [cometh] the soul; the last Adam [was made] a quickening spirit. 46 end, when he shall have delivered up the kingdom to Howbeit that [was] not first which is spiritual, but that God, even the Father; when he shall have put down which is natural; and afterward that which is spiritual. all rule and all authority and power. 25 For he must 47 The first man [is] of the earth, earthly: the second reign, till he hath put all enemies under his feet. 26 man [is] the Lord from heaven. 48 As [is] the earthly, The last enemy [that] shall be destroyed [is] death. 27 such [are] they also that are earthly: and as [is] the For he hath put all things under his feet. But when he heavenly, such [are] they also that are heavenly. 49 saith all things are put under [him, it is] manifest that And as we have borne the image of the earthly, we he is excepted, which did put all things under him. shall also bear the image of the heavenly. 50 Now 28 And when all things shall be subdued unto him, this I say, brethren, that flesh and blood cannot inherit then shall the Son also himself be subject unto him the kingdom of God; neither doth corruption inherit that put all things under him, that God may be all in incorruption. 51 Behold, I shew you a mystery; We all. 29 Else what shall they do which are baptized for shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed, 52 the dead, if the dead rise not at all? why are they In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last then baptized for the dead? 30 And why stand we in trump: for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall jeopardy every hour? 31 I protest by your rejoicing be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed. 53 which I have in Christ Jesus our Lord, I die daily. 32 If For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this after the manner of men I have fought with beasts at mortal [must] put on immortality. 54 So when this Ephesus, what advantageth it me, if the dead rise corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this not? let us eat and drink; for to morrow we die. 33 mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be Be not deceived: evil communications corrupt good brought to pass the saying that is written, Death is manners. 34 Awake to righteousness, and sin not; swallowed up in victory. 55 O death, where [is] thy

sting? O grave, where [is] thy victory? (Hadēs g86) **56** the church that is in their house. **20** All the brethren The sting of death [is] sin; and the strength of sin [is] greet you. Greet ye one another with an holy kiss. **21** the law. **57** But thanks [be] to God, which giveth us the The salutation of [me] Paul with mine own hand. **22** victory through our Lord Jesus Christ. **58** Therefore, If any man love not the Lord Jesus Christ, let him my beloved brethren, be ye stedfast, unmoveable, be Anathema Maranatha. **23** The grace of our Lord always abounding in the work of the Lord, forasmuch Jesus Christ [be] with you. **24** My love [be] with you as ye know that your labour is not in vain in the Lord. all in Christ Jesus. Amen.

16 Now concerning the collection for the saints, as

I have given order to the churches of Galatia, even so do ye. **2** Upon the first [day] of the week let every one of you lay by him in store, as [God] hath prospered him, that there be no gatherings when I come. **3** And when I come, whomsoever ye shall approve by [your] letters, them will I send to bring your liberality unto Jerusalem. **4** And if it be meet that I go also, they shall go with me. **5** Now I will come unto you, when I shall pass through Macedonia: for I do pass through Macedonia. **6** And it may be that I will abide, yea, and winter with you, that ye may bring me on my journey whithersoever I go. **7** For I will not see you now by the way; but I trust to tarry a while with you, if the Lord permit. **8** But I will tarry at Ephesus until Pentecost. **9** For a great door and effectual is opened unto me, and [there are] many adversaries. **10** Now if Timotheus come, see that he may be with you without fear: for he worketh the work of the Lord, as I also [do]. **11** Let no man therefore despise him: but conduct him forth in peace, that he may come unto me: for I look for him with the brethren. **12** As touching [our] brother Apollos, I greatly desired him to come unto you with the brethren: but his will was not at all to come at this time; but he will come when he shall have convenient time. **13** Watch ye, stand fast in the faith, quit you like men, be strong. **14** Let all your things be done with charity. **15** I beseech you, brethren, (ye know the house of Stephanas, that it is the firstfruits of Achaia, and [that] they have addicted themselves to the ministry of the saints.) **16** That ye submit yourselves unto such, and to every one that helpeth with [us], and laboureth. **17** I am glad of the coming of Stephanas and Fortunatus and Achaicus: for that which was lacking on your part they have supplied. **18** For they have refreshed my spirit and yours: therefore acknowledge ye them that are such. **19** The churches of Asia salute you. Aquila and Priscilla salute you much in the Lord, with

2 Corinthians

1 Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, and Timothy [our] brother, unto the church of God which is at Corinth, with all the saints which are in all Achaia: **2** Grace [be] to you and peace from God our Father, and [from] the Lord Jesus Christ. **3** Blessed [be] God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of mercies, and the God of all comfort; **4** Who comforteth us in all our tribulation, that we may be able to comfort them which are in any trouble, by the comfort wherewith we ourselves are comforted of God. **5** For as the sufferings of Christ abound in us, so our consolation also aboundingeth by Christ. **6** And whether we be afflicted, [it is] for your consolation and salvation, which is effectual in the enduring of the same sufferings which we also suffer: or whether we be comforted, [it is] for your consolation and salvation. **7** And our hope of you [is] stedfast, knowing, that as ye are partakers of the sufferings, so [shall ye be] also of the consolation. **8** For we would not, brethren, have you ignorant of our trouble which came to us in Asia, that we were pressed out of measure, above strength, insomuch that we despaired even of life: **9** But we had the sentence of death in ourselves, that we should not trust in ourselves, but in God which raiseth the dead: **10** Who delivered us from so great a death, and doth deliver: in whom we trust that he will yet deliver [us]; **11** Ye also helping together by prayer for us, that for the gift [bestowed] upon us by the means of many persons thanks may be given by many on our behalf. **12** For our rejoicing is this, the testimony of our conscience, that in simplicity and godly sincerity, not with fleshly wisdom, but by the grace of God, we have had our conversation in the world, and more abundantly to you-ward. **13** For we write none other things unto you, than what ye read or acknowledge; and I trust ye shall acknowledge even to the end; **14** As also ye have acknowledged us in part, that we are your rejoicing, even as ye also [are] ours in the day of the Lord Jesus. **15** And in this confidence I was minded to come unto you before, that ye might have a second benefit; **16** And to pass by you into Macedonia, and to come again out of Macedonia unto you, and of you to be brought on my way toward Judaea. **17** When I therefore was

thus minded, did I use lightness? or the things that I purpose, do I purpose according to the flesh, that with me there should be yea yea, and nay nay? **18** But [as] God [is] true, our word toward you was not yea and nay. **19** For the Son of God, Jesus Christ, who was preached among you by us, [even] by me and Silvanus and Timotheus, was not yea and nay, but in him was yea. **20** For all the promises of God in him [are] yea, and in him Amen, unto the glory of God by us. **21** Now he which establisheth us with you in Christ, and hath anointed us, [is] God; **22** Who hath also sealed us, and given the earnest of the Spirit in our hearts. **23** Moreover I call God for a record upon my soul, that to spare you I came not as yet unto Corinth. **24** Not for that we have dominion over your faith, but are helpers of your joy: for by faith ye stand.

2 But I determined this with myself, that I would not come again to you in heaviness. **2** For if I make you sorry, who is he then that maketh me glad, but the same which is made sorry by me? **3** And I wrote this same unto you, lest, when I came, I should have sorrow from them of whom I ought to rejoice; having confidence in you all, that my joy is [the joy] of you all. **4** For out of much affliction and anguish of heart I wrote unto you with many tears; not that ye should be grieved, but that ye might know the love which I have more abundantly unto you. **5** But if any have caused grief, he hath not grieved me, but in part: that I may not overcharge you all. **6** Sufficient to such a man [is] this punishment, which [was inflicted] of many. **7** So that contrariwise ye [ought] rather to forgive [him], and comfort [him], lest perhaps such a one should be swallowed up with overmuch sorrow. **8** Wherefore I beseech you that ye would confirm [your] love toward him. **9** For to this end also did I write, that I might know the proof of you, whether ye be obedient in all things. **10** To whom ye forgive any thing, I [forgive] also: for if I forgave any thing, to whom I forgave [it], for your sakes [forgave I it] in the person of Christ; **11** Lest Satan should get an advantage of us: for we are not ignorant of his devices. **12** Furthermore, when I came to Troas to [preach] Christ's gospel, and a door was opened unto me of the Lord, **13** I had no rest in my spirit, because I found not Titus my brother: but taking my leave of them, I went from thence into Macedonia. **14** Now thanks [be] unto God,

which always causeth us to triumph in Christ, and maketh manifest the savour of his knowledge by us in every place. **15** For we are unto God a sweet savour of Christ, in them that are saved, and in them that perish: **16** To the one [we are] the savour of death unto death; and to the other the savour of life unto life. And who [is] sufficient for these things? **17** For we are not as many, which corrupt the word of God: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ.

3 Do we begin again to commend ourselves? or need we, as some [others], epistles of commendation to you, or [letters] of commendation from you? **2** Ye are our epistle written in our hearts, known and read of all men: **3** [Forasmuch as ye are] manifestly declared to be the epistle of Christ ministered by us, written not with ink, but with the Spirit of the living God; not in tables of stone, but in fleshy tables of the heart. **4** And such trust have we through Christ to God-ward: **5** Not that we are sufficient of ourselves to think any thing as of ourselves; but our sufficiency [is] of God; **6** Who also hath made us able ministers of the new testament; not of the letter, but of the spirit: for the letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life. **7** But if the ministration of death, written [and] engraven in stones, was glorious, so that the children of Israel could not stedfastly behold the face of Moses for the glory of his countenance; which [glory] was to be done away: **8** How shall not the ministration of the spirit be rather glorious? **9** For if the ministration of righteousness exceed in glory. **10** For even that which was made glorious had no glory in this respect, by reason of the glory that excelleth. **11** For if that which is done away [was] glorious, much more that which remaineth [is] glorious. **12** Seeing then that we have such hope, we use great plainness of speech: **13** And not as Moses, [which] put a veil over his face, that the children of Israel could not stedfastly look to the end of that which is abolished: **14** But their minds were blinded: for until this day remaineth the same veil untaken away in the reading of the old testament; which [veil] is done away in read, the vail is upon their heart. **16** Nevertheless away. **17** Now the Lord is that Spirit: and where the Spirit of the Lord [is], there [is] liberty. **18** But we all, with open face beholding as in a glass the glory of the Lord, are changed into the same image from glory to glory, [even] as by the Spirit of the Lord.

4 Therefore seeing we have this ministry, as we have received mercy, we faint not; **2** But have renounced the hidden things of dishonesty, not walking in craftiness, nor handling the word of God deceitfully; but by manifestation of the truth

commending ourselves to every man's conscience in the sight of God. **3** But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost: **4** In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them. (aiōn g165) **5**

For we preach not ourselves, but Christ Jesus the Lord; and ourselves your servants for Jesus' sake. **6**

For God, who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, hath shined in our hearts, to [give] the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ. **7** But we have this treasure in earthen vessels, that the excellency of the power may be of

God, and not of us. **8** [We are] troubled on every side, yet not distressed; [we are] perplexed, but not in

despair; **9** Persecuted, but not forsaken; cast down, but not destroyed; **10** Always bearing about in the body the dying of the Lord Jesus, that the life also

might be made manifest in our body. **11** For we which live are alway delivered unto death for Jesus' sake, that the life also of Jesus might be

ministration of righteousness made manifest in our mortal flesh. **12** So then death even that which was made glorious had no glory in worketh in us, but life in you. **13** We having the same

this respect, by reason of the glory that excelleth. **11** spirit of faith, according as it is written, I believed,

For if that which is done away [was] glorious, much and therefore have I spoken; we also believe, and more that which remaineth [is] glorious. **12** Seeing therefore speak;

14 Knowing that he which raised up the Lord Jesus shall raise up us also by Jesus, and

of speech: **13** And not as Moses, [which] put a veil shall present [us] with you. **15** For all things [are] for

over his face, that the children of Israel could not your sakes, that the abundant grace might through stedfastly look to the end of that which is abolished: the thanksgiving of many redound to the glory of God. **16** For which cause we faint not; but though our outward man perish, yet the inward [man] is renewed day by day. **17** For our light affliction, which is but for a moment, worketh for us a far more exceeding [and] eternal weight of glory; (aiōnios g166) **18** While we look not at the things which are seen, but at the things

which are not seen: for the things which are seen [are] temporal; but the things which are not seen [are] eternal. (aiōnios g166)

5 For we know that if our earthly house of [this] tabernacle were dissolved, we have a building of God, an house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens. (aiōnios g166) **2** For in this we groan, earnestly desiring to be clothed upon with our house which is from heaven: **3** If so be that being clothed we shall not be found naked. **4** For we that are in [this] tabernacle do groan, being burdened: not for that we would be unclothed, but clothed upon, that mortality might be swallowed up of life. **5** Now he that hath wrought us for the selfsame thing [is] God, who also hath given unto us the earnest of the Spirit. **6** Therefore [we are] always confident, knowing that, whilst we are at home in the body, we are absent from the Lord: **7** (For we walk by faith, not by sight:) **8** We are confident, [I say], and willing rather to be absent from the body, and to be present with the Lord. **9** Wherefore we labour, that, whether present or absent, we may be accepted of him. **10** For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; that every one may receive the things [done] in [his] body, according to that he hath done, whether [it be] good or bad. **11** Knowing therefore the terror of the Lord, we persuade men; but we are made manifest unto God; and I trust also are made manifest in your consciences. **12** For we command not ourselves again unto you, but give you occasion to glory on our behalf, that ye may have somewhat to [answer] them which glory in appearance, and not in heart. **13** For whether we be beside ourselves, [it is] to God: or whether we be sober, [it is] for your cause. **14** For the love of Christ constraineth us; because we thus judge, that if one died for all, then were all dead: **15** And [that] he died for all, that they which live should not henceforth live unto themselves, but unto him which died for them, and rose again. **16** Wherefore henceforth know we no man after the flesh: yea, though we have known Christ after the flesh, yet now henceforth know we [him] no more. **17** Therefore if any man [be] in Christ, [he is] a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new. **18** And all things [are] of God, who hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ, and hath

given to us the ministry of reconciliation; **19** To wit, that God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself, not imputing their trespasses unto them; and hath committed unto us the word of reconciliation. **20** Now then we are ambassadors for Christ, as though God did beseech [you] by us: we pray [you] in Christ's stead, be ye reconciled to God. **21** For he hath made him [to be] sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him.

6 We then, [as] workers together [with him], beseech [you] also that ye receive not the grace of God in vain. **2** (For he saith, I have heard thee in a time accepted, and in the day of salvation have I succoured thee: behold, now [is] the accepted time; behold, now [is] the day of salvation.) **3** Giving no offence in any thing, that the ministry be not blamed: **4** But in all [things] approving ourselves as the ministers of God, in much patience, in afflictions, in necessities, in distresses, **5** In stripes, in imprisonments, in tumults, in labours, in watchings, in fastings; **6** By pureness, by knowledge, by longsuffering, by kindness, by the Holy Ghost, by love unfeigned, **7** By the word of truth, by the power of God, by the armour of righteousness on the right hand and on the left, **8** By honour and dishonour, by evil report and good report: as deceivers, and [yet] true; **9** As unknown, and [yet] well known; as dying, and, behold, we live; as chastened, and not killed; **10** As sorrowful, yet alway rejoicing; as poor, yet making many rich; as having nothing, and [yet] possessing all things. **11** O [ye] Corinthians, our mouth is open unto you, our heart is enlarged. **12** Ye are not straitened in us, but ye are straitened in your own bowels. **13** Now for a recompence in the same, (I speak as unto [my] children,) be ye also enlarged. **14** Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness? **15** And what concord hath Christ with Belial? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel? **16** And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them, and walk in [them]; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people. **17** Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean [thing]; and I will receive you, **18** And will

be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty.

7 Having therefore these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God. **2** Receive us; we have wronged no man, we have corrupted no man, we have defrauded no man. **3** I speak not [this] to condemn [you]: for I have said before, that ye are in our hearts to die and live with [you]. **4** Great [is] my boldness of speech toward you, great [is] my glorying of you: I am filled with comfort, I am exceeding joyful in all our tribulation. **5** For, when we were come into Macedonia, our flesh had no rest, but we were troubled on every side; without [were] fightings, within [were] fears. **6** Nevertheless God, that comforteth those that are cast down, comforted us by the coming of Titus; **7** And not by his coming only, but by the consolation wherewith he was comforted in you, when he told us your earnest desire, your mourning, your fervent mind toward me; so that I rejoiced the more. **8** For though I made you sorry with a letter, I do not repent, though I did repent: for I perceive that the same epistle hath made you sorry, though [it were] but for a season. **9** Now I rejoice, not that ye were made sorry, but that ye sorrowed to repentance: for ye were made sorry after a godly manner, that ye might receive damage by us in nothing. **10** For godly sorrow worketh repentance to salvation not to be repented of: but the sorrow of the world worketh death. **11** For behold this selfsame thing, that ye sorrowed after a godly sort, what carefulness it wrought in you, yea, [what] clearing of yourselves, yea, [what] indignation, yea, [what] fear, yea, [what] vehement desire, yea, [what] zeal, yea, [what] revenge! In all [things] ye have approved yourselves to be clear in this matter. **12** Wherefore, though I wrote unto you, [I did it] not for his cause that had done the wrong, nor for his cause that suffered wrong, but that our care for you in the sight of God might appear unto you. **13** Therefore we were comforted in your comfort: yea, and exceedingly the more joyed we for the joy of Titus, because his spirit was refreshed by you all. **14** For if I have boasted any thing to him of you, I am not ashamed; but as we spake all things to you in truth, even so our boasting, which [I made] before Titus, is found a truth. **15** And

his inward affection is more abundant toward you, whilst he remembereth the obedience of you all, how with fear and trembling ye received him. **16** I rejoice therefore that I have confidence in you in all [things.]

8 Moreover, brethren, we do you to wit of the grace of God bestowed on the churches of Macedonia; **2** How that in a great trial of affliction the abundance of their joy and their deep poverty abounded unto the riches of their liberality. **3** For to [their] power, I bear record, yea, and beyond [their] power [they were] willing of themselves; **4** Praying us with much intreaty that we would receive the gift, and [take upon us] the fellowship of the ministering to the saints. **5** And [this they did], not as we hoped, but first gave their own selves to the Lord, and unto us by the will of God. **6** Insomuch that we desired Titus, that as he had begun, so he would also finish in you the same grace also. **7** Therefore, as ye abound in every [thing, in] faith, and utterance, and knowledge, and [in] all diligence, and [in] your love to us, [see] that ye abound in this grace also. **8** I speak not by commandment, but by occasion of the forwardness of others, and to prove the sincerity of your love. **9** For ye know the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, that, though he was rich, yet for your sakes he became poor, that ye through his poverty might be rich. **10** And herein I give [my] advice: for this is expedient for you, who have begun before, not only to do, but also to be forward a year ago. **11** Now therefore perform the doing [of it]; that as [there was] a readiness to will, so [there may be] a performance also out of that which ye have. **12** For if there be first a willing mind, [it is] accepted according to that a man hath, [and] not according to that he hath not. **13** For [I mean] not that other men be eased, and ye burdened: **14** But by an equality, [that] now at this time your abundance [may be a supply] for their want, that their abundance also may be [a supply] for your want: that there may be equality: **15** As it is written, He that [had gathered] much had nothing over; and he that [had gathered] little had no lack. **16** But thanks [be] to God, which put the same earnest care into the heart of Titus for you. **17** For indeed he accepted the exhortation; but being more forward, of his own accord he went unto you. **18** And we have sent with him the brother, whose praise [is] in the gospel throughout all the

churches; **19** And not [that] only, but who was also chosen of the churches to travel with us with this grace, which is administered by us to the glory of the same Lord, and [declaration of] your ready mind: **20** Avoiding this, that no man should blame us in this abundance which is administered by us: **21** Providing honest things, not only in the sight of the Lord, but also in the sight of men. **22** And we have sent with them our brother, whom we have oftentimes proved diligent in many things, but now much more diligent, upon the great confidence which [I have] in you. **23** Whether [any do enquire] of Titus, [he is] my partner and fellowhelper concerning you: or our brethren [be enquired of, they are] the messengers of the churches, [and] the glory of Christ. **24** Wherefore shew ye to them, and before the churches, the proof of your love, and of our boasting on your behalf.

9 For as touching the ministering to the saints, it is superfluous for me to write to you: **2** For I know the forwardness of your mind, for which I boast of you to them of Macedonia, that Achaia was ready a year ago; and your zeal hath provoked very many. **3** Yet have I sent the brethren, lest our boasting of you should be in vain in this behalf; that, as I said, ye may be ready: **4** Lest haply if they of Macedonia come with me, and find you unprepared, we (that we say not, ye) should be ashamed in this same confident boasting. **5** Therefore I thought it necessary to exhort the brethren, that they would go before unto you, and make up beforehand your bounty, whereof ye had notice before, that the same might be ready, as [a matter of] bounty, and not as [of] covetousness. **6** But this [I say], He which soweth sparingly shall reap also sparingly; and he which soweth bountifully shall reap also bountifully. **7** Every man according as he purposeth in his heart, [so let him give]; not grudgingly, or of necessity: for God loveth a cheerful giver. **8** And God [is] able to make all grace abound toward you; that ye, always having all sufficiency in all [things], may abound to every good work: **9** (As it is written, He hath dispersed abroad; he hath given to the poor: his righteousness remaineth for ever. **10** Now he that ministereth seed to the sower both minister bread for [your] food, and multiply your seed sown, and increase the fruits of your righteousness;) **11** Being enriched in every thing to all

bountifulness, which causeth through us thanksgiving to God. **12** For the administration of this service not only supplieth the want of the saints, but is abundant the experiment of this ministration they glorify God for unto them, and unto all [men]; **14** And by their prayer for you, which long after you for the exceeding grace of God in you. **15** Thanks [be] unto God for his unspeakable gift.

10 Now I Paul myself beseech you by the meekness and gentleness of Christ, who in presence [am] base among you, but being absent am bold toward you: **2** But I beseech [you], that I may not be bold when I am present with that confidence, wherewith I think to be bold against some, which think of us as if we walked according to the flesh. **3** For though we walk in the flesh, we do not war after the flesh: **4** (For the weapons of our warfare [are] not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds;) **5** Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ; **6** And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your obedience is fulfilled. **7** Do ye look on things after the outward appearance? If any man trust to himself that he is Christ's, let him of himself think this again, that, as he [is] Christ's, even so [are] we Christ's. **8** For though I should boast somewhat more of our authority, which the Lord hath given us for edification, and not for your destruction, I should not be ashamed: **9** That I may not seem as if I would terrify you by letters. **10** For [his] letters, say they, [are] weighty and powerful; but [his] bodily presence [is] weak, and [his] speech contemptible. **11** Let such an one think this, that, such as we are in word by letters when we are absent, such [will we be] also in deed when we are present. **12** For we dare not make ourselves of the number, or compare ourselves with some that commend themselves: but they measuring themselves by themselves, and comparing themselves among themselves, are not wise. **13** But we will not boast of things without [our] measure, but according to the measure of the rule which God hath distributed to us, a measure to reach even unto you. **14** For we stretch not ourselves

beyond [our measure], as though we reached not unto you: for we are come as far as to you also in the gospel of Christ: **15** Not boasting according to their works. **16** I say again, Let no man of things without [our] measure, [that is], of other men's labours; but having hope, when your faith is increased, that we shall be enlarged by you according to our rule abundantly, **16** To preach the gospel in the regions beyond you, [and] not to boast in another man's line of things made ready to our hand. **17** But he that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord. **18** For not he that commendeth himself is approved, but whom the Lord commendeth.

no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as I speak [it] not after the Lord, but as it were foolishly, in this confidence of boasting. **18** Seeing that many fools gladly, seeing ye [yourselves] are wise. **19** For ye suffer ye suffer, if a man bring you into bondage, if a man devour [you], if a man take [of you], if a man exalt himself, if a man smite you on the face. **21** I speak as concerning reproach, as though we had been weak. Howbeit whereinsoever any is bold, (I speak foolishly,) I am bold also. **22** Are they Hebrews? so [am] I. Are they Israelites? so [am] I. Are they the seed of Abraham? so [am] I. **23** Are they ministers of Christ? (I speak as a fool) I [am] more; in labours more abundant, in stripes above measure, in prisons more frequent, in deaths oft. **24** Of the Jews five times received I forty [stripes] save one. **25** Thrice was I beaten with rods, once was I stoned, thrice I suffered shipwreck, a night and a day I have been in the deep; **26** [In] journeyings often, [in] perils of waters, [in] perils of robbers, [in] perils by [mine own] countrymen, [in] perils by the heathen, [in] perils in the city, [in] perils in the wilderness, [in] perils in the sea, [in] perils among false brethren; **27** In weariness and painfulness, in watchings often, in hunger and thirst, in fastings often, in cold and nakedness. **28** Beside those things that are without, that which cometh upon me daily, the care of all the churches. **29** Who is weak, and I am not weak? who is offended, and I burn not? **30** If I must needs glory, I will glory of the things which concern mine infirmities. **31** The God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which is blessed for evermore, knoweth that I lie not. (aiōn g165) **32** In Damascus the governor under Aretas the king kept the city of the Damascenes with a garrison, desirous to apprehend me: **33** And through a window in a basket was I let down by the wall, and escaped his hands.

11 Would to God ye could bear with me a little in [my] folly: and indeed bear with me. **2** For I am jealous over you with godly jealousy: for I have espoused you to one husband, that I may present [you as] a chaste virgin to Christ. **3** But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtlety, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ. **4** For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or [if] ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with [him]. **5** For I suppose I was not a whit behind the very chiefest apostles. **6** But though [I be] rude in speech, yet not in knowledge; but we have been thoroughly made manifest among you in all things. **7** Have I committed an offence in abasing myself that ye might be exalted, because I have preached to you the gospel of God freely? **8** I robbed other churches, taking wages [of them], to do you service. **9** And when I was present with you, and wanted, I was chargeable to no man: for that which was lacking to me the brethren which came from Macedonia supplied: and in all [things] I have kept myself from being burdensome unto you, and [so] will I keep [myself]. **10** As the truth of Christ is in me, no man shall stop me of this boasting in the regions of Achaia. **11** Wherefore? because I love you not? God knoweth. **12** But what I do, that I will do, that I may cut off occasion from them which desire occasion; that wherein they glory, they may be found even as we. **13** For such [are] false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ. **14** And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light. **15** Therefore [it is]

12 It is not expedient for me doubtless to glory. I will come to visions and revelations of the Lord. **2** I knew a man in Christ above fourteen years ago, (whether in the body, I cannot tell; or whether out of the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth;) such an one

caught up to the third heaven. 3 And I knew such a man, (whether in the body, or out of the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth;) 4 How that he was caught up into paradise, and heard unspeakable words, which it is not lawful for a man to utter. 5 Of such an one shall not find you such as I would, and [that] I shall be found unto you such as ye would not: lest [there whisperings, swellings, tumults: 21 [And] lest, when it is not lawful for a man to utter. 5 Of such an one I come again, my God will humble me among you, will I glory: yet of myself I will not glory, but in mine infirmities. 6 For though I would desire to glory, I shall not be a fool; for I will say the truth: but [now] I forbear, lest any man should think of me above that [be] debates, envyings, wraths, strifes, backbitings,

which he seeth me [to be], or [that] he heareth of me. 7 And lest I should be exalted above measure through the abundance of the revelations, there was given to me a thorn in the flesh, the messenger of Satan to buffet me, lest I should be exalted above measure. 8 For this thing I besought the Lord thrice, that it might depart from me. 9 And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made perfect in weakness. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me. 10 Therefore I take pleasure in infirmities, in reproaches, in necessities, in persecutions, in distresses for Christ's sake: for when I am weak, then am I strong. 11 I am become a fool in glorying; ye have compelled me: for I ought to have been commended of you: for in nothing am I behind the very chiefest apostles, though I be nothing. 12 Truly the signs of an apostle were wrought among you in all patience, in signs, and wonders, and mighty deeds. 13 For what is it wherein ye were inferior to other churches, except [it be] that I myself was not burdensome to you? forgive me this wrong. 14 Behold, the third time I am ready to come to you; and I will not be burdensome to you: for I seek not yours, but you: for the children ought not to lay up for the parents, but the parents for the children. 15 And I will very gladly spend and be spent for you; though the more abundantly I love you, the less I be loved. 16 But be it so, I did not burden you: nevertheless, being crafty, I caught you with guile. 17 Did I make a gain of you by any of them whom I sent unto you? 18 I desired Titus, and with [him] I sent a brother. Did Titus make a gain of you? walked we not in the same spirit? [walked we] not in the same steps? 19 Again, think ye that we excuse ourselves unto you? we speak before God in Christ: but [we do] all things, dearly beloved, for your edifying. 20 For I fear, lest, when I come, I

and [that] I shall bewail many which have sinned and fornication and lasciviousness which they have committed.

13 This [is] the third [time] I am coming to you.

In the mouth of two or three witnesses shall every word be established. 2 I told you before, and foretell you, as if I were present, the second time; and being absent now I write to them which heretofore have sinned, and to all other, that, if I come again, I will not spare: 3 Since ye seek a proof of Christ speaking in me, which to you-ward is not weak, but is mighty in you. 4 For though he was crucified through weakness, yet he liveth by the power of God. For we also are weak in him, but we shall live with him by the power of God toward you. 5 Examine yourselves, whether ye be in the faith; prove your own selves. Know ye not your own selves, how that Jesus Christ is in you, except ye be reprobates? 6 But I trust that ye shall know that we are not reprobates. 7 Now I pray to God that ye do no evil; not that we should appear approved, but that ye should do that which is honest, though we be as reprobates. 8 For we can do nothing against the truth, but for the truth. 9 For we are glad, when we are weak, and ye are strong: and this also we wish, [even] your perfection. 10 Therefore I write these things being absent, lest being present I should use sharpness, according to the power which the Lord hath given me to edification, and not to destruction. 11 Finally, brethren, farewell. Be perfect, be of good comfort, be of one mind, live in peace; and the God of love and peace shall be with you. 12 Greet one another with an holy kiss. 13 All the saints salute you. 14 The grace of the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the communion of the Holy Ghost, [be] with you all. Amen.

Galatians

1 Paul, an apostle, (not of men, neither by man, but by Jesus Christ, and God the Father, who raised him from the dead;) **2** And all the brethren which are with me, unto the churches of Galatia: **3** Grace [be] to you and peace from God the Father, and [from] our Lord Jesus Christ, **4** Who gave himself for our sins, that he might deliver us from this present evil world, according to the will of God and our Father: (aiōn g165) **5** To whom [be] glory for ever and ever. Amen. (aiōn g165) **6** I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: **7** Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. **8** But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. **9** As we said before, so say I now again, If any [man] preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed. **10** For do I now persuade men, or God? or do I seek to please men? for if I yet pleased men, I should not be the servant of Christ. **11** But I certify you, brethren, that the gospel which was preached of me is not after man. **12** For I neither received it of man, neither was I taught [it], but by the revelation of Jesus Christ. **13** For ye have heard of my conversation in time past in the Jews' religion, how that beyond measure I persecuted the church of God, and wasted it: **14** And profited in the Jews' religion above many my equals in mine own nation, being more exceedingly zealous of the traditions of my fathers. **15** But when it pleased God, who separated me from my mother's womb, and called [me] by his grace, **16** To reveal his Son in me, that I might preach him among the heathen; immediately I conferred not with flesh and blood: **17** Neither went I up to Jerusalem to them which were apostles before me; but I went into Arabia, and returned again unto Damascus. **18** Then after three years I went up to Jerusalem to see Peter, and abode with him fifteen days. **19** But other of the apostles saw I none, save James the Lord's brother. **20** Now the things which I write unto you, behold, before God, I lie not. **21** Afterwards I came into the regions of Syria and Cilicia; **22** And was unknown by face unto

the churches of Judaea which were in Christ: **23** But they had heard only, That he which persecuted us in times past now preacheth the faith which once he destroyed. **24** And they glorified God in me.

2 Then fourteen years after I went up again to Jerusalem with Barnabas, and took Titus with [me] also. **2** And I went up by revelation, and communicated unto them that gospel which I preach among the Gentiles, but privately to them which were of reputation, lest by any means I should run, or had run, in vain. **3** But neither Titus, who was with me, being a Greek, was compelled to be circumcised: **4** And that because of false brethren unawares brought in, who came in privily to spy out our liberty which we have in Christ Jesus, that they might bring us into bondage: **5** To whom we gave place by subjection, no, not for an hour; that the truth of the gospel might continue with you. **6** But of these who seemed to be somewhat, (whatsoever they were, it maketh no matter to me: God accepteth no man's person:) for they who seemed [to be somewhat] in conference added nothing to me: **7** But contrariwise, when they saw that the gospel of the uncircumcision was committed unto me, as [the gospel] of the circumcision [was] unto Peter; **8** (For he that wrought effectually in Peter to the apostleship of the circumcision, the same was mighty in me toward the Gentiles:) **9** And when James, Cephas, and John, who seemed to be pillars, perceived the grace that was given unto me, they gave to me and Barnabas the right hands of fellowship; that we [should go] unto the heathen, and they unto the circumcision. **10** Only [they would] that we should remember the poor; the same which I also was forward to do. **11** But when Peter was come to Antioch, I withstood him to the face, because he was to be blamed. **12** For before that certain came from James, he did eat with the Gentiles: but when they were come, he withdrew and separated himself, fearing them which were of the circumcision. **13** And the other Jews dissembled likewise with him; insomuch that Barnabas also was carried away with their dissimulation. **14** But when I saw that they walked not uprightly according to the truth of the gospel, I said unto Peter before [them] all, If thou, being a Jew, livest after the manner of Gentiles, and not as do the Jews, why compellest

thou the Gentiles to live as do the Jews? **15** We [who] curse of the law, being made a curse for us: for it are] Jews by nature, and not sinners of the Gentiles, is written, Cursed [is] every one that hangeth on a **16** Knowing that a man is not justified by the works tree: **14** That the blessing of Abraham might come of the law, but by the faith of Jesus Christ, even on the Gentiles through Jesus Christ; that we might we have believed in Jesus Christ, that we might be receive the promise of the Spirit through faith. **15** justified by the faith of Christ, and not by the works of Brethren, I speak after the manner of men; Though the law: for by the works of the law shall no flesh [it be] but a man's covenant, yet [if it be] confirmed, be justified. **17** But if, while we seek to be justified no man disannulleth, or addeth thereto. **16** Now to by Christ, we ourselves also are found sinners, [is] Abraham and his seed were the promises made. He therefore Christ the minister of sin? God forbid. **18** saith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one, For if I build again the things which I destroyed, I And to thy seed, which is Christ. **17** And this I say, make myself a transgressor. **19** For I through the law [that] the covenant, that was confirmed before of God am dead to the law, that I might live unto God. **20** I in Christ, the law, which was four hundred and thirty am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not years after, cannot disannul, that it should make the I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now promise of none effect. **18** For if the inheritance [be] live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, of the law, [it is] no more of promise: but God gave [it] who loved me, and gave himself for me. **21** I do not to Abraham by promise. **19** Wherefore then [serveth] frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness [come] the law? It was added because of transgressions, by the law, then Christ is dead in vain.

3 O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you? **2** This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith? **3** Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh? **4** Have ye suffered so many things in vain? if [it be] yet in vain. **5** He therefore that ministereth to you the Spirit, and worketh miracles among you, [doeth he it] by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith? **6** Even as Abraham believed God, and it was accounted to him for righteousness. **7** Know ye therefore that they which are of faith, the same are the children of Abraham. **8** And the scripture, foreseeing that God would justify the heathen through faith, preached before the gospel unto Abraham, [saying], In thee shall all nations be blessed. **9** So then they which be of faith are blessed with faithful Abraham. **10** For as many as are of the works of the law are under the curse: for it is written, Cursed [is] every one that continueth not in all things which are written in the book of the law to do them. **11** But that no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, [it is] evident: for, The just shall live by faith. **12** And the law is not of faith: but, The man that doeth them shall live in them. **13** Christ hath redeemed us from the

till the seed should come to whom the promise was made; [and it was] ordained by angels in the hand of a mediator. **20** Now a mediator is not [a mediator] of one, but God is one. **21** [Is] the law then against the promises of God? God forbid: for if there had been a law given which could have given life, verily righteousness should have been by the law. **22** But the scripture hath concluded all under sin, that the promise by faith of Jesus Christ might be given to them that believe. **23** But before faith came, we were kept under the law, shut up unto the faith which should afterwards be revealed. **24** Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster [to bring us] unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith. **25** But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. **26** For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus. **27** For as many of you as have been baptized into Christ have put on Christ. **28** There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus. **29** And if ye [be] Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise.

4 Now I say, [That] the heir, as long as he is a child, differeth nothing from a servant, though he be lord of all; **2** But is under tutors and governors until the time appointed of the father. **3** Even so we, when we were children, were in bondage under the elements of the world: **4** But when the fulness of the time was

come, God sent forth his Son, made of a woman, and cry, thou that travailest not: for the desolate hath made under the law, 5 To redeem them that were many more children than she which hath an husband. under the law, that we might receive the adoption of sons. 6 And because ye are sons, God hath sent forth the Spirit of his Son into your hearts, crying, Abba, Father. 7 Wherefore thou art no more a servant, but a son; and if a son, then an heir of God through Christ. 8 Howbeit then, when ye knew not God, ye did service unto them which by nature are no gods. 9 But now, after that ye have known God, or rather are known of God, how turn ye again to the weak and beggarly elements, whereunto ye desire again to be in bondage? 10 Ye observe days, and months, and times, and years. 11 I am afraid of you, lest I have bestowed upon you labour in vain. 12 Brethren, I beseech you, be as I [am]; for I [am] as ye [are]: ye have not injured me at all. 13 Ye know how through infirmity of the flesh I preached the gospel unto you at the first. 14 And my temptation which was in my flesh ye despised not, nor rejected; but received me as an angel of God, [even] as Christ Jesus. 15 Where is then the blessedness ye spake of? for I bear you record, that, if [it had been] possible, ye would have plucked out your own eyes, and have given them to me. 16 Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth? 17 They zealously affect you, [but] not well; yea, they would exclude you, that ye might affect them. 18 But [it is] good to be zealously affected always in [a] good [thing], and not only when I am present with you. 19 My little children, of whom I travail in birth again until Christ be formed in you, 20 I desire to be present with you now, and to change my voice; for I stand in doubt of you. 21 Tell me, ye that desire to be under the law, do ye not hear the law? 22 For it is written, that Abraham had two sons, the one by a bondmaid, the other by a freewoman. 23 But he [who was] of the bondwoman was born after the flesh; but he of the freewoman [was] by promise. 24 Which things are an allegory: for these are the two covenants; the one from the mount Sinai, which gendereth to bondage, which is Agar. 25 For this Agar is mount Sinai in Arabia, and answereth to Jerusalem which now is, and is in bondage with her children. 26 But Jerusalem which is above is free, which is the mother of us all. 27 For it is written, Rejoice, [thou] barren that bearest not; break forth

and cry, thou that travailest not: for the desolate hath many more children than she which hath an husband. 28 Now we, brethren, as Isaac was, are the children of promise. 29 But as then he that was born after the flesh persecuted him [that was born] after the Spirit, the son of the bondwoman shall not be heir with the son of the freewoman. 30 Nevertheless what saith the scripture? Cast out the bondwoman and her son: for we are not children of the bondwoman, but of the free.

5 Stand fast therefore in the liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free, and be not entangled again with the yoke of bondage. 2 Behold, I Paul say unto you, that if ye be circumcised, Christ shall profit you nothing. 3 For I testify again to every man that is circumcised, that he is a debtor to do the whole law. 4 Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are fallen from grace. 5 For we through the Spirit wait for the hope of righteousness by faith. 6 For in Jesus Christ neither circumcision availleth any thing, nor uncircumcision; but faith which worketh by love. 7 Ye did run well; who did hinder you that ye should not obey the truth? 8 This persuasion [cometh] not of him that calleth you. 9 A little leaven leaveneth the whole lump. 10 I have confidence in you through the Lord, that ye will be none otherwise minded: but he that troubleth you shall bear his judgment, whosoever he be. 11 And I, brethren, if I yet preach circumcision, why do I yet suffer persecution? then is the offence of the cross ceased. 12 I would they were even cut off which trouble you. 13 For, brethren, ye have been called unto liberty; only [use] not liberty for an occasion to the flesh, but by love serve one another. 14 For all the law is fulfilled in one word, [even] in this; Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. 15 But if ye bite and devour one another, take heed that ye be not consumed one of another. 16 [This] I say then, Walk in the Spirit, and ye shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh. 17 For the flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh: and these are contrary the one to the other: so that ye cannot do the things that ye would. 18 But if ye be led of the Spirit, ye are not under the law. 19 Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are [these]; Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness, 20 Idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance,

emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies, **21** in my body the marks of the Lord Jesus. **18** Brethren, Envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you in your spirit. Amen.

[you] in time past, that they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God. **22** But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, **23** Meekness, temperance: against such there is no law. **24** And they that are Christ's have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts. **25** If we live in the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit. **26** Let us not be desirous of vain glory, provoking one another, envying one another.

6 Brethren, if a man be overtaken in a fault, ye which are spiritual, restore such an one in the spirit of meekness; considering thyself, lest thou also be tempted. **2** Bear ye one another's burdens, and so fulfil the law of Christ. **3** For if a man think himself to be something, when he is nothing, he deceiveth himself. **4** But let every man prove his own work, and then shall he have rejoicing in himself alone, and not in another. **5** For every man shall bear his own burden. **6** Let him that is taught in the word communicate unto him that teacheth in all good things. **7** Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap. **8** For he that soweth to his flesh shall of the flesh reap corruption; but he that soweth to the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap life everlasting. (aiōnios g166) **9** And let us not be weary in well doing: for in due season we shall reap, if we faint not. **10** As we have therefore opportunity, let us do good unto all [men], especially unto them who are of the household of faith. **11** Ye see how large a letter I have written unto you with mine own hand. **12** As many as desire to make a fair shew in the flesh, they constrain you to be circumcised; only lest they should suffer persecution for the cross of Christ. **13** For neither they themselves who are circumcised keep the law; but desire to have you circumcised, that they may glory in your flesh. **14** But God forbid that I should glory, save in the cross of our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom the world is crucified unto me, and I unto the world. **15** For in Christ Jesus neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision, but a new creature. **16** And as many as walk according to this rule, peace [be] on them, and mercy, and upon the Israel of God. **17** From henceforth let no man trouble me: for I bear

Ephesians

1 Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, to the saints which are at Ephesus, and to the faithful in Christ Jesus: **2** Grace [be] to you, and peace, from God our Father, and [from] the Lord Jesus Christ. **3** Blessed [be] the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who hath blessed us with all spiritual blessings in heavenly [places] in Christ: **4** According as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy and without blame before him in love: **5** Having predestinated us unto the adoption of children by Jesus Christ to himself, according to the good pleasure of his will, **6** To the praise of the glory of his grace, wherein he hath made us accepted in the beloved. **7** In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of his grace; **8** Wherein he hath abounded toward us in all wisdom and prudence; **9** Having made known unto us the mystery of his will, according to his good pleasure which he hath purposed in himself: **10** That in the dispensation of the fulness of times he might gather together in one all things in Christ, both which are in heaven, and which are on earth; [even] in him: **11** In whom also we have obtained an inheritance, being predestinated according to the purpose of him who worketh all things after the counsel of his own will: **12** That we should be to the praise of his glory, who first trusted in Christ. **13** In whom ye also [trusted], after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise, **14** Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory. **15** Wherefore I also, after I heard of your faith in the Lord Jesus, and love unto all the saints, **16** Cease not to give thanks for you, making mention of you in my prayers; **17** That the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give unto you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of him: **18** The eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that ye may know what is the hope of his calling, and what the riches of the glory of his inheritance in the saints, **19** And what [is] the exceeding greatness of his power to us-ward who believe, according to the

working of his mighty power, **20** Which he wrought in Christ, when he raised him from the dead, and set [him] at his own right hand in the heavenly [places], **21** Far above all principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this world, but also in that which is to come: (aiōn g165) **22** And hath put all [things] under his feet, and gave him [to be] the head over all [things] to the church, **23** Which is his body, the fulness of him that filleth all in all.

2 And you [hath he quickened], who were dead in trespasses and sins; **2** Wherein in time past ye walked according to the course of this world, according to the prince of the power of the air, the spirit that now worketh in the children of disobedience: (aiōn g165) **3** Among whom also we all had our conversation in times past in the lusts of our flesh, fulfilling the desires of the flesh and of the mind; and were by nature the children of wrath, even as others. **4** But God, who is rich in mercy, for his great love wherewith he loved us, **5** Even when we were dead in sins, hath quickened us together with Christ, (by grace ye are saved;) **6** And hath raised [us] up together, and made [us] sit together in heavenly [places] in Christ Jesus: **7** That in the ages to come he might shew the exceeding riches of his grace in [his] kindness toward us through Christ Jesus. (aiōn g165) **8** For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: [it is] the gift of God: **9** Not of works, lest any man should boast. **10** For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them. **11** Wherefore remember, that ye [being] in time past Gentiles in the flesh, who are called Uncircumcision by that which is called the Circumcision in the flesh made by hands; **12** That at that time ye were without Christ, being aliens from the commonwealth of Israel, and strangers from the covenants of promise, having no hope, and without God in the world: **13** But now in Christ Jesus ye who sometimes were far off are made nigh by the blood of Christ. **14** For he is our peace, who hath made both one, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition [between us]; **15** Having abolished in his flesh the enmity, [even] the law of commandments [contained] in ordinances; for to make in himself of twain one new man, [so] making

peace; **16** And that he might reconcile both unto God be strengthened with might by his Spirit in the inner man; **17** That Christ may dwell in your hearts by faith; thereby: **17** And came and preached peace to you that ye, being rooted and grounded in love, **18** May which were afar off, and to them that were nigh. **18** be able to comprehend with all saints what [is] the For through him we both have access by one Spirit breadth, and length, and depth, and height; **19** And to unto the Father. **19** Now therefore ye are no more know the love of Christ, which passeth knowledge, strangers and foreigners, but fellowcitizens with the that ye might be filled with all the fulness of God. **20** saints, and of the household of God; **20** And are built Now unto him that is able to do exceeding abundantly upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets, above all that we ask or think, according to the power Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner [stone]; **21** that worketh in us, **21** Unto him [be] glory in the In whom all the building fitly framed together growth church by Christ Jesus throughout all ages, world unto an holy temple in the Lord: **22** In whom ye also without end. Amen. (aiōn g165)

are builded together for an habitation of God through the Spirit.

3 For this cause I Paul, the prisoner of Jesus Christ for you Gentiles, **2** If ye have heard of the dispensation of the grace of God which is given me to you-ward: **3** How that by revelation he made known unto me the mystery; (as I wrote afore in few words, **4** Whereby, when ye read, ye may understand my knowledge in the mystery of Christ) **5** Which in other ages was not made known unto the sons of men, as it is now revealed unto his holy apostles and prophets by the Spirit; **6** That the Gentiles should be fellowheirs, and of the same body, and partakers of his promise in Christ by the gospel: **7** Whereof I was made a minister, according to the gift of the grace of God given unto me by the effectual working of his power. **8** Unto me, who am less than the least of all saints, is this grace given, that I should preach among the Gentiles the unsearchable riches of Christ; **9** And to make all [men] see what [is] the fellowship of the mystery, which from the beginning of the world hath been hid in God, who created all things by Jesus Christ: (aiōn g165) **10** To the intent that now unto the principalities and powers in heavenly [places] might be known by the church the manifold wisdom of God, **11** According to the eternal purpose which he purposed in Christ Jesus our Lord: (aiōn g165) **12** In whom we have boldness and access with confidence by the faith of him. **13** Wherefore I desire that ye faint not at my tribulations for you, which is your glory. **14** For this cause I bow my knees unto the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, **15** Of whom the whole family in heaven and earth is named, **16** That he would grant you, according to the riches of his glory, to

4 I therefore, the prisoner of the Lord, beseech you that ye walk worthy of the vocation wherewith ye are called, **2** With all lowliness and meekness, with longsuffering, forbearing one another in love; **3** Endeavouring to keep the unity of the Spirit in the bond of peace. **4** [There is] one body, and one Spirit, even as ye are called in one hope of your calling; **5** One Lord, one faith, one baptism, **6** One God and Father of all, who [is] above all, and through all, and in you all. **7** But unto every one of us is given grace according to the measure of the gift of Christ. **8** Wherefore he saith, When he ascended up on high, he led captivity captive, and gave gifts unto men. **9** (Now that he ascended, what is it but that he also descended first into the lower parts of the earth? **10** He that descended is the same also that ascended up far above all heavens, that he might fill all things.) **11** And he gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers; **12** For the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ: **13** Till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ: **14** That we [henceforth] be no more children, tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, [and] cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive; **15** But speaking the truth in love, may grow up into him in all things, which is the head, [even] Christ: **16** From whom the whole body fitly joined together and compacted by that which every joint supplieth, according to the effectual working in the measure of every part, maketh increase of the

body unto the edifying of itself in love. 17 This I say ye therefore partakers with them. 8 For ye were therefore, and testify in the Lord, that ye henceforth sometimes darkness, but now [are ye] light in the walk not as other Gentiles walk, in the vanity of their Lord: walk as children of light: 9 (For the fruit of mind, 18 Having the understanding darkened, being the Spirit [is] in all goodness and righteousness and alienated from the life of God through the ignorance truth;) 10 Proving what is acceptable unto the Lord. that is in them, because of the blindness of their heart: 11 And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of 19 Who being past feeling have given themselves darkness, but rather reprove [them]. 12 For it is a over unto lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness shame even to speak of those things which are done with greediness. 20 But ye have not so learned Christ; of them in secret. 13 But all things that are reproved 21 If so be that ye have heard him, and have been are made manifest by the light: for whatsoever doth taught by him, as the truth is in Jesus: 22 That ye put make manifest is light. 14 Wherefore he saith, Awake off concerning the former conversation the old man, thou that sleepest, and arise from the dead, and which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts; 23 Christ shall give thee light. 15 See then that ye walk And be renewed in the spirit of your mind; 24 And that circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise, 16 Redeeming ye put on the new man, which after God is created the time, because the days are evil. 17 Wherefore be in righteousness and true holiness. 25 Wherefore ye not unwise, but understanding what the will of the putting away lying, speak every man truth with his Lord [is]. 18 And be not drunk with wine, wherein is neighbour: for we are members one of another. 26 Be excess; but be filled with the Spirit; 19 Speaking to ye angry, and sin not: let not the sun go down upon yourselves in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, your wrath: 27 Neither give place to the devil. 28 Let singing and making melody in your heart to the Lord; him that stole steal no more: but rather let him labour, 20 Giving thanks always for all things unto God and working with [his] hands the thing which is good, that the Father in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ; 21 he may have to give to him that needeth. 29 Let no Submitting yourselves one to another in the fear of corrupt communication proceed out of your mouth, God. 22 Wives, submit yourselves unto your own but that which is good to the use of edifying, that it husbands, as unto the Lord. 23 For the husband is may minister grace unto the hearers. 30 And grieve the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed the church: and he is the saviour of the body. 24 unto the day of redemption. 31 Let all bitterness, and Therefore as the church is subject unto Christ, so wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be [let] the wives [be] to their own husbands in every put away from you, with all malice: 32 And be ye kind thing. 25 Husbands, love your wives, even as Christ one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, also loved the church, and gave himself for it; 26 That even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you.

5 Be ye therefore followers of God, as dear children; 2 And walk in love, as Christ also hath loved us, and hath given himself for us an offering and a sacrifice to God for a sweetsmelling savour. 3 But fornication, and all uncleanness, or covetousness, let it not be once named among you, as becometh saints; 4 Neither filthiness, nor foolish talking, nor jesting, which are not convenient: but rather giving of thanks. 5 For this ye know, that no whoremonger, nor unclean person, nor covetous man, who is an idolater, hath any inheritance in the kingdom of Christ and of God. 6 Let no man deceive you with vain words: for because of these things cometh the wrath of God upon the children of disobedience. 7 Be not

he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the word, 27 That he might present it to himself a glorious church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish. 28 So ought men to love their wives as their own bodies. He that loveth his wife loveth himself. 29 For no man ever yet hated his own flesh; but nourisheth and cherisheth it, even as the Lord the church: 30 For we are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones. 31 For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and shall be joined unto his wife, and they two shall be one flesh. 32 This is a great mystery: but I speak concerning Christ and the church. 33 Nevertheless let every one of you in

particular so love his wife even as himself; and the wife [see] that she reverence [her] husband.

6 Children, obey your parents in the Lord: for this is right. **2** Honour thy father and mother; (which is the first commandment with promise;) **3** That it may be well with thee, and thou mayest live long on the earth. **4** And, ye fathers, provoke not your children to wrath: but bring them up in the nurture and admonition of the Lord. **5** Servants, be obedient to them that are [your] masters according to the flesh, with fear and trembling, in singleness of your heart, as unto Christ; **6** Not with eyerservice, as menpleasers; but as the servants of Christ, doing the will of God from the heart; **7** With good will doing service, as to the Lord, and not to men: **8** Knowing that whatsoever good thing any man doeth, the same shall he receive of the Lord, whether [he be] bond or free. **9** And, ye masters, do the same things unto them, forbearing threatening: knowing that your Master also is in heaven; neither is there respect of persons with him. **10** Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might. **11** Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. **12** For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high [places]. (aiōn g165) **13** Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand. **14** Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and having on the breastplate of righteousness; **15** And your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace; **16** Above all, taking the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked. **17** And take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God: **18** Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto with all perseverance and supplication for all saints; **19** And for me, that utterance may be given unto me, that I may open my mouth boldly, to make known the mystery of the gospel, **20** For which I am an ambassador in bonds: that therein I may speak boldly, as I ought to speak. **21** But that ye also may know my affairs, [and] how I do, Tychicus, a beloved brother and faithful minister in the Lord, shall make

known to you all things: **22** Whom I have sent unto you for the same purpose, that ye might know our affairs, and [that] he might comfort your hearts. **23** Peace [be] to the brethren, and love with faith, from God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ. **24** Grace [be] with all them that love our Lord Jesus Christ in sincerity. Amen.

Philippians

1 Paul and Timotheus, the servants of Jesus Christ, to all the saints in Christ Jesus which are at Philippi, with the bishops and deacons: **2** Grace [be] unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and [from] the Lord Jesus Christ. **3** I thank my God upon every remembrance of you, **4** Always in every prayer of mine for you all making request with joy, **5** For your fellowship in the gospel from the first day until now; **6** Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun a good work in you will perform [it] until the day of Jesus Christ: **7** Even as it is meet for me to think this of you all, because I have you in my heart; inasmuch as both in my bonds, and in the defence and confirmation of the gospel, ye all are partakers of my grace. **8** For God is my record, how greatly I long after you all in the bowels of Jesus Christ. **9** And this I pray, that your love may abound yet more and more in knowledge and [in] all judgment; **10** That ye

may approve things that are excellent; that ye may be sincere and without offence till the day of Christ; **11** Being filled with the fruits of righteousness, which are by Jesus Christ, unto the glory and praise of God. **12** But I would ye should understand, brethren, that the things [which happened] unto me have fallen out rather unto the furtherance of the gospel; **13** So that my bonds in Christ are manifest in all the palace, and in all other [places]; **14** And many of the brethren in the Lord, waxing confident by my bonds, are much more bold to speak the word without fear. **15** Some indeed preach Christ even of envy and strife; and some also of good will: **16** The one preach Christ of contention, not sincerely, supposing to add affliction to my bonds: **17** But the other of love, knowing that I am set for the defence of the gospel. **18** What then? notwithstanding, every way, whether in pretence, or in truth, Christ is preached; and I therein do rejoice, yea, and will rejoice. **19** For I know that this shall turn to my salvation through your prayer, and the supply of the Spirit of Jesus Christ, **20** According to my earnest expectation and [my] hope, that in nothing I shall be ashamed, but [that] with all boldness, as always, [so] now also Christ shall be magnified in my body, whether [it be] by life, or by death. **21** For to me to live [is] Christ, and to die [is] gain. **22** But if I live in

the flesh, this [is] the fruit of my labour: yet what I shall choose I wot not. **23** For I am in a strait betwixt two, having a desire to depart, and to be with Christ; which is far better: **24** Nevertheless to abide in the flesh [is] more needful for you. **25** And having this confidence, I know that I shall abide and continue with you all for your furtherance and joy of faith; **26** That your rejoicing may be more abundant in Jesus Christ for me by my coming to you again. **27** Only let your conversation be as it becometh the gospel of Christ: that whether I come and see you, or else be absent, I may hear of your affairs, that ye stand fast in one spirit, with one mind striving together for the faith of the gospel; **28** And in nothing terrified by your adversaries: which is to them an evident token of perdition, but to you of salvation, and that of God. **29** For unto you it is given in the behalf of Christ, not only to believe on him, but also to suffer for his sake; **30** Having the same conflict which ye saw in me, and now hear [to be] in me.

2 If [there be] therefore any consolation in Christ, if any comfort of love, if any fellowship of the Spirit, if any bowels and mercies, **2** Fulfil ye my joy, that ye be likeminded, having the same love, [being] of one accord, of one mind. **3** [Let] nothing [be done] through strife or vainglory; but in lowliness of mind let each esteem other better than themselves. **4** Look not every man on his own things, but every man also on the things of others. **5** Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus: **6** Who, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God: **7** But made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men: **8** And being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross. **9** Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name: **10** That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of [things] in heaven, and [things] in earth, and [things] under the earth; **11** And [that] every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ [is] Lord, to the glory of God the Father. **12** Wherefore, my beloved, as ye have always obeyed, not as in my presence only, but now much more in my absence, work out your own salvation with fear and trembling. **13** For it is God which worketh in

you both to will and to do of [his] good pleasure. 14 the Hebrews; as touching the law, a Pharisee; 6 Do all things without murmurings and disputings: 15 Concerning zeal, persecuting the church; touching That ye may be blameless and harmless, the sons of the righteousness which is in the law, blameless. 7 God, without rebuke, in the midst of a crooked and perverse nation, among whom ye shine as lights in for Christ. 8 Yea doubtless, and I count all things [but] the world; 16 Holding forth the word of life; that I may loss for the excellency of the knowledge of Christ rejoice in the day of Christ, that I have not run in vain, Jesus my Lord: for whom I have suffered the loss neither laboured in vain. 17 Yea, and if I be offered of all things, and do count them [but] dung, that I upon the sacrifice and service of your faith, I joy, and may win Christ, 9 And be found in him, not having rejoice with you all. 18 For the same cause also do ye mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that joy, and rejoice with me. 19 But I trust in the Lord which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness Jesus to send Timotheus shortly unto you, that I also which is of God by faith: 10 That I may know him, may be of good comfort, when I know your state. 20 and the power of his resurrection, and the fellowship For I have no man likeminded, who will naturally care of his sufferings, being made conformable unto his for your state. 21 For all seek their own, not the things death; 11 If by any means I might attain unto the which are Jesus Christ's. 22 But ye know the proof of resurrection of the dead. 12 Not as though I had him, that, as a son with the father, he hath served with already attained, either were already perfect: but I me in the gospel. 23 Him therefore I hope to send follow after, if that I may apprehend that for which presently, so soon as I shall see how it will go with also I am apprehended of Christ Jesus. 13 Brethren, I me. 24 But I trust in the Lord that I also myself shall count not myself to have apprehended: but [this] one come shortly. 25 Yet I supposed it necessary to send thing [I do], forgetting those things which are behind, to you Epaphroditus, my brother, and companion in and reaching forth unto those things which are before, labour, and fellowsoldier, but your messenger, and he 14 I press toward the mark for the prize of the high that ministered to my wants. 26 For he longed after calling of God in Christ Jesus. 15 Let us therefore, as you all, and was full of heaviness, because that ye many as be perfect, be thus minded: and if in any had heard that he had been sick. 27 For indeed he thing ye be otherwise minded, God shall reveal even was sick nigh unto death: but God had mercy on him; this unto you. 16 Nevertheless, whereto we have and not on him only, but on me also, lest I should already attained, let us walk by the same rule, let have sorrow upon sorrow. 28 I sent him therefore us mind the same thing. 17 Brethren, be followers the more carefully, that, when ye see him again, ye together of me, and mark them which walk so as may rejoice, and that I may be the less sorrowful. 29 ye have us for an ensample. 18 (For many walk, of Receive him therefore in the Lord with all gladness; whom I have told you often, and now tell you even and hold such in reputation: 30 Because for the work weeping, [that they are] the enemies of the cross of of Christ he was nigh unto death, not regarding his Christ: 19 Whose end [is] destruction, whose God [is] life, to supply your lack of service toward me.

3 Finally, my brethren, rejoice in the Lord. To write the same things to you, to me indeed [is] not grievous, but for you [it is] safe. 2 Beware of dogs, beware of evil workers, beware of the concision. 3 For we are the circumcision, which worship God in the spirit, and rejoice in Christ Jesus, and have no confidence in the flesh. 4 Though I might also have confidence in the flesh. If any other man thinketh that he hath whereof he might trust in the flesh, I more: 5 Circumcised the eighth day, of the stock of Israel, [of] the tribe of Benjamin, an Hebrew of

their belly, and [whose] glory [is] in their shame, who mind earthly things.) 20 For our conversation is in heaven; from whence also we look for the Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ: 21 Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself.

4 Therefore, my brethren dearly beloved and longed for, my joy and crown, so stand fast in the Lord, [my] dearly beloved. 2 I beseech Euodias, and beseech Syntyche, that they be of the same mind in the Lord. 3 And I intreat thee also, true yokefellow, help those

women which laboured with me in the gospel, with that are of Caesar's household. 23 The grace of our Clement also, and [with] other my fellowlabourers, Lord Jesus Christ [be] with you all. Amen.
whose names [are] in the book of life. 4 Rejoice in the Lord alway: [and] again I say, Rejoice. 5 Let your moderation be known unto all men. The Lord [is] at hand. 6 Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God. 7 And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus. 8 Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things [are] honest, whatsoever things [are] just, whatsoever things [are] pure, whatsoever things [are] lovely, whatsoever things [are] of good report; if [there be] any virtue, and if [there be] any praise, think on these things. 9 Those things, which ye have both learned, and received, and heard, and seen in me, do: and the God of peace shall be with you. 10 But I rejoiced in the Lord greatly, that now at the last your care of me hath flourished again; wherein ye were also careful, but ye lacked opportunity. 11 Not that I speak in respect of want: for I have learned, in whatsoever state I am, [therewith] to be content. 12 I know both how to be abased, and I know how to abound: every where and in all things I am instructed both to be full and to be hungry, both to abound and to suffer need. 13 I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth me. 14 Notwithstanding ye have well done, that ye did communicate with my affliction. 15 Now ye Philippians know also, that in the beginning of the gospel, when I departed from Macedonia, no church communicated with me as concerning giving and receiving, but ye only. 16 For even in Thessalonica ye sent once and again unto my necessity. 17 Not because I desire a gift: but I desire fruit that may abound to your account. 18 But I have all, and abound: I am full, having received of Epaphroditus the things [which were sent] from you, an odour of a sweet smell, a sacrifice acceptable, wellpleasing to God. 19 But my God shall supply all your need according to his riches in glory by Christ Jesus. 20 Now unto God and our Father [be] glory for ever and ever. Amen. (aiōn g165) 21 Salute every saint in Christ Jesus. The brethren which are with me greet you. 22 All the saints salute you, chiefly they

Colossians

1 Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, and Timotheus [our] brother, **2** To the saints and faithful brethren in Christ which are at Colosse: Grace [be] unto you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ. **3** We give thanks to God and the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, praying always for you, **4** Since we heard of your faith in Christ Jesus, and of the love [which ye have] to all the saints, **5** For the hope which is laid up for you in heaven, whereof ye heard before in the word of the truth of the gospel; **6** Which is come unto you, as [it is] in all the world; and bringeth forth fruit, as [it doth] also in you, since the day ye heard [of it], and knew the grace of God in truth: **7** As ye also learned of Epaphras our dear fellowservant, who is for you a faithful minister of Christ; **8** Who also declared unto us your love in the Spirit. **9** For this cause we also, since the day we heard [it], do not cease to pray for you, and to desire that ye might be filled with the knowledge of his will in all wisdom and spiritual understanding; **10** That ye might walk worthy of the Lord unto all pleasing, being fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God; **11** Strengthened with all might, according to his glorious power, unto all patience and longsuffering with joyfulness; **12** Giving thanks unto the Father, which hath made us meet to be partakers of the inheritance of the saints in light: **13** Who hath delivered us from the power of darkness, and hath translated [us] into the kingdom of his dear Son: **14** In whom we have redemption through his blood, [even] the forgiveness of sins: **15** Who is the image of the invisible God, the firstborn of every creature: **16** For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether [they be] thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him: **17** And he is before all things, and by him all things consist. **18** And he is the head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, the firstborn from the dead; that in all [things] he might have the preeminence. **19** For it pleased [the Father] that in him should all fulness dwell; **20** And, having made peace through the blood of his cross, by him to reconcile all things unto himself; by him, [I say], whether [they be] things

in earth, or things in heaven. **21** And you, that were sometime alienated and enemies in [your] mind by wicked works, yet now hath he reconciled **22** In the body of his flesh through death, to present you holy and unblameable and unreprovable in his sight: **23** If ye continue in the faith grounded and settled, and [be] not moved away from the hope of the gospel, which ye have heard, [and] which was preached to every creature which is under heaven; whereof I Paul am made a minister; **24** Who now rejoice in my sufferings for you, and fill up that which is behind of the afflictions of Christ in my flesh for his body's sake, which is the church: **25** Whereof I am made a minister, according to the dispensation of God which is given to me for you, to fulfil the word of God; **26** [Even] the mystery which hath been hid from ages and from generations, but now is made manifest to his saints: (*aiōn g165*) **27** To whom God would make known what [is] the riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gentiles; which is Christ in you, the hope of glory: **28** Whom we preach, warning every man, and teaching every man in all wisdom; that we may present every man perfect in Christ Jesus: **29** Whereunto I also labour, striving according to his working, which worketh in me mightily.

2 For I would that ye knew what great conflict I have for you, and [for] them at Laodicea, and [for] as many as have not seen my face in the flesh; **2** That their hearts might be comforted, being knit together in love, and unto all riches of the full assurance of understanding, to the acknowledgement of the mystery of God, and of the Father, and of Christ; **3** In whom are hid all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge. **4** And this I say, lest any man should beguile you with enticing words. **5** For though I be absent in the flesh, yet am I with you in the spirit, joying and beholding your order, and the stedfastness of your faith in Christ. **6** As ye have therefore received Christ Jesus the Lord, [so] walk ye in him: **7** Rooted and built up in him, and stablished in the faith, as ye have been taught, abounding therein with thanksgiving. **8** Beware lest any man spoil you through philosophy and vain deceit, after the tradition of men, after the rudiments of the world, and not after Christ. **9** For in him dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead bodily. **10** And ye are complete in him, which

is the head of all principality and power: **11** In whom off all these; anger, wrath, malice, blasphemy, filthy also ye are circumcised with the circumcision made communication out of your mouth. **9** Lie not one to without hands, in putting off the body of the sins of another, seeing that ye have put off the old man the flesh by the circumcision of Christ: **12** Buried with with his deeds; **10** And have put on the new [man], him in baptism, wherein also ye are risen with [him] which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him through the faith of the operation of God, who hath that created him: **11** Where there is neither Greek raised him from the dead. **13** And you, being dead nor Jew, circumcision nor uncircumcision, Barbarian, in your sins and the uncircumcision of your flesh, Scythian, bond [nor] free: but Christ [is] all, and in all. hath he quickened together with him, having forgiven **12** Put on therefore, as the elect of God, holy and you all trespasses; **14** Blotting out the handwriting of beloved, bowels of mercies, kindness, humbleness of ordinances that was against us, which was contrary mind, meekness, longsuffering; **13** Forbearing one to us, and took it out of the way, nailing it to his cross; another, and forgiving one another, if any man have a **15** [And] having spoiled principalities and powers, he quarrel against any: even as Christ forgave you, so made a shew of them openly, triumphing over them in also [do] ye. **14** And above all these things [put on] it. **16** Let no man therefore judge you in meat, or in charity, which is the bond of perfectness. **15** And let drink, or in respect of an holyday, or of the new moon, the peace of God rule in your hearts, to the which or of the sabbath [days]: **17** Which are a shadow of also ye are called in one body; and be ye thankful. **16** things to come; but the body [is] of Christ. **18** Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom; no man beguile you of your reward in a voluntary teaching and admonishing one another in psalms and humility and worshipping of angels, intruding into hymns and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your those things which he hath not seen, vainly puffed up hearts to the Lord. **17** And what soever ye do in word by his fleshly mind, **19** And not holding the Head, or deed, [do] all in the name of the Lord Jesus, giving from which all the body by joints and bands having thanks to God and the Father by him. **18** Wives, nourishment ministered, and knit together, increaseth submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as it is with the increase of God. **20** Wherfore if ye be fit in the Lord. **19** Husbands, love [your] wives, and dead with Christ from the rudiments of the world, be not bitter against them. **20** Children, obey [your] why, as though living in the world, are ye subject parents in all things: for this is well pleasing unto to ordinances, **21** (Touch not; taste not; handle not; the Lord. **21** Fathers, provoke not your children [to **22** Which all are to perish with the using;) after the anger], lest they be discouraged. **22** Servants, obey commandments and doctrines of men? **23** Which in all things [your] masters according to the flesh; not things have indeed a shew of wisdom in will worship, with eyerservice, as menpleasers; but in singleness and humility, and neglecting of the body; not in any of heart, fearing God: **23** And what soever ye do, honour to the satisfying of the flesh.

3 If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God. **2** Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth. **3** For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God. **4** When Christ, [who is] our life, shall appear, then shall ye also appear with him in glory. **5** Mortify therefore your members which are upon the earth; fornication, uncleanness, inordinate affection, evil concupiscence, that God would open unto us a door of utterance, and covetousness, which is idolatry: **6** For which to speak the mystery of Christ, for which I am also things' sake the wrath of God cometh on the children in bonds: **4** That I may make it manifest, as I ought of disobedience: **7** In the which ye also walked some to speak. **5** Walk in wisdom toward them that are time, when ye lived in them. **8** But now ye also put without, redeeming the time. **6** Let your speech

do [it] heartily, as to the Lord, and not unto men; **24** Knowing that of the Lord ye shall receive the reward of the inheritance: for ye serve the Lord Christ. **25** But he that doeth wrong shall receive for the wrong which he hath done: and there is no respect of persons.

4 Masters, give unto [your] servants that which is just and equal; knowing that ye also have a Master in heaven. **2** Continue in prayer, and watch in the same with thanksgiving; **3** Withal praying also for us, things' sake the wrath of God cometh on the children in bonds: **4** That I may make it manifest, as I ought of disobedience: **7** In the which ye also walked some to speak. **5** Walk in wisdom toward them that are time, when ye lived in them. **8** But now ye also put without, redeeming the time. **6** Let your speech

[be] alway with grace, seasoned with salt, that ye may know how ye ought to answer every man. 7 All my state shall Tychicus declare unto you, [who is] a beloved brother, and a faithful minister and fellowservant in the Lord: 8 Whom I have sent unto you for the same purpose, that he might know your estate, and comfort your hearts; 9 With Onesimus, a faithful and beloved brother, who is [one] of you. They shall make known unto you all things which [are done] here. 10 Aristarchus my fellowprisoner saluteth you, and Marcus, sister's son to Barnabas, (touching whom ye received commandments: if he come unto you, receive him;) 11 And Jesus, which is called Justus, who are of the circumcision. These only [are my] fellowworkers unto the kingdom of God, which have been a comfort unto me. 12 Epaphras, who is [one] of you, a servant of Christ, saluteth you, always labouring fervently for you in prayers, that ye may stand perfect and complete in all the will of God. 13 For I bear him record, that he hath a great zeal for you, and them [that are] in Laodicea, and them in Hierapolis. 14 Luke, the beloved physician, and Demas, greet you. 15 Salute the brethren which are in Laodicea, and Nympha, and the church which is in his house. 16 And when this epistle is read among you, cause that it be read also in the church of the Laodiceans; and that ye likewise read the [epistle] from Laodicea. 17 And say to Archippus, Take heed to the ministry which thou hast received in the Lord, that thou fulfil it. 18 The salutation by the hand of me Paul. Remember my bonds. Grace [be] with you. Amen.

1 Thessalonians

1 Paul, and Silvanus, and Timotheus, unto the church of the Thessalonians [which is] in God the Father and [in] the Lord Jesus Christ: Grace [be] unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ. **2** We give thanks to God always for you all, making mention of you in our prayers; **3** Remembering without ceasing your work of faith, and labour of love, and patience of hope in our Lord Jesus Christ, in the sight of God and our Father; **4** Knowing, brethren beloved, your election of God. **5** For our gospel came not unto you in word only, but also in power, and in the Holy Ghost, and in much assurance; as ye know what manner of men we were among you for your sake. **6** And ye became followers of us, and of the Lord, having received the word in much affliction, with joy of the Holy Ghost: **7** So that ye were ensamples to all that believe in Macedonia and Achaia. **8** For from you sounded out the word of the Lord not only in Macedonia and Achaia, but also in every place your faith to God-ward is spread abroad; so that we need not to speak any thing. **9** For they themselves shew of us what manner of entering in we had unto you, and how ye turned to God from idols to serve the living and true God; **10** And to wait for his Son from heaven, whom he raised from the dead, [even] Jesus, which delivered us from the wrath to come.

2 For yourselves, brethren, know our entrance in unto you, that it was not in vain: **2** But even after that we had suffered before, and were shamefully entreated, as ye know, at Philippi, we were bold in our God to speak unto you the gospel of God with much contention. **3** For our exhortation [was] not of deceit, nor of uncleanness, nor in guile: **4** But as we were allowed of God to be put in trust with the gospel, even so we speak; not as pleasing men, but God, which trieth our hearts. **5** For neither at any time used we flattering words, as ye know, nor a cloke of covetousness; God [is] witness: **6** Nor of men sought we glory, neither of you, nor [yet] of others, when we might have been burdensome, as the apostles of Christ. **7** But we were gentle among you, even as a nurse cherisheth her children: **8** So being affectionately desirous of you, we were willing

to have imparted unto you, not the gospel of God only, but also our own souls, because ye were dear unto us. **9** For ye remember, brethren, our labour and travail: for labouring night and day, because we would not be chargeable unto any of you, we preached unto you the gospel of God. **10** Ye [are] witnesses, and God [also], how holily and justly and unblameably we behaved ourselves among you that believe: **11** As ye know how we exhorted and comforted and charged every one of you, as a father [doth] his children, **12** That ye would walk worthy of God, who hath called you unto his kingdom and glory. **13** For this cause also thank we God without ceasing, because, when ye received the word of God which ye heard of us, ye received [it] not [as] the word of men, but as it is in truth, the word of God, which effectually worketh also in you that believe. **14** For ye, brethren, became followers of the churches of God which in Judaea are in Christ Jesus: for ye also have suffered like things of your own countrymen, even as they [have] of the Jews: **15** Who both killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets, and have persecuted us; and they please not God, and are contrary to all men: **16** Forbidding us to speak to the Gentiles that they might be saved, to fill up their sins alway: for the wrath is come upon them to the uttermost. **17** But we, brethren, being taken from you for a short time in presence, not in heart, endeavoured the more abundantly to see your face with great desire. **18** Wherefore we would have come unto you, even I Paul, once and again; but Satan hindered us. **19** For what [is] our hope, or joy, or crown of rejoicing? [Are] not even ye in the presence of our Lord Jesus Christ at his coming? **20** For ye are our glory and joy.

3 Wherefore when we could no longer forbear, we thought it good to be left at Athens alone; **2** And sent Timotheus, our brother, and minister of God, and our fellowlabourer in the gospel of Christ, to establish you, and to comfort you concerning your faith: **3** That no man should be moved by these afflictions: for yourselves know that we are appointed thereunto. **4** For verily, when we were with you, we told you before that we should suffer tribulation; even as it came to pass, and ye know. **5** For this cause, when I could no longer forbear, I sent to know your faith, lest by some means the tempter have tempted you, and our labour

be in vain. **6** But now when Timotheus came from ignorant, brethren, concerning them which are asleep, you unto us, and brought us good tidings of your faith that ye sorrow not, even as others which have no and charity, and that ye have good remembrance of hope. **14** For if we believe that Jesus died and rose us always, desiring greatly to see us, as we also [to] again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will see] you: **7** Therefore, brethren, we were comforted God bring with him. **15** For this we say unto you by over you in all our affliction and distress by your faith: the word of the Lord, that we which are alive [and] **8** For now we live, if ye stand fast in the Lord. **9** For remain unto the coming of the Lord shall not prevent what thanks can we render to God again for you, for them which are asleep. **16** For the Lord himself shall all the joy wherewith we joy for your sakes before our descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of God; **10** Night and day praying exceedingly that we the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the might see your face, and might perfect that which is dead in Christ shall rise first: **17** Then we which are lacking in your faith? **11** Now God himself and our alive [and] remain shall be caught up together with Father, and our Lord Jesus Christ, direct our way them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so unto you. **12** And the Lord make you to increase and shall we ever be with the Lord. **18** Wherefore comfort abound in love one toward another, and toward all one another with these words.

[men], even as we [do] toward you: **13** To the end he may stablish your hearts unblameable in holiness before God, even our Father, at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ with all his saints.

4 Furthermore then we beseech you, brethren, and exhort [you] by the Lord Jesus, that as ye have received of us how ye ought to walk and to please God, [so] ye would abound more and more. **2** For ye know what commandments we gave you by the Lord Jesus. **3** For this is the will of God, [even] your sanctification, that ye should abstain from fornication: **4** That every one of you should know how to possess his vessel in sanctification and honour; **5** Not in the lust of concupiscence, even as the Gentiles which know not God: **6** That no [man] go beyond and defraud his brother in [any] matter: because that the Lord [is] the avenger of all such, as we also have forewarned you and testified. **7** For God hath not called us unto uncleanness, but unto holiness. **8** we wake or sleep, we should live together with him. He therefore that despiseth, despiseth not man, but **9** But as touching brotherly love ye need not that I write unto you: for ye yourselves are taught of God all the brethren which are in all Macedonia: but we beseech you, brethren, that ye increase more and more; **11** And that ye study to be quiet, and to do your own business, and to work with your own hands, as lack of nothing. **13** But I would not have you to be

ignorant, brethren, concerning them which are asleep, that ye sorrow not, even as others which have no and charity, and that ye have good remembrance of hope. **14** For if we believe that Jesus died and rose us always, desiring greatly to see us, as we also [to] again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will see] you: **7** Therefore, brethren, we were comforted God bring with him. **15** For this we say unto you by over you in all our affliction and distress by your faith: the word of the Lord, that we which are alive [and] **8** For now we live, if ye stand fast in the Lord. **9** For remain unto the coming of the Lord shall not prevent what thanks can we render to God again for you, for them which are asleep. **16** For the Lord himself shall all the joy wherewith we joy for your sakes before our descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of God; **10** Night and day praying exceedingly that we the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the might see your face, and might perfect that which is dead in Christ shall rise first: **17** Then we which are lacking in your faith? **11** Now God himself and our alive [and] remain shall be caught up together with Father, and our Lord Jesus Christ, direct our way them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so unto you. **12** And the Lord make you to increase and shall we ever be with the Lord. **18** Wherefore comfort abound in love one toward another, and toward all one another with these words.

5 But of the times and the seasons, brethren, ye have no need that I write unto you. **2** For yourselves know perfectly that the day of the Lord so cometh as a thief in the night. **3** For when they shall say, Peace and safety; then sudden destruction cometh upon them, as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape. **4** But ye, brethren, are not in darkness, that that day should overtake you as a thief. **5** Ye are all the children of light, and the children of the day: we are not of the night, nor of darkness. **6** sanctification, that ye should abstain from fornication: Therefore let us not sleep, as [do] others; but let us watch and be sober. **7** For they that sleep sleep in the night; and they that be drunken are drunken in the night. **8** But let us, who are of the day, be sober, putting on the breastplate of faith and love; and for an helmet, the hope of salvation. **9** For God hath not appointed us to wrath, but to obtain salvation by our Lord Jesus Christ, **10** Who died for us, that, whether we wake or sleep, we should live together with him. **11** Wherefore comfort yourselves together, and edify one another, even as also ye do. **12** And we beseech you, brethren, to know them which labour among you, and are over you in the Lord, and admonish you; **13** And to esteem them very highly in love for their work's sake. [And] be at peace among yourselves. **14** Now we exhort you, brethren, warn them that are unruly, comfort the feeble minded, support the weak, be patient toward all [men]. **15** See that none render evil for evil unto any [man]; but ever follow that which is good, both among yourselves, and to all [men].

16 Rejoice evermore. **17** Pray without ceasing. **18** In

every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning you. **19** Quench not the Spirit. **20** Despise not prophesyings. **21** Prove all things; hold fast that which is good. **22** Abstain from all appearance of evil. **23** And the very God of peace sanctify you wholly; and [I pray God] your whole spirit and soul and body be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ. **24** Faithful [is] he that calleth you, who also will do [it.] **25** Brethren, pray for us. **26** Greet all the brethren with an holy kiss. **27** I charge you by the Lord that this epistle be read unto all the holy brethren. **28** The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ [be] with you. Amen.

2 Thessalonians

1 Paul, and Silvanus, and Timotheus, unto the church of the Thessalonians in God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ: **2** Grace unto you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ. **3** We are bound to thank God always for you, brethren, as it is meet, because that your faith groweth exceedingly, and the charity of every one of you all toward each other aboundeth; **4** So that we ourselves glory in you in the churches of God for your patience and faith in all your persecutions and tribulations that ye endure: **5** [Which is] a manifest token of the righteous judgment of God, that ye may be counted worthy of the kingdom of God, for which ye also suffer: **6** Seeing [it is] a righteous thing with God to recompense tribulation to them that trouble you; **7** And to you who are troubled rest with us, when the Lord Jesus shall be revealed from heaven with his mighty angels, **8** In flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ: **9** Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord, and from the glory of his power; (*aiōnios g166*) **10** When he shall come to be glorified in his saints, and to be admired in all them that believe (because our testimony among you was believed) in that day. **11** Wherefore also we pray always for you, that our God would count you worthy of [this] calling, and fulfil all the good pleasure of [his] goodness, and the work of faith with power: **12** That the name of our Lord Jesus Christ may be glorified in you, and ye in him, according to the grace of our God and the Lord Jesus Christ.

2 Now we beseech you, brethren, by the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, and [by] our gathering together unto him, **2** That ye be not soon shaken in mind, or be troubled, neither by spirit, nor by word, nor by letter as from us, as that the day of Christ is at hand. **3** Let no man deceive you by any means: for [that day shall not come], except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition; **4** Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God. **5** Remember ye not, that,

when I was yet with you, I told you these things? **6** And now ye know what withholdeth that he might be revealed in his time. **7** For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth [will let], until he be taken out of the way. **8** And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming: **9** [Even him], whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders, **10** And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved. **11** And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie: **12** That they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness. **13** But we are bound to give thanks alway to God for you, brethren beloved of the Lord, because God hath from the beginning chosen you to salvation through sanctification of the Spirit and belief of the truth: **14** Whereunto he called you by our gospel, to the obtaining of the glory of our Lord Jesus Christ. **15** Therefore, brethren, stand fast, and hold the traditions which ye have been taught, whether by word, or our epistle. **16** Now our Lord Jesus Christ himself, and God, even our Father, which hath loved us, and hath given [us] everlasting consolation and good hope through grace, (*aiōnios g166*) **17** Comfort your hearts, and establish you in every good word and work.

3 Finally, brethren, pray for us, that the word of the Lord may have [free] course, and be glorified, even as [it is] with you: **2** And that we may be delivered from unreasonable and wicked men: for all [men] have not faith. **3** But the Lord is faithful, who shall establish you, and keep [you] from evil. **4** And we have confidence in the Lord touching you, that ye both do and will do the things which we command you. **5** And the Lord direct your hearts into the love of God, and into the patient waiting for Christ. **6** Now we command you, brethren, in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye withdraw yourselves from every brother that walketh disorderly, and not after the tradition which he received of us. **7** For yourselves know how ye ought to follow us: for we behaved not ourselves disorderly among you; **8** Neither did we eat any man's bread himself that he is God. **5** Remember ye not, that, for nought; but wrought with labour and travail night

and day, that we might not be chargeable to any of you: **9** Not because we have not power, but to make ourselves an ensample unto you to follow us. **10** For even when we were with you, this we commanded you, that if any would not work, neither should he eat. **11** For we hear that there are some which walk among you disorderly, working not at all, but are busybodies. **12** Now them that are such we command and exhort by our Lord Jesus Christ, that with quietness they work, and eat their own bread. **13** But ye, brethren, be not weary in well doing. **14** And if any man obey not our word by this epistle, note that man, and have no company with him, that he may be ashamed. **15** Yet count [him] not as an enemy, but admonish [him] as a brother. **16** Now the Lord of peace himself give you peace always by all means. The Lord [be] with you all. **17** The salutation of Paul with mine own hand, which is the token in every epistle: so I write. **18** The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ [be] with you all. Amen.

1 Timothy

1 Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the commandment of God our Saviour, and Lord Jesus Christ, [which is] our hope; **2** Unto Timothy, [my] own son in the faith: Grace, mercy, [and] peace, from God our Father and Jesus Christ our Lord. **3** As I besought thee to abide still at Ephesus, when I went into Macedonia, that thou mightest charge some that they teach no other doctrine, **4** Neither give heed to fables and endless genealogies, which minister questions, rather than godly edifying which is in faith: [so do]. **5** Now the end of the commandment is charity out of a pure heart, and [of] a good conscience, and [of] faith unfeigned: **6** From which some having swerved have turned aside unto vain jangling; **7** Desiring to be teachers of the law; understanding neither what they say, nor whereof they affirm. **8** But we know that the law [is] good, if a man use it lawfully; **9** Knowing this, that the law is not made for a righteous man, but for the lawless and disobedient, for the ungodly and for sinners, for unholy and profane, for murderers of fathers and murderers of mothers, for manslayers, **10** For whoremongers, for them that defile themselves with mankind, for menstealers, for liars, for perjured persons, and if there be any other thing that is contrary to sound doctrine; **11** According to the glorious gospel of the blessed God, which was committed to my trust. **12** And I thank Christ Jesus our Lord, who hath enabled me, for that he counted me faithful, putting me into the ministry; **13** Who was before a blasphemer, and a persecutor, and injurious: but I obtained mercy, because I did [it] ignorantly in unbelief. **14** And the grace of our Lord was exceeding abundant with faith and love which is in Christ Jesus. **15** This [is] a faithful saying, and worthy of all acceptation, that Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners; of whom I am chief. **16** Howbeit for this cause I obtained mercy, that in me first Jesus Christ might shew forth all longsuffering, for a pattern to them which should hereafter believe on him to life everlasting. (aiōnios g166) **17** Now unto the King eternal, immortal, invisible, the only wise God, [be] honour and glory for ever and ever. Amen. (aiōn g165) **18** This charge I commit unto thee, son Timothy, according to the prophecies which went

before on thee, that thou by them mightest war a good warfare; **19** Holding faith, and a good conscience; which some having put away concerning faith have made shipwreck: **20** Of whom is Hymenaeus and Alexander; whom I have delivered unto Satan, that they may learn not to blaspheme.

2 I exhort therefore, that, first of all, supplications, prayers, intercessions, [and] giving of thanks, be made for all men; **2** For kings, and [for] all that are in authority; that we may lead a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty. **3** For this [is] good and acceptable in the sight of God our Saviour; **4** Who will have all men to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth. **5** For [there is] one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus; **6** Who gave himself a ransom for all, to be testified in due time. **7** Where unto I am ordained a preacher, and an apostle, (I speak the truth in Christ, [and] lie not;) a teacher of the Gentiles in faith and verity. **8** I will therefore that men pray every where, lifting up holy hands, without wrath and doubting. **9** In like manner also, that women adorn themselves in modest apparel, with shamefacedness and sobriety; not with braided hair, or gold, or pearls, or costly array; **10** But (which becometh women professing godliness) with good works. **11** Let the woman learn in silence with all subjection. **12** But I suffer not a woman to teach, nor to usurp authority over the man, but to be in silence. **13** For Adam was first formed, then Eve. **14** And Adam was not deceived, but the woman being deceived was in the transgression. **15** Notwithstanding she shall be saved in childbearing, if they continue in faith and charity and holiness with sobriety.

3 This [is] a true saying, If a man desire the office of a bishop, he desireth a good work. **2** A bishop then must be blameless, the husband of one wife, vigilant, sober, of good behaviour, given to hospitality, apt to teach; **3** Not given to wine, no striker, not greedy of filthy lucre; but patient, not a brawler, not covetous; **4** One that ruleth well his own house, having his children in subjection with all gravity; **5** (For if a man know not how to rule his own house, how shall he take care of the church of God?) **6** Not a novice, lest being lifted up with pride he fall into

condemnation of the devil. 7 Moreover he must have a good report of them which are without; lest he fall into reproach and the snare of the devil. 8 Likewise [must] the deacons [be] grave, not doubletongued, not given to much wine, not greedy of filthy lucre; 9 Neglect not the gift that is in thee, which was given Holding the mystery of the faith in a pure conscience. 10 And let these also first be proved; then let them use the office of a deacon, being [found] blameless. 11 Even so [must their] wives [be] grave, not slanderers, sober, faithful in all things. 12 Let the deacons be the husbands of one wife, ruling their children and their own houses well. 13 For they that have used the office of a deacon well purchase to themselves a good degree, and great boldness in the faith which is in Christ Jesus. 14 These things write I unto thee, hoping to come unto thee shortly: 15 But if I tarry long, that thou mayest know how thou oughtest to behave thyself in the house of God, which is the church of the living God, the pillar and ground of the truth. 16 And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: God was manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory.

12 Let no man despise thy youth; but be thou an example of the believers, in word, in conversation, in charity, in spirit, in faith, in purity. 13 Till I come, give attendance to reading, to exhortation, to doctrine. 14 Both save thyself, and them that hear thee.

5 Rebuke not an elder, but intreat [him] as a father; [and] the younger men as brethren; 2 The elder women as mothers; the younger as sisters, with all purity. 3 Honour widows that are widows indeed. 4 But if any widow have children or nephews, let them learn first to shew piety at home, and to requite their parents: for that is good and acceptable before God. 5 Now she that is a widow indeed, and desolate, trusteth in God, and continueth in supplications and prayers night and day. 6 But she that liveth in pleasure is dead while she liveth. 7 And these things give in charge, that they may be blameless. 8 But if any

4 Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils; 2 Speaking lies in hypocrisy; having their conscience seared with a hot iron; 3 Forbidding to marry, [and commanding] to abstain from meats, which God hath created to be received with thanksgiving of them which believe and know the truth. 4 For every creature of God [is] good, and nothing to be refused, if it be received with thanksgiving: 5 For it is sanctified by the word of God and prayer. 6 If thou put the brethren in remembrance of these things, thou shalt be a good minister of Jesus Christ, nourished up in the words of faith and of good doctrine, whereunto thou hast attained. 7 But refuse profane and old wives' fables, and exercise thyself [rather] unto godliness. 8 For bodily exercise profiteth little: but godliness is profitable unto all things, having promise of the life that now is, and of that which is to come. 9 This [is] a faithful saying and worthy of all acceptation. 10 For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, who is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe. 11 These things command and teach.

12 Let no man despise thy youth; but be thou an example of the believers, in word, in conversation, in charity, in spirit, in faith, in purity. 13 Till I come, give attendance to reading, to exhortation, to doctrine. 14 Both save thyself, and them that hear thee.

5 Rebuke not an elder, but intreat [him] as a father; [and] the younger men as brethren; 2 The elder women as mothers; the younger as sisters, with all purity. 3 Honour widows that are widows indeed. 4 But if any widow have children or nephews, let them learn first to shew piety at home, and to requite their parents: for that is good and acceptable before God. 5 Now she that is a widow indeed, and desolate, trusteth in God, and continueth in supplications and prayers night and day. 6 But she that liveth in pleasure is dead while she liveth. 7 And these things give in charge, that they may be blameless. 8 But if any provide not for his own, and specially for those of his own house, he hath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel. 9 Let not a widow be taken into the number under threescore years old, having been the wife of one man, 10 Well reported of for good works; if she have brought up children, if she have lodged strangers, if she have washed the saints' feet, and if she have relieved the afflicted, if she have diligently followed every good work. 11 But the younger widows refuse: for when they have begun to wax wanton against Christ, they will marry; 12 Having damnation, because they have cast off their first faith. 13 And withal they learn [to be] idle, wandering about from house to house; and not only idle, but tattlers also and busybodies, speaking things which they ought not. 14 I will therefore that the younger women marry, bear children, guide the house, give none occasion to the adversary to speak reproachfully. 15 For some are already turned aside after Satan. 16 If any man or woman that believeth have widows, let them relieve them, and let not the church be charged; that it may relieve them that are widows indeed. 17 Let the elders rule well be counted worthy of double honour,

especially they who labour in the word and doctrine. **18** For the scripture saith, Thou shalt not muzzle the ox that treadeth out the corn. And, The labourer [is] **(aiōnios g166)** **13** I give thee charge in the sight of worthy of his reward. **19** Against an elder receive not an accusation, but before two or three witnesses. **20** Jesus, who before Pontius Pilate witnessed a good Them that sin rebuke before all, that others also may confession; **14** That thou keep [this] commandment fear. **21** I charge [thee] before God, and the Lord without spot, unrebutable, until the appearing of Jesus Christ, and the elect angels, that thou observe our Lord Jesus Christ: **15** Which in his times he shall these things without preferring one before another, shew, [who is] the blessed and only Potentate, the doing nothing by partiality. **22** Lay hands suddenly King of kings, and Lord of lords; **16** Who only hath on no man, neither be partaker of other men's sins: **17** Immortality, dwelling in the light which no man can keep thyself pure. **23** Drink no longer water, but use approach unto; whom no man hath seen, nor can a little wine for thy stomach's sake and thine often see: to whom [be] honour and power everlasting. infirmities. **24** Some men's sins are open beforehand, Amen. **(aiōnios g166)** **18** Charge them that are rich in going before to judgment; and some [men] they follow uncertain riches, but in the living God, who giveth after. **25** Likewise also the good works [of some] are us richly all things to enjoy; **(aiōn g165)** **19** That they manifest beforehand; and they that are otherwise can do good, that they be rich in good works, ready to not be hid.

6 Let as many servants as are under the yoke count their own masters worthy of all honour, that the name of God and [his] doctrine be not blasphemed. **2** And they that have believing masters, let them not despise [them], because they are brethren; but rather do [them] service, because they are faithful and beloved, partakers of the benefit. These things teach and exhort. **3** If any man teach otherwise, and consent not to wholesome words, [even] the words of our Lord Jesus Christ, and to the doctrine which is according to godliness; **4** He is proud, knowing nothing, but doting about questions and strifes of words, whereof cometh envy, strife, railings, evil surmisings, **5** Perverse disputings of men of corrupt minds, and destitute of the truth, supposing that gain is godliness: from such withdraw thyself. **6** But godliness with contentment is great gain. **7** For we brought nothing into [this] world, [and it is] certain we can carry nothing out. **8** And having food and raiment let us be therewith content. **9** But they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and [into] many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition. **10** For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows. **11** But thou, O man of God, flee these things; and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness. **12** Fight the good fight of faith, lay hold on

eternal life, where unto thou art also called, and hast professed a good profession before many witnesses. **13** I give thee charge in the sight of God, who quickeneth all things, and [before] Christ without spot, unrebutable, until the appearing of our Lord Jesus Christ: **14** Which in his times he shall shew, [who is] the blessed and only Potentate, the King of kings, and Lord of lords; **15** Who only hath immortality, dwelling in the light which no man can approach unto; whom no man hath seen, nor can see: to whom [be] honour and power everlasting. Amen. **(aiōnios g166)** **17** Charge them that are rich in this world, that they be not highminded, nor trust in uncertain riches, but in the living God, who giveth us richly all things to enjoy; **(aiōn g165)** **18** That they do good, that they be rich in good works, ready to distribute, willing to communicate; **19** Laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may lay hold on eternal life. **20** O Timothy, keep that which is committed to thy trust, avoiding profane [and] vain babblings, and oppositions of science falsely so called: **21** Which some professing have erred concerning the faith. Grace [be] with thee. Amen.

2 Timothy

1 Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, according to the promise of life which is in Christ Jesus, **2** To Timothy, [my] dearly beloved son: Grace, mercy, [and] peace, from God the Father and Christ Jesus our Lord. **3** I thank God, whom I serve from [my] forefathers with pure conscience, that without ceasing I have remembrance of thee in my prayers night and day; **4** Greatly desiring to see thee, being mindful of thy tears, that I may be filled with joy; **5** When I call to remembrance the unfeigned faith that is in thee, which dwelt first in thy grandmother Lois, and thy mother Eunice; and I am persuaded that in thee also. **6** Wherefore I put thee in remembrance that thou stir up the gift of God, which is in thee by the putting on of my hands. **7** For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind. **8** Be not thou therefore ashamed of the testimony of our Lord, nor of me his prisoner: but be thou partaker of the afflictions of the gospel according to the power of God; **9** Who hath saved us, and called [us] with an holy calling, not according to our works, but according to his own purpose and grace, which was given us in Christ Jesus before the world began, (aiōnios g166) **10** But is now made manifest by the appearing of our Saviour Jesus Christ, who hath abolished death, and hath brought life and immortality to light through the gospel: **11** Where unto I am appointed a preacher, and an apostle, and a teacher of the Gentiles. **12** For the which cause I also suffer these things: nevertheless I am not ashamed: for I know whom I have believed, and am persuaded that he is able to keep that which I have committed unto him against that day. **13** Hold fast the form of sound words, which thou hast heard of me, in faith and love which is in Christ Jesus. **14** That good thing which was committed unto thee keep by the Holy Ghost which dwelleth in us. **15** This thou knowest, that all they which are in Asia be turned away from me; of whom are Phygelus and Hermogenes. **16** The Lord give mercy unto the house of Onesiphorus; for he oft refreshed me, and was not ashamed of my chain: **17** But, when he was in Rome, he sought me out very diligently, and found [me]. **18** The Lord grant unto him that he may find mercy of the Lord in that

day: and in how many things he ministered unto me at Ephesus, thou knowest very well.

2 Thou therefore, my son, be strong in the grace that is in Christ Jesus. **2** And the things that thou hast heard of me among many witnesses, the same commit thou to faithful men, who shall be able to teach others also. **3** Thou therefore endure hardness, as a good soldier of Jesus Christ. **4** No man that warreth entangleth himself with the affairs of [this] life; that he may please him who hath chosen him to be a soldier. **5** And if a man also strive for masteries, [yet] is he not crowned, except he strive lawfully. **6** The husbandman that laboureth must be first partaker of the fruits. **7** Consider what I say; and the Lord give thee understanding in all things. **8** Remember that Jesus Christ of the seed of David was raised from the dead according to my gospel: **9** Where in I suffer trouble, as an evil doer, [even] unto bonds; but the word of God is not bound. **10** Therefore I endure all things for the elect's sakes, that they may also obtain the salvation which is in Christ Jesus with eternal glory. (aiōnios g166) **11** [It is] a faithful saying: For if we be dead with [him], we shall also live with [him]: **12** If we suffer, we shall also reign with [him]: if we deny [him], he also will deny us: **13** If we believe not, [yet] he abideth faithful: he can not deny himself. **14** Of these things put [them] in remembrance, charging [them] before the Lord that they strive not about words to no profit, [but] to the subverting of the hearers. **15** Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth. **16** But shun profane [and] vain babblings: for they will increase unto more ungodliness. **17** And their word will eat as doth a canker: of whom is Hymenaeus and Philetus; **18** Who concerning the truth have erred, saying that the resurrection is past already; and overthrow the faith of some. **19** Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity. **20** But in a great house there are not only vessels of gold and of silver, but also of wood and of earth; and some to honour, and some to dishonour. **21** If a man therefore purge himself from these, he shall be a vessel unto honour, sanctified, and meet for the

master's use, [and] prepared unto every good work. in righteousness: 17 That the man of God may be
22 Flee also youthful lusts: but follow righteousness, perfect, throughly furnished unto all good works.
faith, charity, peace, with them that call on the Lord
out of a pure heart. 23 But foolish and unlearned
questions avoid, knowing that they do gender strifes.
24 And the servant of the Lord must not strive; but
be gentle unto all [men], apt to teach, patient, 25 In
meekness instructing those that oppose themselves;
if God peradventure will give them repentance to the
acknowledging of the truth; 26 And [that] they may
recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who
are taken captive by him at his will.

3 This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come. 2 For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy, 3 Without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good, 4 Traitors, heady, highminded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God; 5 Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away. 6 For of this sort are they which creep into houses, and lead captive silly women laden with sins, led away with divers lusts, 7 Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth. 8 Now as Jannes and Jambres withstood Moses, so do these also resist the truth: men of corrupt minds, reprobate concerning the faith. 9 But they shall proceed no further: for their folly shall be manifest unto all [men], as theirs also was. 10 But thou hast fully known my doctrine, manner of life, purpose, faith, longsuffering, charity, patience, 11 Persecutions, afflictions, which came unto me at Antioch, at Iconium, at Lystra; what persecutions I endured: but out of [them] all the Lord delivered me. 12 Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution. 13 But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived. 14 But continue thou in the things which thou hast learned and hast been assured of, knowing of whom thou hast learned [them]; 15 And that from a child thou hast known the holy scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is in Christ Jesus. 16 All scripture [is] given by inspiration of God, and [is] profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction

4 I charge [thee] therefore before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, who shall judge the quick and the dead at his appearing and his kingdom; 2 Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine. 3 For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; 4 And they shall turn away [their] ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables. 5 But watch thou in all things, endure afflictions, do the work of an evangelist, make full proof of thy ministry. 6 For I am now ready to be offered, and the time of my departure is at hand. 7 I have fought a good fight, I have finished [my] course, I have kept the faith: 8 Henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous judge, shall give me at that day: and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing. 9 Do thy diligence to come shortly unto me: 10 For Demas hath forsaken me, having loved this present world, and is departed unto Thessalonica; Crescens to Galatia, Titus unto Dalmatia. (aiōn g165) 11 Only Luke is with me. Take Mark, and bring him with thee: for he is profitable to me for the ministry. 12 And Tychicus have I sent to Ephesus. 13 The cloke that I left at Troas with Carpus, when thou comest, bring [with thee], and the books, [but] especially the parchments. 14 Alexander the coppersmith did me much evil: the Lord reward him according to his works: 15 Of whom be thou ware also; for he hath greatly withstood our words. 16 At my first answer no man stood with me, but all [men] forsook me: [I pray God] that it may not be laid to their charge. 17 Notwithstanding the Lord stood with me, and strengthened me; that by me the preaching might be fully known, and [that] all the Gentiles might hear: and I was delivered out of the mouth of the lion. 18 And the Lord shall deliver me from every evil work, and will preserve [me] unto his heavenly kingdom: to whom [be] glory for ever and ever. Amen. (aiōn g165) 19 Salute Prisca and Aquila, and the household of Onesiphorus. 20 Erastus abode at Corinth: but Trophimus have I left at Miletum sick. 21 Do thy diligence to come before winter. Eubulus greeteth

thee, and Pudens, and Linus, and Claudia, and all
the brethren. 22 The Lord Jesus Christ [be] with thy
spirit. Grace [be] with you. Amen.

Title

1 Paul, a servant of God, and an apostle of Jesus Christ, according to the faith of God's elect, and the acknowledging of the truth which is after godliness; **2** In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began; (*aiōnios g166*) **3** But hath in due times manifested his word through preaching, which is committed unto me according to the commandment of God our Saviour; **4** To Titus, [mine] own son after the common faith: Grace, mercy, [and] peace, from God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ our Saviour. **5** For this cause left I thee in Crete, that thou shouldest set in order the things that are wanting, and ordain elders in every city, as I had appointed thee: **6** If any be blameless, the husband of one wife, having faithful children not accused of riot or unruly. **7** For a bishop must be blameless, as the steward of God; not selfwilled, not soon angry, not given to wine, no striker, not given to filthy lucre; **8** But a lover of hospitality, a lover of good men, sober, just, holy, temperate; **9** Holding fast the faithful word as he hath been taught, that he may be able by sound doctrine both to exhort and to convince the gainsayers. **10** For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision: **11** Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake. **12** One of themselves, [even] a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians [are] alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies. **13** This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith; **14** Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth. **15** Unto the pure all things [are] pure: but unto them that are defiled and unbelieving [is] nothing pure; but even their mind and conscience is defiled. **16** They profess that they know God; but in works they deny [him], being abominable, and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate.

2 But speak thou the things which become sound doctrine: **2** That the aged men be sober, grave, temperate, sound in faith, in charity, in patience. **3** The aged women likewise, that [they be] in behaviour as becometh holiness, not false accusers, not given to much wine, teachers of good things; **4** That they

may teach the young women to be sober, to love their husbands, to love their children, **5** [To be] discreet, chaste, keepers at home, good, obedient to their own husbands, that the word of God be not blasphemed. **6** Young men likewise exhort to be sober minded. **7** In all things shewing thyself a pattern of good works: in doctrine [shewing] uncorruptness, gravity, sincerity, **8** Sound speech, that cannot be condemned; that he that is of the contrary part may be ashamed, having no evil thing to say of you. **9** [Exhort] servants to be obedient unto their own masters, [and] to please [them] well in all [things]; not answering again; **10** Not purloining, but shewing all good fidelity; that they may adorn the doctrine of God our Saviour in all things. **11** For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men, **12** Teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world; (*aiōn g165*) **13** Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ; **14** Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works. **15** These things speak, and exhort, and rebuke with all authority. Let no man despise thee.

3 Put them in mind to be subject to principalities and powers, to obey magistrates, to be ready to every good work, **2** To speak evil of no man, to be no brawlers, [but] gentle, shewing all meekness unto all men. **3** For we ourselves also were sometimes foolish, disobedient, deceived, serving divers lusts and pleasures, living in malice and envy, hateful, [and] hating one another. **4** But after that the kindness and love of God our Saviour toward man appeared, **5** Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost; **6** Which he shed on us abundantly through Jesus Christ our Saviour; **7** That being justified by his grace, we should be made heirs according to the hope of eternal life. (*aiōnios g166*) **8** [This is] a faithful saying, and these things I will that thou affirm constantly, that they which have believed in God might be careful to maintain good works. These things are good and profitable unto men. **9** But avoid foolish questions, and genealogies, and contentions, and strivings about

the law; for they are unprofitable and vain. **10** A man that is an heretick after the first and second admonition reject; **11** Knowing that he that is such is subverted, and sinneth, being condemned of himself. **12** When I shall send Artemas unto thee, or Tychicus, be diligent to come unto me to Nicopolis: for I have determined there to winter. **13** Bring Zenas the lawyer and Apollos on their journey diligently, that nothing be wanting unto them. **14** And let ours also learn to maintain good works for necessary uses, that they be not unfruitful. **15** All that are with me salute thee. Greet them that love us in the faith. Grace [be] with you all. Amen.

Philemon

Christ Jesus; 24 Marcus, Aristarchus, Demas, Lucas,

my fellowlabourers. 25 The grace of our Lord Jesus

Christ [be] with your spirit. Amen.

1 Paul, a prisoner of Jesus Christ, and Timothy [our] brother, unto Philemon our dearly beloved, and fellowlabourer, 2 And to [our] beloved Apphia, and Archippus our fellowsoldier, and to the church in thy house: 3 Grace to you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ. 4 I thank my God, making mention of thee always in my prayers, 5 Hearing of thy love and faith, which thou hast toward the Lord Jesus, and toward all saints; 6 That the communication of thy faith may become effectual by the acknowledging of every good thing which is in you in Christ Jesus. 7 For we have great joy and consolation in thy love, because the bowels of the saints are refreshed by thee, brother. 8 Wherefore, though I might be much bold in Christ to enjoin thee that which is convenient, 9 Yet for love's sake I rather beseech [thee], being such an one as Paul the aged, and now also a prisoner of Jesus Christ. 10 I beseech thee for my son Onesimus, whom I have begotten in my bonds: 11 Which in time past was to thee unprofitable, but now profitable to thee and to me: 12 Whom I have sent again: thou therefore receive him, that is, mine own bowels: 13 Whom I would have retained with me, that in thy stead he might have ministered unto me in the bonds of the gospel: 14 But without thy mind would I do nothing; that thy benefit should not be as it were of necessity, but willingly. 15 For perhaps he therefore departed for a season, that thou shouldest receive him for ever; (αιῶνιος g166) 16 Not now as a servant, but above a servant, a brother beloved, specially to me, but how much more unto thee, both in the flesh, and in the Lord? 17 If thou count me therefore a partner, receive him as myself. 18 If he hath wronged thee, or oweth [thee] ought, put that on mine account; 19 I Paul have written [it] with mine own hand, I will repay [it]: albeit I do not say to thee how thou owest unto me even thine own self besides. 20 Yea, brother, let me have joy of thee in the Lord: refresh my bowels in the Lord. 21 Having confidence in thy obedience I wrote unto thee, knowing that thou wilt also do more than I say. 22 But withal prepare me also a lodging: for I trust that through your prayers I shall be given unto you. 23 There salute thee Epaphras, my fellowprisoner in

Hebrews

1 God, who at sundry times and in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets, **2** Hath in these last days spoken unto us by [his] Son, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds; (aiōn g165) **3** Who being the brightness of [his] glory, and the express image of his person, and upholding all things by the word of his power, when he had by himself purged our sins, sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high; **4** Being made so much better than the angels, as he hath by inheritance obtained a more excellent name than they. **5** For unto which of the angels said he at any time, Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee? And again, I will be to him a Father, and he shall be to me a Son? **6** And again, when he bringeth in the firstbegotten into the world, he saith, And let all the angels of God worship him. **7** And of the angels he saith, Who maketh his angels spirits, and his ministers a flame of fire. **8** But unto the Son [he saith], Thy throne, O God, [is] for ever and ever: a sceptre of righteousness [is] the sceptre of thy kingdom. (aiōn g165) **9** Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity; therefore God, [even] thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows. **10** And, Thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth; and the heavens are the works of thine hands: **11** They shall perish; but thou remainest; and they all shall wax old as doth a garment; **12** And as a vesture shalt thou fold them up, and they shall be changed: but thou art the same, and thy years shall not fail. **13** But to which of the angels said he at any time, Sit on my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool? **14** Are they not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them who shall be heirs of salvation?

2 Therefore we ought to give the more earnest heed to the things which we have heard, lest at any time we should let [them] slip. **2** For if the word spoken by angels was stedfast, and every transgression and disobedience received a just recompence of reward; **3** How shall we escape, if we neglect so great salvation; which at the first began to be spoken by the Lord, and was confirmed unto us by them that heard [him]; **4** God also bearing [them] witness, both

with signs and wonders, and with divers miracles, and gifts of the Holy Ghost, according to his own will? **5** For unto the angels hath he not put in subjection the world to come, whereof we speak. **6** But one in a certain place testified, saying, What is man, that thou art mindful of him? or the son of man, that thou visitest him? **7** Thou madest him a little lower than the angels; thou crownedst him with glory and honour, and didst set him over the works of thy hands: **8** Thou hast put all things in subjection under his feet. For in that he put all in subjection under him, he left nothing [that is] not put under him. But now we see not yet all things put under him. **9** But we see Jesus, who was made a little lower than the angels for the suffering of death, crowned with glory and honour; that he by the grace of God should taste death for every man. **10** For it became him, for whom [are] all things, and by whom [are] all things, in bringing many sons unto glory, to make the captain of their salvation perfect through sufferings. **11** For both he that sanctifieth and they who are sanctified [are] all of one: for which cause he is not ashamed to call them brethren, **12** Saying, I will declare thy name unto my brethren, in the midst of the church will I sing praise unto thee. **13** And again, I will put my trust in him. And again, Behold I and the children which God hath given me. **14** Forasmuch then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, he also himself likewise took part of the same; that through death he might destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil; **15** And deliver them who through fear of death were all their lifetime subject to bondage. **16** For verily he took not on [him] the nature of angels; but he took on [him] the seed of Abraham. **17** Wherefore in all things it behoved him to be made like unto [his] brethren, that he might be a merciful and faithful high priest in things [pertaining] to God, to make reconciliation for the sins of the people. **18** For in that he himself hath suffered being tempted, he is able to succour them that are tempted.

3 Wherefore, holy brethren, partakers of the heavenly calling, consider the Apostle and High Priest of our profession, Christ Jesus; **2** Who was faithful to him that appointed him, as also Moses [was faithful] in all his house. **3** For this [man] was counted worthy of more glory than Moses, inasmuch as he who hath

builded the house hath more honour than the house. and they to whom it was first preached entered not in
4 For every house is builded by some [man]; but he because of unbelief: 7 Again, he limiteth a certain
that built all things [is] God. 5 And Moses verily [was] day, saying in David, To day, after so long a time; as
faithful in all his house, as a servant, for a testimony it is said, To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not
of those things which were to be spoken after; 6 But your hearts. 8 For if Jesus had given them rest, then
Christ as a son over his own house; whose house are would he not afterward have spoken of another day.
we, if we hold fast the confidence and the rejoicing 9 There remaineth therefore a rest to the people of
of the hope firm unto the end. 7 Wherefore (as the God. 10 For he that is entered into his rest, he also
Holy Ghost saith, To day if ye will hear his voice, 8 hath ceased from his own works, as God [did] from
Harden not your hearts, as in the provocation, in the his. 11 Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest,
day of temptation in the wilderness: 9 When your lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.
fathers tempted me, proved me, and saw my works 12 For the word of God [is] quick, and powerful, and
forty years. 10 Wherefore I was grieved with that sharper than any twoedged sword, piercing even
generation, and said, They do alway err in [their] to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of
heart; and they have not known my ways. 11 So I the joints and marrow, and [is] a discerner of the
sware in my wrath, They shall not enter into my rest.) thoughts and intents of the heart. 13 Neither is there
12 Take heed, brethren, lest there be in any of you any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but
an evil heart of unbelief, in departing from the living all things [are] naked and opened unto the eyes of
God. 13 But exhort one another daily, while it is called him with whom we have to do. 14 Seeing then that
To day; lest any of you be hardened through the we have a great high priest, that is passed into the
deceitfulness of sin. 14 For we are made partakers heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast [our]
of Christ, if we hold the beginning of our confidence profession. 15 For we have not an high priest which
stedfast unto the end; 15 While it is said, To day if cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities;
ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts, as in but was in all points tempted like as [we are, yet]
the provocation. 16 For some, when they had heard, without sin. 16 Let us therefore come boldly unto the
did provoke: howbeit not all that came out of Egypt throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find
by Moses. 17 But with whom was he grieved forty grace to help in time of need.
years? [was it] not with them that had sinned, whose
carcasses fell in the wilderness? 18 And to whom
sware he that they should not enter into his rest, but
to them that believed not? 19 So we see that they
could not enter in because of unbelief.

4 Let us therefore fear, lest, a promise being left
[us] of entering into his rest, any of you should
seem to come short of it. 2 For unto us was the
gospel preached, as well as unto them: but the word
preached did not profit them, not being mixed with
faith in them that heard [it]. 3 For we which have
believed do enter into rest, as he said, As I have
sworn in my wrath, if they shall enter into my rest:
although the works were finished from the foundation
of the world. 4 For he spake in a certain place of
the seventh [day] on this wise, And God did rest
5 And in this [place] again, If they shall enter into my rest. 6 Seeing
therefore it remaineth that some must enter therein, yet learned he obedience by the things which he

5 For every high priest taken from among men is
ordained for men in things [pertaining] to God, that
he may offer both gifts and sacrifices for sins: 2 Who
can have compassion on the ignorant, and on them
that are out of the way; for that he himself also is
compassed with infirmity. 3 And by reason hereof
he ought, as for the people, so also for himself, to
offer for sins. 4 And no man taketh this honour unto
himself, but he that is called of God, as [was] Aaron.
5 So also Christ glorified not himself to be made an
high priest; but he that said unto him, Thou art my
Son, to day have I begotten thee. 6 As he saith also
in another [place], Thou [art] a priest for ever after
the order of Melchisedec. (aiōn g165) 7 Who in the
days of his flesh, when he had offered up prayers
and supplications with strong crying and tears unto
the seventh day from all his works. 5 And in this
him that was able to save him from death, and was
heard in that he feared; 8 Though he were a Son,

suffered; 9 And being made perfect, he became the author of eternal salvation unto all them that obey him; (aiōnios g166) 10 Called of God an high priest after the order of Melchisedec. 11 Of whom we have many things to say, and hard to be uttered, seeing ye are dull of hearing. 12 For when for the time ye ought to be teachers, ye have need that one teach you again which [be] the first principles of the oracles of God; and are become such as have need of milk, and not of strong meat. 13 For every one that useth milk of full age, [even] those who by reason of use have their senses exercised to discern both good and evil.

thee. 15 And so, after he had patiently endured, he obtained the promise. 16 For men verily swear by the greater: and an oath for confirmation [is] to them an end of all strife. 17 Where in God, willing more abundantly to shew unto the heirs of promise the immutability of his counsel, confirmed [it] by an oath: 18 That by two immutable things, in which [it was] impossible for God to lie, we might have a strong consolation, who have fled for refuge to lay hold upon the hope set before us: 19 Which [hope] we have as an anchor of the soul, both sure and stedfast, and which entereth into that within the veil; 20 Whither the forerunner is for us entered, [even] Jesus, made an high priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec.

(aiōn g165)

6 Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine

of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of repentance from dead works, and of faith toward God, 2 Of the doctrine of baptisms, and of laying on of hands, and of resurrection of the dead, and of eternal judgment. (aiōnios g166) 3 And this will we do, if God permit. 4 For [it is] impossible for those who were once enlightened, and have tasted of the heavenly gift, and were made partakers of the Holy Ghost,

5 And have tasted the good word of God, and the powers of the world to come, (aiōn g165) 6 If they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance; seeing they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put [him] to an open shame.

7 For the earth which drinketh in the rain that cometh oft upon it, and bringeth forth herbs meet for them by whom it is dressed, receiveth blessing from God: 8 But that which beareth thorns and briers [is] rejected, and [is] nigh unto cursing; whose end [is] to be burned. 9 But, beloved, we are persuaded better things of you, and things that accompany salvation, than we thus speak. 10 For God [is] not unrighteous

to forget your work and labour of love, which ye have shewed toward his name, in that ye have ministered to the saints, and do minister. 11 And we desire that every one of you do shew the same diligence to the full assurance of hope unto the end: 12 That ye be not slothful, but followers of them who through faith and patience inherit the promises. 13 For when God made promise to Abraham, because he could swear by no greater, he sware by himself, 14 Saying, Surely

7 For this Melchisedec, king of Salem, priest of the most high God, who met Abraham returning from the slaughter of the kings, and blessed him; 2 To whom also Abraham gave a tenth part of all; first being by interpretation King of righteousness, and after that also King of Salem, which is, King of peace; 3 Without father, without mother, without descent, having neither beginning of days, nor end of life; but made like unto the Son of God; abideth a priest continually. 4 Now consider how great this man [was], unto whom even the patriarch Abraham gave the tenth of the spoils. 5 And verily they that are of the sons of Levi, who receive the office of the priesthood, have a commandment to take tithes of the people according to the law, that is, of their brethren, though they come out of the loins of Abraham: 6 But he

whose descent is not counted from them received tithes of Abraham, and blessed him that had the promises. 7 And without all contradiction the less things of you, and things that accompany salvation, is blessed of the better. 8 And here men that die it is witnessed that he liveth. 9 And as I may so say, Levi also, who receiveth tithes, payed tithes in Abraham. 10 For he was yet in the loins of his father, when Melchisedec met him. 11 If therefore perfection were by the Levitical priesthood, (for under it people received the law,) what further need [was] there] that another priest should rise after the order of Melchisedec, and not be called after the order of Aaron? 12 For the priesthood being changed, there is blessing I will bless thee, and multiplying I will multiply made of necessity a change also of the law. 13 For

he of whom these things are spoken pertaineth to law: 5 Who serve unto the example and shadow of another tribe, of which no man gave attendance at the heavenly things, as Moses was admonished of God altar. 14 For [it is] evident that our Lord sprang out of Juda; of which tribe Moses spake nothing concerning when he was about to make the tabernacle: for, See, priesthood. 15 And it is yet far more evident: for pattern shewed to thee in the mount. 6 But now hath that after the similitude of Melchisedec there ariseth also he is the mediator of a better covenant, which another priest, 16 Who is made, not after the law of a carnal commandment, but after the power of an endless life. 17 For he testifieth, Thou [art] a priest for first [covenant] had been faultless, then should no ever after the order of Melchisedec. (aiōn g165) 18 For place have been sought for the second. 8 For finding there is verily a disannulling of the commandment fault with them, he saith, Behold, the days come, going before for the weakness and unprofitableness saith the Lord, when I will make a new covenant with thereof. 19 For the law made nothing perfect, but the bringing in of a better hope [did]; by the which we draw nigh unto God. 20 And inasmuch as not without fathers in the day when I took them by the hand to an oath [he was made priest]: 21 (For those priests lead them out of the land of Egypt; because they were made without an oath; but this with an oath by him that said unto him, The Lord sware and will not repent, Thou [art] a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec:) (aiōn g165) 22 By so much was Jesus made a surety of a better testament. 23 And they truly were many priests, because they were not suffered to continue by reason of death: 24 But this [man], because he continueth ever, hath an unchangeable priesthood. (aiōn g165) 25 Wherefore he is able also to save them to the uttermost that come unto God by him, seeing he ever liveth to make intercession for them. 26 For such an high priest became us, [who is] holy, harmless, undefiled, separate from sinners, and made higher than the heavens; 27 Who needeth not daily, as those high priests, to offer up sacrifice, first for his own sins, and then for the people's: for this he did once, when he offered up himself. 28 For the law maketh men high priests which have infirmity; but the word of the oath, which was since the law, [maketh] the Son, who is consecrated for evermore. (aiōn g165)

8 Now of the things which we have spoken [this is] the sum: We have such an high priest, who is set on the right hand of the throne of the Majesty in the heavens; 2 A minister of the sanctuary, and of the true tabernacle, which the Lord pitched, and not man. 3 For every high priest is ordained to offer gifts and sacrifices: wherefore [it is] of necessity that this man have somewhat also to offer. 4 For if he were on earth, he should not be a priest, seeing that there are priests that offer gifts according to the

law: 5 Who serve unto the example and shadow of another tribe, of which no man gave attendance at the heavenly things, as Moses was admonished of God when he was about to make the tabernacle: for, See, priesthood. 15 And it is yet far more evident: for pattern shewed to thee in the mount. 6 But now hath also he is the mediator of a better covenant, which was established upon better promises. 7 For if that first [covenant] had been faultless, then should no place have been sought for the second. 8 For finding there is verily a disannulling of the commandment fault with them, he saith, Behold, the days come, going before for the weakness and unprofitableness saith the Lord, when I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel and with the house of Judah: 9 Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day when I took them by the hand to lead them out of the land of Egypt; because they continued not in my covenant, and I regarded them not, saith the Lord. 10 For this [is] the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel after those days, saith the Lord; I will put my laws into their mind, and write them in their hearts: and I will be to them a God, and they shall be to me a people: 11 And they shall not teach every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the Lord: for all shall know me, from the least to the greatest. 12 For I will be merciful to their unrighteousness, and their sins and their iniquities will I remember no more. 13 In that he saith, A new [covenant], he hath made the first old. Now that which decayeth and waxeth old [is] ready to vanish away.

9 Then verily the first [covenant] had also ordinances of divine service, and a worldly sanctuary. 2 For there was a tabernacle made; the first, wherein [was] the candlestick, and the table, and the shewbread; which is called the sanctuary. 3 And after the second veil, the tabernacle which is called the Holiest of all; 4 Which had the golden censer, and the ark of the covenant overlaid round about with gold, wherein [was] the golden pot that had manna, and Aaron's rod that budded, and the tables of the covenant; 5 And over it the cherubims of glory shadowing the mercyseat; of which we can not now speak particularly. 6 Now when these things were thus ordained, the priests went always into the first tabernacle, accomplishing the service [of God]. 7 But into the second [went] the high priest alone once

every year, not without blood, which he offered for himself, and [for] the errors of the people: 8 The Holy Ghost this signifying, that the way into the holiest of all was not yet made manifest, while as the first tabernacle was yet standing: 9 Which [was] a figure for the time then present, in which were offered both gifts and sacrifices, that could not make him that did the service perfect, as pertaining to the conscience; 10 [Which stood] only in meats and drinks, and divers washings, and carnal ordinances, imposed [on them] until the time of reformation. 11 But Christ being come an high priest of good things to come, by a greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to say, not of this building; 12 Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption [for us]. (aiōnios g166) 13 For if the blood of bulls and of goats, and the ashes of an heifer sprinkling the unclean, sanctifieth to the purifying of the flesh: 14 How much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God? (aiōnios g166) 15 And for this cause he is the mediator of the new testament, that by means of death, for the redemption of the transgressions [that were] under the first testament, they which are called might receive the promise of eternal inheritance. (aiōnios g166) 16 For where a testament [is], there must also of necessity be the death of the testator. 17 For a testament [is] of force after men are dead: otherwise it is of no strength at all while the testator liveth. 18 Whereupon neither the first [testament] was dedicated without blood. 19 For when Moses had spoken every precept to all the people according to the law, he took the blood of calves and of goats, with water, and scarlet wool, and hyssop, and sprinkled both the book, and all the people, 20 Saying, This [is] the blood of the testament which God hath enjoined unto you. 21 Moreover he sprinkled with blood both the tabernacle, and all the vessels of the ministry. 22 And almost all things are by the law purged with blood; and without shedding of blood is no remission. 23 [It was] therefore necessary that the patterns of things in the heavens should be purified with these; but the heavenly things themselves with better sacrifices than these. 24 For Christ is not entered into the holy places made with hands, [which are] the figures of the true; but into heaven itself, now to appear in the presence of God for us: 25 Nor yet that he should offer himself often, as the high priest entereth into the holy place every year with blood of others; 26 For then must he often have suffered since the foundation of the world: but now once in the end of the world hath he appeared to put away sin by the sacrifice of himself. (aiōn g165) 27 And as it is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the judgment: 28 So Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many; and unto them that look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation.

10 For the law having a shadow of good things to come, [and] not the very image of the things, can never with those sacrifices which they offered year by year continually make the comers thereunto perfect. 2 For then would they not have ceased to be offered? because that the worshippers once purged should have had no more conscience of sins. 3 But in those [sacrifices there is] a remembrance again [made] of sins every year. 4 For [it is] not possible that the blood of bulls and of goats should take away sins. 5 Wherefore when he cometh into the world, he saith, Sacrifice and offering thou wouldest not, but a body hast thou prepared me: 6 In burnt offerings and [sacrifices] for sin thou hast had no pleasure. 7 Then said I, Lo, I come (in the volume of the book it is written of me,) to do thy will, O God. 8 Above when he said, Sacrifice and offering and burnt offerings and [offering] for sin thou wouldest not, neither hadst pleasure [therein]; which are offered by the law; 9 Then said he, Lo, I come to do thy will, O God. He taketh away the first, that he may establish the second. 10 By the which will we are sanctified through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once [for all]. 11 And every priest standeth daily ministering and offering oftentimes the same sacrifices, which can never take away sins: 12 But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins for ever, sat down on the right hand of God; 13 From henceforth expecting till his enemies be made his footstool. 14 For by one offering he hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified. 15 [Whereof] the Holy Ghost also is a witness to us: for after that he had said before,

16 This [is] the covenant that I will make with them after those days, saith the Lord, I will put my laws into their hearts, and in their minds will I write them; **17** And their sins and iniquities will I remember no more. **18** Now where remission of these [is, there is] no more offering for sin. **19** Having therefore, brethren, boldness to enter into the holiest by the blood of Jesus, **20** By a new and living way, which he hath consecrated for us, through the veil, that is to say, his flesh; **21** And [having] an high priest over the house of God; **22** Let us draw near with a true heart in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water. **23** Let us hold fast the profession of [our] faith without wavering; (for he [is] faithful that promised;) **24** And let us consider one another to provoke unto love and to good works: **25** Not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as the manner of some [is]; but exhorting [one another]: and so much the more, as ye see the day approaching. **26** For if we sin wilfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins, **27** But a certain fearful looking for of judgment and fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries. **28** He that despised Moses' law died without mercy under two or three witnesses: **29** Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace? **30** For we know him that hath said, Vengeance [belongeth] unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people. **31** [It is] a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God. **32** But call to remembrance the former days, in which, after ye were illuminated, ye endured a great fight of afflictions; **33** Partly, whilst ye were made a gazingstock both by reproaches and afflictions; and partly, whilst ye became companions of them that were so used. **34** For ye had compassion of me in my bonds, and took joyfully the spoiling of your goods, knowing in yourselves that ye have in heaven a better and an enduring substance. **35** Cast not away therefore your confidence, which hath great recompence of reward. **36** For ye have need of patience, that, after ye have done the will of God, ye might receive the promise.

37 For yet a little while, and he that shall come will come, and will not tarry. **38** Now the just shall live by faith: but if [any man] draw back, my soul shall have no pleasure in him. **39** But we are not of them who draw back unto perdition; but of them that believe to the saving of the soul.

11 Now faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen. **2** For by it the elders obtained a good report. **3** Through faith we understand that the worlds were framed by the word of God, so that things which are seen were not made of things which do appear. (aiōn g165) **4** By faith Abel offered unto God a more excellent sacrifice than Cain, by which he obtained witness that he was righteous, God testifying of his gifts: and by it he being dead yet speaketh. **5** By faith Enoch was translated that he should not see death; and was not found, because God had translated him: for before his translation he had this testimony, that he pleased God. **6** But without faith [it is] impossible to please [him]: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and [that] he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him. **7** By faith Noah, being warned of God of things not seen as yet, moved with fear, prepared an ark to the saving of his house; by the which he condemned the world, and became heir of the righteousness which is by faith. **8** By faith Abraham, when he was called to go out into a place which he should after receive for an inheritance, obeyed; and he went out, not knowing whither he went. **9** By faith he sojourned in the land of promise, as [in] a strange country, dwelling in tabernacles with Isaac and Jacob, the heirs with him of the same promise: **10** For he looked for a city which hath foundations, whose builder and maker [is] God. **11** Through faith also Sara herself received strength to conceive seed, and was delivered of a child when she was past age, because she judged him faithful who had promised. **12** Therefore sprang there even of one, and him as good as dead, [so many] as the stars of the sky in multitude, and as the sand which is by the sea shore innumerable. **13** These all died in faith, not having received the promises, but having seen them afar off, and were persuaded of [them], and embraced [them], and confessed that they were strangers and pilgrims on the earth. **14** For they that say such

things declare plainly that they seek a country. 15 escaped the edge of the sword, out of weakness were And truly, if they had been mindful of that [country] made strong, waxed valiant in fight, turned to flight from whence they came out, they might have had the armies of the aliens. 35 Women received their opportunity to have returned. 16 But now they desire dead raised to life again: and others were tortured, a better [country], that is, an heavenly: wherefore not accepting deliverance; that they might obtain God is not ashamed to be called their God: for he a better resurrection: 36 And others had trial of hath prepared for them a city. 17 By faith Abraham, [cruel] mockings and scourgings, yea, moreover of when he was tried, offered up Isaac: and he that had bonds and imprisonment: 37 They were stoned, they received the promises offered up his only begotten were sawn asunder, were tempted, were slain with [son], 18 Of whom it was said, That in Isaac shall thy the sword: they wandered about in sheepskins and seed be called: 19 Accounting that God [was] able goatskins; being destitute, afflicted, tormented; 38 (Of to raise [him] up, even from the dead; from whence whom the world was not worthy:) they wandered in also he received him in a figure. 20 By faith Isaac deserts, and [in] mountains, and [in] dens and caves blessed Jacob and Esau concerning things to come. of the earth. 39 And these all, having obtained a good 21 By faith Jacob, when he was a dying, blessed report through faith, received not the promise: 40 God both the sons of Joseph; and worshipped, [leaning] having provided some better thing for us, that they upon the top of his staff. 22 By faith Joseph, when he without us should not be made perfect.

died, made mention of the departing of the children of Israel; and gave commandment concerning his bones. 23 By faith Moses, when he was born, was hid three months of his parents, because they saw [he was] a proper child; and they were not afraid of the king's commandment. 24 By faith Moses, when he was come to years, refused to be called the son of Pharaoh's daughter; 25 Choosing rather to suffer affliction with the people of God, than to enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season; 26 Esteeming the reproach of Christ greater riches than the treasures in Egypt: for he had respect unto the recompence of the reward. 27 By faith he forsook Egypt, not fearing the wrath of the king: for he endured, as seeing him who is invisible. 28 Through faith he kept the passover, and the sprinkling of blood, lest he that destroyed the firstborn should touch them. 29 By faith they passed through the Red sea as by dry [land]: which the Egyptians assaying to do were drowned. 30 By faith the walls of Jericho fell down, after they were compassed about seven days. 31 By faith the harlot Rahab perished not with them that believed not, when she had received the spies with peace. 32 And what shall I more say? for the time would fail me to tell of Gideon, and [of] Barak, and [of] Samson, and [of] Jephthae; [of] David also, and Samuel, and [of] the prophets: 33 Who through faith subdued kingdoms, wrought righteousness, obtained promises, stopped the mouths of lions, 34 Quenched the violence of fire,

12 Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset [us], and let us run with patience the race that is set before us, 2 Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of [our] faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God. 3 For consider him that endured such contradiction of sinners against himself, lest ye be wearied and faint in your minds. 4 Ye have not yet resisted unto blood, striving against sin. 5 And ye have forgotten the exhortation which speaketh unto you as unto children, My son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord, nor faint when thou art rebuked of him: 6 For whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth. 7 If ye endure chastening, God dealeth with you as with sons; for what son is he whom the father chasteneth not? 8 But if ye be without chastisement, whereof all are partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons. 9 Furthermore we have had fathers of our flesh which corrected [us], and we gave [them] reverence: shall we not much rather be in subjection unto the Father of spirits, and live? 10 For they verily for a few days chastened [us] after their own pleasure; but he for [our] profit, that [we] might be partakers of his holiness. 11 Now no chastening for the present seemeth to be joyous, but grievous: nevertheless afterward it yieldeth the

peaceable fruit of righteousness unto them which are exercised thereby. **12** Wherefore lift up the hands which hang down, and the feeble knees; **13** And make straight paths for your feet, lest that which is lame be turned out of the way; but let it rather be healed. **14** Follow peace with all [men], and holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord: **15** Looking diligently lest any man fail of the grace of God; lest any root of bitterness springing up trouble [you], and thereby many be defiled; **16** Lest there [be] any fornicator, or profane person, as Esau, who for one morsel of meat sold his birthright. **17** For ye know how that afterward, when he would have inherited the blessing, he was rejected: for he found no place of repentance, though he sought it carefully with tears. **18** For ye are not come unto the mount that might be touched, and that burned with fire, nor unto blackness, and darkness, and tempest, **19** And the sound of a trumpet, and the voice of words; which [voice] they that heard intreated that the word should not be spoken to them any more: **20** (For they could not endure that which was commanded, And if so much as a beast touch the mountain, it shall be stoned, or thrust through with a dart: **21** And so terrible was the sight, [that] Moses said, I exceedingly fear and quake:) **22** But ye are come unto mount Sion, and unto the city of the living God, the heavenly Jerusalem, and to an innumerable company of angels, **23** To the general assembly and church of the firstborn, which are written in heaven, and to God the Judge of all, and to the spirits of just men made perfect, **24** And to Jesus the mediator of the new covenant, and to the blood of sprinkling, that speaketh better things than [that of] Abel. **25** See that ye refuse not him that speaketh. For if they escaped not who refused him that spake on earth, much more [shall not] we [escape], if we turn away from him that [speaketh] from heaven: **26** Whose voice then shook the earth: but now he hath promised, saying, Yet once more I shake not the earth only, but also heaven. **27** And this [word], Yet once more, signifieth the removing of those things that are shaken, as of things that are made, that those things which cannot be shaken may remain. **28** Wherefore we receiving a kingdom which cannot be moved, let us have grace, whereby we may serve God acceptably

with reverence and godly fear: **29** For our God [is] a consuming fire.

13 Let brotherly love continue. **2** Be not forgetful to entertain strangers: for thereby some have entertained angels unawares. **3** Remember them that are in bonds, as bound with them; [and] them which suffer adversity, as being yourselves also in the body. **4** Marriage [is] honourable in all, and the bed undefiled: but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge. **5** [Let your] conversation [be] without covetousness; [and be] content with such things as ye have: for he hath said, I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee. **6** So that we may boldly say, The Lord [is] my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do unto me. **7** Remember them which have the rule over you, who have spoken unto you the word of God: whose faith follow, considering the end of [their] conversation. **8** Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever. (aiōn g165) **9** Be not carried about with divers and strange doctrines. For [it is] a good thing that the heart be established with grace; not with meats, which have not profited them that have been occupied therein. **10** We have an altar, whereof they have no right to eat which serve the tabernacle. **11** For the bodies of those beasts, whose blood is brought into the sanctuary by the high priest for sin, are burned without the camp. **12** Wherefore Jesus also, that he might sanctify the people with his own blood, suffered without the gate. **13** Let us go forth therefore unto him without the camp, bearing his reproach. **14** For here have we no continuing city, but we seek one to come. **15** By him therefore let us offer the sacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, the fruit of [our] lips giving thanks to his name. **16** But to do good and to communicate forget not: for with such sacrifices God is well pleased. **17** Obey them that have the rule over you, and submit yourselves: for they watch for your souls, as they that must give account, that they may do it with joy, and not with grief: for that [is] unprofitable for you. **18** Pray for us: for we trust we have a good conscience, in all things willing to live honestly. **19** But I beseech [you] the rather to do this, that I may be restored to you the sooner. **20** Now the God of peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus, that great shepherd of the sheep, through the blood of the everlasting

covenant, (aiōnios g166) 21 Make you perfect in every good work to do his will, working in you that which is wellpleasing in his sight, through Jesus Christ; to whom [be] glory for ever and ever. Amen. (aiōn g165)
22 And I beseech you, brethren, suffer the word of exhortation: for I have written a letter unto you in few words. 23 Know ye that [our] brother Timothy is set at liberty; with whom, if he come shortly, I will see you. 24 Salute all them that have the rule over you, and all the saints. They of Italy salute you. 25 Grace [be] with you all. Amen.

James

1 James, a servant of God and of the Lord Jesus

Christ, to the twelve tribes which are scattered abroad, greeting. **2** My brethren, count it all joy when ye fall into divers temptations; **3** Knowing [this], that the trying of your faith worketh patience. **4** But let patience have [her] perfect work, that ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing. **5** If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all [men] liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him. **6** But let him ask in faith, nothing wavering. For he that wavereth is like a wave of the sea driven

with the wind and tossed. **7** For let not that man think that he shall receive any thing of the Lord. **8** A double minded man [is] unstable in all his ways. **9** Let the brother of low degree rejoice in that he is exalted: **10** But the rich, in that he is made low: because as the flower of the grass he shall pass away. **11** For the sun is no sooner risen with a burning heat, but it withereth the grass, and the flower thereof falleth, and the grace of the fashion of it perisheth: so also shall the rich man fade away in his ways. **12** Blessed [is] the man that endureth temptation: for when he is tried, he shall receive the crown of life, which the Lord hath promised to them that love him. **13** Let no man say when he is tempted, I am tempted of God: for God cannot be tempted with evil, neither tempteth he any man: **14** But every man is tempted, when he is drawn away of his own lust, and enticed. **15** Then when lust hath conceived, it bringeth forth sin: and sin, when it is finished, bringeth forth death. **16** Do not err, my beloved brethren. **17** Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning. **18** Of his own will begat he us with the word of truth, that we should be a kind of firstfruits of his creatures. **19** Wherefore, my beloved brethren, let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath: **20** For the wrath of man worketh not the righteousness of God. **21** Wherefore lay apart all filthiness and superfluity of naughtiness, and receive with meekness the engrafted word, which is able to save your souls. **22** But be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only, deceiving your own selves. **23** For if any be a hearer of the word, and not a doer, he

is like unto a man beholding his natural face in a glass: **24** For he beholdeth himself, and goeth his way, and straightway forgetteth what manner of man he was. **25** But whoso looketh into the perfect law of liberty, and continueth [therein], he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work, this man shall be blessed in his deed. **26** If any man among you seem to be religious, and bridleth not his tongue, but deceiveth his own heart, this man's religion [is] vain. **27** Pure religion and undefiled before God and the Father is this, To visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction, [and] to keep himself unspotted from the world.

2 My brethren, have not the faith of our Lord Jesus

Christ, [the Lord] of glory, with respect of persons. **2** For if there come unto your assembly a man with a gold ring, in goodly apparel, and there come in also a poor man in vile raiment; **3** And ye have respect to him that weareth the gay clothing, and say unto him, Sit thou here in a good place; and say to the poor, Stand thou there, or sit here under my footstool: **4** Are ye not then partial in yourselves, and are become judges of evil thoughts? **5** Hearken, my beloved brethren, Hath not God chosen the poor of this world rich in faith, and heirs of the kingdom which he hath promised to them that love him? **6** But ye have despised the poor. Do not rich men oppress you, and draw you before the judgment seats? **7** Do not they blaspheme that worthy name by the which ye are called? **8** If ye fulfil the royal law according to the scripture, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself, ye do well: **9** But if ye have respect to persons, ye commit sin, and are convinced of the law as transgressors. **10** For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one [point], he is guilty of all. **11** For he that said, Do not commit adultery, said also, Do not kill. Now if thou commit no adultery, yet if thou kill, thou art become a transgressor of the law. **12** So speak ye, and so do, as they that shall be judged by the law of liberty. **13** For he shall have judgment without mercy, that hath shewed no mercy; and mercy rejoiceth against judgment. **14** What [doth it] profit, my brethren, though a man say he hath faith, and have not works? can faith save him? **15** If a brother or sister be naked, and destitute of daily food, **16** And one of you say unto them, Depart in peace, be [ye] warmed and filled;

notwithstanding ye give them not those things which are needful to the body; what [doth it] profit? 17 Even [water] and bitter? 12 Can the fig tree, my brethren, so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being alone. bear olive berries? either a vine, figs? so [can] no 18 Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: shew me thy faith without thy works, and I will shew thee my faith by my works. 19 Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble. 20 But wilt thou know, O vain man, that faith without works is dead? 21 Was not Abraham our father justified by works, when he had offered Isaac his son upon the altar? 22 Seest thou how faith wrought with his works, and by works was faith made perfect? 23 And the scripture was fulfilled which saith, Abraham believed God, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness: and he was called the Friend of God. 24 Ye see then how that a man is justified, and not by faith only. 25

peace.

Likewise also was not Rahab the harlot justified by works, when she had received the messengers, and had sent [them] out another way? 26 For as the body without the spirit is dead, so faith without works is dead also.

3 My brethren, be not many masters, knowing that we shall receive the greater condemnation. 2 For in many things we offend all. If any man offend not in word, the same [is] a perfect man, [and] able also to bridle the whole body. 3 Behold, we put bits in the horses' mouths, that they may obey us; and we turn about their whole body. 4 Behold also the ships, which though [they be] so great, and [are] driven of fierce winds, yet are they turned about with a very small helm, whithersoever the governor listeth. 5 Even so the tongue is a little member, and boasteth great things. Behold, how great a matter a little fire kindleth! 6 And the tongue [is] a fire, a world of iniquity: so is the tongue among our members, that it defileth the whole body, and setteth on fire the course of nature; and it is set on fire of hell. (**Geenna g1067**) 7 For every kind of beasts, and of birds, and of serpents, and of things in the sea, is tamed, and hath been tamed by us God, even the Father; and therewith curse of mankind: 8 But the tongue can no man tame; [it] judgeth his brother, speaketh evil of the law, and is] an unruly evil, full of deadly poison. 9 Therewith judgeth the law: but if thou judge the law, thou art a doer of the law, but a judge. 10 Out of the same mouth proceedeth blessing and cursing. My brethren, these things ought not so to be.

4 From whence [come] wars and fightings among you? [come they] not hence, [even] of your lusts that war in your members? 2 Ye lust, and have not: ye kill, and desire to have, and cannot obtain: ye fight and war, yet ye have not, because ye ask not. 3 Ye ask, and receive not, because ye ask amiss, that ye may consume [it] upon your lusts. 4 Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God. 5 Do ye think that the scripture saith in vain, The spirit about their whole body. 6 But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble. 7 Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you. 8 Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse [your] hands, [ye] sinners; and purify [your] hearts, [ye] double minded. 9 Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let your laughter be turned to mourning, and [your] joy to heaviness. 10 Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you up. 11 Speak not evil of another, or of his brother, or of the lawgiver, who is able to save and to destroy: who art thou that judgest another? 12 There is one we men, which are made after the similitude of God. 13 Go to now, ye that say, To day or to morrow we will go into such a city,

and continue there a year, and buy and sell, and get gain: **14** Whereas ye know not what [shall be] on the morrow. For what [is] your life? It is even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away. **15** For that ye [ought] to say, If the Lord will, we shall live, and do this, or that. **16** But now ye rejoice in your boastings: all such rejoicing is evil. **17** Therefore to him that knoweth to do good, and doeth [it] not, to him it is sin.

5 Go to now, [ye] rich men, weep and howl for your miseries that shall come upon [you]. **2** Your riches are corrupted, and your garments are moth-eaten. **3** Your gold and silver is cankered; and the rust of them shall be a witness against you, and shall eat your flesh as it were fire. Ye have heaped treasure together for the last days. **4** Behold, the hire of the labourers who have reaped down your fields, which is of you kept back by fraud, crieth: and the cries of them which have reaped are entered into the ears of the Lord of sabaoth. **5** Ye have lived in pleasure on the earth, and been wanton; ye have nourished your hearts, as in a day of slaughter. **6** Ye have condemned [and] killed the just; [and] he doth not resist you. **7** Be patient therefore, brethren, unto the coming of the Lord. Behold, the husbandman waiteth for the precious fruit of the earth, and hath long patience for it, until he receive the early and latter rain. **8** Be ye also patient; stablish your hearts: for the coming of the Lord draweth nigh. **9** Grudge not one against another, brethren, lest ye be condemned: behold, the judge standeth before the door. **10** Take, my brethren, the prophets, who have spoken in the name of the Lord, for an example of suffering affliction, and of patience. **11** Behold, we count them happy which endure. Ye have heard of the patience of Job, and have seen the end of the Lord; that the Lord is very pitiful, and of tender mercy. **12** But above all things, my brethren, swear not, neither by heaven, neither by the earth, neither by any other oath: but let your yea be yea; and [your] nay, nay; lest ye fall into condemnation. **13** Is any among you afflicted? let him pray. Is any merry? let him sing psalms. **14** Is any sick among you? let him call for the elders of the church; and let them pray over him, anointing him with oil in the name of the Lord: **15** And the prayer of faith shall save the sick, and the Lord shall raise him up; and if

he have committed sins, they shall be forgiven him. **16** Confess [your] faults one to another, and pray one fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much. **17** Elias was a man subject to like passions as we are, and he prayed earnestly that it might not rain: and it rained not on the earth by the space of three years and six months. **18** And he prayed again, and the heaven gave rain, and the earth brought forth her fruit. **19** Brethren, if any of you do err from the truth, and one convert him; **20** Let him know, that he which converteth the sinner from the error of his way shall save a soul from death, and shall hide a multitude of sins.

1 Peter

1 Peter, an apostle of Jesus Christ, to the strangers scattered throughout Pontus, Galatia, Cappadocia, Asia, and Bithynia, **2** Elect according to the foreknowledge of God the Father, through sanctification of the Spirit, unto obedience and sprinkling of the blood of Jesus Christ: Grace unto you, and peace, be multiplied. **3** Blessed [be] the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which according to his abundant mercy hath begotten us again unto a lively hope by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead, **4** To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven for you, **5** Who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation ready to be revealed in the last time. **6** Wherein ye greatly rejoice, though now for a season, if need be, ye are in heaviness through manifold temptations: **7** That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ: **8** Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see [him] not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory: **9** Receiving the end of your faith, [even] the salvation of [your] souls. **10** Of which salvation the prophets have enquired and searched diligently, who prophesied of the grace [that should come] unto you: **11** Searching what, or what manner of time the Spirit of Christ which was in them did signify, when it testified beforehand the sufferings of Christ, and the glory that should follow. **12** Unto whom it was revealed, that not unto themselves, but unto us they did minister the things, which are now reported unto you by them that have preached the gospel unto you with the Holy Ghost sent down from heaven; which things the angels desire to look into. **13** Wherefore gird up the loins of your mind, be sober, and hope to the end for the grace that is to be brought unto you at the revelation of Jesus Christ; **14** As obedient children, not fashioning yourselves according to the former lusts in your ignorance: **15** But as he which hath called you is holy, so be ye holy in all manner of conversation; **16** Because it is written, Be ye holy; for I am holy. **17** And if ye call on the Father, who without respect of persons judgeth

according to every man's work, pass the time of your sojourning [here] in fear: **18** Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, [as] silver and gold, from your vain conversation [received] by tradition from your fathers; **19** But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot: **20** Who verily was foreordained before the foundation of the world, but was manifest in these last times for you, **21** Who by him do believe in God, that raised him up from the dead, and gave him glory; that your faith and hope might be in God. **22** Seeing ye have purified your souls in obeying the truth through the Spirit unto unfeigned love of the brethren, [see that ye] love one another with a pure heart fervently: **23** Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever. (aiōn g165) **24** For all flesh [is] as grass, and all the glory of man as the flower of grass. The grass withereth, and the flower thereof falleth away: **25** But the word of the Lord endureth for ever. And this is the word which by the gospel is preached unto you. (aiōn g165)

2 Wherefore laying aside all malice, and all guile, and hypocrisies, and envies, and all evil speakings, **2** As newborn babes, desire the sincere milk of the word, that ye may grow thereby: **3** If so be ye have tasted that the Lord [is] gracious. **4** To whom coming, [as unto] a living stone, disallowed indeed of men, but chosen of God, [and] precious, **5** Ye also, as lively stones, are built up a spiritual house, an holy priesthood, to offer up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God by Jesus Christ. **6** Wherefore also it is contained in the scripture, Behold, I lay in Sion a chief corner stone, elect, precious: and he that believeth on him shall not be confounded. **7** Unto you therefore which believe [he is] precious: but unto them which be disobedient, the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner, **8** And a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence, [even to them] which stumble at the word, being disobedient: whereunto also they were appointed. **9** But ye [are] a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should shew forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvellous light: **10** Which in time past [were] not a people, but [are] now

the people of God: which had not obtained mercy, of a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the sight of but now have obtained mercy. **11** Dearly beloved, God of great price. **5** For after this manner in the I beseech [you] as strangers and pilgrims, abstain old time the holy women also, who trusted in God, from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul; **12** adorned themselves, being in subjection unto their Having your conversation honest among the Gentiles: own husbands: **6** Even as Sara obeyed Abraham, that, whereas they speak against you as evildoers, calling him lord: whose daughters ye are, as long as they may by [your] good works, which they shall ye do well, and are not afraid with any amazement. **7** behold, glorify God in the day of visitation. **13** Submit Likewise, ye husbands, dwell with [them] according to yourselves to every ordinance of man for the Lord's knowledge, giving honour unto the wife, as unto the sake: whether it be to the king, as supreme; **14** Or weaker vessel, and as being heirs together of the unto governors, as unto them that are sent by him for grace of life; that your prayers be not hindered. **8** the punishment of evildoers, and for the praise of Finally, [be ye] all of one mind, having compassion them that do well. **15** For so is the will of God, that one of another, love as brethren, [be] pitiful, [be] with well doing ye may put to silence the ignorance of courteous: **9** Not rendering evil for evil, or railing for foolish men: **16** As free, and not using [your] liberty railing: but contrariwise blessing; knowing that ye are for a cloke of maliciousness, but as the servants of thereunto called, that ye should inherit a blessing. God. **17** Honour all [men]. Love the brotherhood. **10** For he that will love life, and see good days, let Fear God. Honour the king. **18** Servants, [be] subject him refrain his tongue from evil, and his lips that they to [your] masters with all fear; not only to the good speak no guile: **11** Let him eschew evil, and do good; and gentle, but also to the froward. **19** For this [is] let him seek peace, and ensue it. **12** For the eyes of thankful, if a man for conscience toward God the Lord [are] over the righteous, and his ears [are] endure grief, suffering wrongfully. **20** For what glory open] unto their prayers: but the face of the Lord [is] [is it], if, when ye be buffeted for your faults, ye shall against them that do evil. **13** And who [is] he that will take it patiently? but if, when ye do well, and suffer harm you, if ye be followers of that which is good? **14** [for it], ye take it patiently, this [is] acceptable with But and if ye suffer for righteousness' sake, happy God. **21** For even hereunto were ye called: because [are ye]: and be not afraid of their terror, neither be Christ also suffered for us, leaving us an example, troubled; **15** But sanctify the Lord God in your hearts: that ye should follow his steps: **22** Who did no sin, and [be] ready always to [give] an answer to every neither was guile found in his mouth: **23** Who, when man that asketh you a reason of the hope that is he was reviled, reviled not again; when he suffered, in you with meekness and fear: **16** Having a good he threatened not; but committed [himself] to him that conscience; that, whereas they speak evil of you, judgeth righteously: **24** Who his own self bare our as of evildoers, they may be ashamed that falsely sins in his own body on the tree, that we, being dead accuse your good conversation in Christ. **17** For [it to sins, should live unto righteousness: by whose is] better, if the will of God be so, that ye suffer for stripes ye were healed. **25** For ye were as sheep well doing, than for evil doing. **18** For Christ also going astray; but are now returned unto the Shepherd hath once suffered for sins, the just for the unjust, and Bishop of your souls.

3 Likewise, ye wives, [be] in subjection to your own husbands; that, if any obey not the word, they also may without the word be won by the conversation of the wives; **2** While they behold your chaste conversation [coupled] with fear. **3** Whose adorning let it not be that outward [adorning] of plaiting the hair, and of wearing of gold, or of putting on of apparel; **4** But [let it be] the hidden man of the heart, in that which is not corruptible, [even the ornament]

resurrection of Jesus Christ: 22 Who is gone into heaven, and is on the right hand of God; angels and authorities and powers being made subject unto him. shall the end [be] of them that obey not the gospel of God? 18 And if the righteous scarcely be saved, where shall the ungodly and the sinner appear? 19

4 Forasmuch then as Christ hath suffered for us in the flesh, arm yourselves likewise with the same mind: for he that hath suffered in the flesh hath ceased from sin; 2 That he no longer should live the rest of [his] time in the flesh to the lusts of men, but to the will of God. 3 For the time past of [our] life may suffice us to have wrought the will of the Gentiles, when we walked in lasciviousness, lusts, excess of wine, revellings, banquetings, and abominable idolatries: 4 Wherein they think it strange that ye run not with [them] to the same excess of riot, speaking evil of [you]: 5 Who shall give account to him that is ready to judge the quick and the dead. 6 For for this cause was the gospel preached also to them that are dead, that they might be judged according to men in the flesh, but live according to God in the spirit. 7 But the end of all things is at hand: be ye therefore sober, and watch unto prayer. 8 And above all things have fervent charity among yourselves: for charity shall cover the multitude of sins. 9 Use hospitality one to another without grudging. 10 As every man hath received the gift, [even so] minister the same one to another, as good stewards of the manifold grace of God. 11 If any man speak, [let him speak] as the oracles of God; if any man minister, [let him do it] as of the ability which God giveth: that God in all things may be glorified through Jesus Christ, to whom be praise and dominion for ever and ever. Amen. (aiōn g165) 12 Beloved, think it not strange concerning the fiery trial which is to try you, as though some strange thing happened unto you: 13 But rejoice, inasmuch as ye are partakers of Christ's sufferings; that, when his glory shall be revealed, ye may be glad also with exceeding joy. 14 If ye be reproached for the name of Christ, happy [are ye]; for the spirit of glory and of God resteth upon you: on their part he is evil spoken of, but on your part he is glorified. 15 But let none of you suffer as a murderer, or [as] a thief, or [as] an evildoer, or as a busybody in other men's matters. 16 Yet if [any man suffer] as a Christian, let him not be ashamed; but let him glorify God on this behalf. 17 For the time [is come] that judgment must begin at the house of God: and if [it] first [begin] at us, what

Wherefore let them that suffer according to the will of God commit the keeping of their souls [to him] in well doing, as unto a faithful Creator.

5 The elders which are among you I exhort, who am also an elder, and a witness of the sufferings of Christ, and also a partaker of the glory that shall be revealed: 2 Feed the flock of God which is among you, taking the oversight [thereof], not by constraint, but willingly; not for filthy lucre, but of a ready mind; 3 Neither as being lords over [God's] heritage, but being ensamples to the flock. 4 And when the chief Shepherd shall appear, ye shall receive a crown of glory that fadeth not away. 5 Likewise, ye younger, submit yourselves unto the elder. Yea, all [of you] be subject one to another, and be clothed with humility: for God resisteth the proud, and giveth grace to the humble. 6 Humble yourselves therefore under the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt you in due time: 7 Casting all your care upon him; for he careteth for you. 8 Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour: 9 Whom resist steadfast in the faith, knowing that the same afflictions are accomplished in your brethren that are in the world. 10 But the God of all grace, who hath called us unto his eternal glory by Christ Jesus, after that ye have suffered a while, make you perfect, stablish, strengthen, settle [you]. (aiōnios g166) 11 To him [be] glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen. (aiōn g165) 12 By Silvanus, a faithful brother unto you, as I suppose, I have written briefly, exhorting, and testifying that this is the true grace of God wherein ye stand. 13 The [church that is] at Babylon, elected together with [you], saluteth you; and [so doth] Marcus my son. 14 Greet ye one another with a kiss of charity. Peace [be] with you all that are in Christ Jesus. Amen.

2 Peter

1 Simon Peter, a servant and an apostle of Jesus

Christ, to them that have obtained like precious faith with us through the righteousness of God and our Saviour Jesus Christ: 2 Grace and peace be multiplied unto you through the knowledge of God, and of Jesus our Lord, 3 According as his divine power hath given unto us all things that [pertain] unto life and godliness, through the knowledge of him

that hath called us to glory and virtue: 4 Whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises: that by these ye might be partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust. 5 And beside this, giving all diligence, add to your faith virtue; and to virtue knowledge; 6 And to knowledge temperance; and to temperance patience; and to patience godliness; 7 And to godliness brotherly kindness; and to brotherly kindness charity. 8 For if these things be in you, and abound, they make [you that ye shall] neither [be] barren nor unfruitful in the knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ. 9 But he that lacketh these things is blind, and cannot see afar off, and hath forgotten that he was purged from his old sins. 10 Wherefore the rather, brethren, give diligence to make your calling and election sure: for if ye do these things, ye shall never fall: 11 For so an entrance shall be ministered unto you abundantly into the everlasting kingdom of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. (aiōnios g166) 12

Wherefore I will not be negligent to put you always in remembrance of these things, though ye know [them], and be established in the present truth. 13 Yea, I think it meet, as long as I am in this tabernacle, to stir you up by putting [you] in remembrance; 14 Knowing that shortly I must put off [this] my tabernacle, even as our Lord Jesus Christ hath shewed me. 15 Moreover I will endeavour that ye may be able after my decease to have these things always in remembrance. 16 For we have not followed cunningly devised fables, when we made known unto you the power and coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, but were eyewitnesses of his majesty. 17 For he received from God the Father honour and glory, when there came such a voice to him from the excellent glory, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. 18 And this voice

which came from heaven we heard, when we were with him in the holy mount. 19 We have also a more sure word of prophecy; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto a light that shineth in a dark place, until the day dawn, and the day star arise in your hearts: 20 Knowing this first, that no prophecy of the scripture is of any private interpretation. 21 For the prophecy came not in old time by the will of man: but holy men of God spake [as they were] moved by the Holy Ghost.

2 But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction. 2 And many shall follow their pernicious ways; by reason of whom the way of truth shall be evil spoken of. 3 And through covetousness shall they with feigned words make merchandise of you: whose judgment now of a long time lingereth not, and their damnation slumbereth not. 4 For if God spared not the angels that sinned, but cast [them] down to hell, and delivered [them] into chains of darkness, to be reserved unto judgment; (Tartaroō g5020) 5 And spared not the old world, but saved Noah the eighth [person], a preacher of righteousness, bringing in the flood upon the world of the ungodly; 6 And turning the cities of Sodom and Gomorrah into ashes condemned [them] with an overthrow, making [them] an ensample unto those that after should live ungodly; 7 And delivered just Lot, vexed with the filthy conversation of the wicked: 8 (For that righteous man dwelling among them, in seeing and hearing, vexed [his] righteous soul from day to day with [their] unlawful deeds;) 9 The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptations, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment to be punished: 10 But chiefly them that walk after the flesh in the lust of uncleanness, and despise government. Presumptuous [are they], selfwilled, they are not afraid to speak evil of dignities. 11 Whereas angels, which are greater in power and might, bring not railing accusation against them before the Lord. 12 But these, as natural brute beasts, made to be taken and destroyed, speak evil of the things that they understand not; and shall utterly perish in their own corruption; 13 And shall receive the reward of

3 This second epistle, beloved, I now write unto you; in [both] which I stir up your pure minds by way of remembrance: **2** That ye may be mindful of the words which were spoken before by the holy prophets, and of the commandment of us the apostles of the Lord and Saviour: **3** Knowing this first, that there shall come in the last days scoffers, walking after their own lusts, **4** And saying, Where is the promise of his coming? for since the fathers fell asleep, all things continue as [they were] from the beginning of the creation. **5** For this they willingly are ignorant of, that by the word of God the heavens were of old, and the earth standing out of the water and in the water: **6** Whereby the world that then was, being overflowed with water,

(aiōn q165)

1 John

1 That which was from the beginning, which we have heard, which we have seen with our eyes, which we have looked upon, and our hands have handled, of the Word of life; **2** (For the life was manifested, and we have seen [it], and bear witness, and shew unto you that eternal life, which was with the Father, and was manifested unto us;) (aiōnios g166) **3** That which we have seen and heard declare we unto you, that ye also may have fellowship with us: and truly our fellowship [is] with the Father, and with his Son Jesus Christ. **4** And these things write we unto you, that your joy may be full. **5** This then is the message which we have heard of him, and declare unto you, that God is light, and in him is no darkness at all. **6** If we say that we have fellowship with him, and walk in darkness, we lie, and do not the truth: **7** But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin. **8** If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us. **9** If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us [our] sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. **10** If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us.

2 My little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous: **2** And he is the propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, but also for [the sins of] the whole world. **3** And hereby we do know that we know him, if we keep his commandments. **4** He that saith, I know him, and keepeth not his commandments, is a liar, and the truth is not in him. **5** But whoso keepeth his word, in him verily is the love of God perfected: hereby know we that we are in him. **6** He that saith he abideth in him ought himself also so to walk, even as he walked. **7** Brethren, I write no new commandment unto you, but an old commandment which ye had from the beginning. The old commandment is the word which ye have heard from the beginning. **8** Again, a new commandment I write unto you, which thing is true in him and in you: because the darkness is past, and the true light now shineth. **9** He that saith he is in the light, and hateth his brother, is in

darkness even until now. **10** He that loveth his brother abideth in the light, and there is none occasion of stumbling in him. **11** But he that hateth his brother is in darkness, and walketh in darkness, and knoweth not whither he goeth, because that darkness hath blinded his eyes. **12** I write unto you, little children, because your sins are forgiven you for his name's sake. **13** I write unto you, fathers, because ye have known him [that is] from the beginning. I write unto you, young men, because ye have overcome the wicked one. I write unto you, little children, because ye have known the Father. **14** I have written unto you, fathers, because ye have known him [that is] from the beginning. I have written unto you, young men, because ye are strong, and the word of God abideth in you, and ye have overcome the wicked one. **15** Love not the world, neither the things [that are] in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him. **16** For all that [is] in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world. **17** And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever. (aiōn g165) **18** Little children, it is the last time: and as ye have heard that antichrist shall come, even now are there many antichrists; whereby we know that it is the last time. **19** They went out from us, but they were not of us; for if they had been of us, they would [no doubt] have continued with us: but [they went out], that they might be made manifest that they were not all of us. **20** But ye have an unction from the Holy One, and ye know all things. **21** I have not written unto you because ye know not the truth, but because ye know it, and that no lie is of the truth. **22** Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son. **23** Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father: [[but] he that acknowledgeth the Son hath the Father also]. **24** Let that therefore abide in you, which ye have heard from the beginning. If that which ye have heard from the beginning shall remain in you, ye also shall continue in the Son, and in the Father. **25** And this is the promise that he hath promised us, [even] eternal life. (aiōnios g166) **26** These [things] have I written unto you concerning them that seduce you. **27** But the anointing which ye have received of him

abideth in you, and ye need not that any man teach his life for us: and we ought to lay down [our] lives for you: but as the same anointing teacheth you of all the brethren. 17 But whoso hath this world's good, things, and is truth, and is no lie, and even as it hath and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up taught you, ye shall abide in him. 18 And now, little his bowels [of compassion] from him, how dwelleth children, abide in him; that, when he shall appear, we the love of God in him? 19 My little children, let us may have confidence, and not be ashamed before not love in word, neither in tongue; but in deed and him at his coming. 20 If ye know that he is righteous, in truth. 19 And hereby we know that we are of the ye know that every one that doeth righteousness is truth, and shall assure our hearts before him. 20 For born of him.

3 Behold, what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that we should be called the sons of God: therefore the world knoweth us not, because it knew him not. 2 Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is. 3 And every man that hath this hope in him purifieth himself, even as he is pure. 4 Whosoever committeth sin transgresseth also the law: for sin is the transgression of the law. 5 And ye know that he was manifested to take away our sins; and in him is no sin. 6 Whosoever abideth in him sinneth not: whosoever sinneth hath not seen him, neither known him. 7 Little children, let no man deceive you: he that doeth righteousness is righteous, even as he is righteous. 8 He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil. 9 Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin; for his seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is born of God. 10 In this the children of God are manifest, and the children of the devil: whosoever doeth not righteousness is not of God, neither he that loveth not his brother. 11 For this is the message that ye heard from the beginning, that we should love one another. 12 Not as Cain, [who] was of that wicked one, and slew his brother. And wherefore slew he him? Because his own works were evil, and his brother's righteous. 13 Marvel not, my brethren, if the world hate you. 14 We know that we have passed from death unto life, because we love the brethren. He that loveth not [his] brother abideth in death. 15 Whosoever hateth his brother is a murderer: and ye know that no murderer hath eternal life abiding in him. (aiōnios g166) 16 Hereby perceive we the love [of God], because he laid down

if our heart condemn us, God is greater than our heart, and knoweth all things. 21 Beloved, if our heart condemn us not, [then] have we confidence toward God. 22 And whatsoever we ask, we receive of him, because we keep his commandments, and do those things that are pleasing in his sight. 23 And this is his commandment, That we should believe on the name of his Son Jesus Christ, and love one another, as he gave us commandment. 24 And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us.

4 Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world. 2 Hereby know ye the Spirit of God: Every spirit that confesseth that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is of God: 3 And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that [spirit] of antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world. 4 Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them: because greater is he that is in you, than he that is in the world. 5 They are of the world: therefore speak they of the world, and the world heareth them. 6 We are of God: he that knoweth God heareth us; he that is not of God heareth not us. Hereby know we the spirit of truth, and the spirit of error. 7 Beloved, let us love one another: for love is of God; and every one that loveth is born of God, and knoweth God. 8 He that loveth not knoweth not God; for God is love. 9 In this was manifested the love of God toward us, because that God sent his only begotten Son into the world, that we might live through him. 10 Herein is love, not that we loved God, but that he loved us, and sent his Son [to be] the propitiation for our sins. 11 Beloved, if God so loved us, we ought also to love one another. 12 No man hath seen God at any time.

If we love one another, God dwelleth in us, and his love is perfected in us. 13 Hereby know we that we dwell in him, and he in us, because he hath given us of his Spirit. 14 And we have seen and do testify that the Father sent the Son [to be] the Saviour of the world. 15 Whosoever shall confess that Jesus is the Son of God, God dwelleth in him, and he in God. 16 And we have known and believed the love that God hath to us. God is love; and he that dwelleth in love dwelleth in God, and God in him. 17 Herein is our love made perfect, that we may have boldness in the day of judgment: because as he is, so are we in this world. 18 There is no fear in love; but perfect love casteth out fear: because fear hath torment. He that feareth is not made perfect in love. 19 We love him, because he first loved us. 20 If a man say, I love God, and hateth his brother, he is a liar: for he that loveth not his brother whom he hath seen, how can he love God whom he hath not seen? 21 And this commandment have we from him, That he who loveth God love his brother also.

5 Whosoever believeth that Jesus is the Christ is born of God: and every one that loveth him that begat loveth him also that is begotten of him. 2 By this we know that we love the children of God, when we love God, and keep his commandments. 3 For this is the love of God, that we keep his commandments: and his commandments are not grievous. 4 For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, [even] our faith. 5 Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God? 6 This is he that came by water and blood, [even] Jesus Christ; not by water only, but by water and blood. And it is the Spirit that beareth witness, because the Spirit is truth. 7 For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one. 8 And there are three that bear witness in earth, the Spirit, and the water, and the blood: and these three agree in one. 9 If we receive the witness of men, the witness of God is greater: for this is the witness of God which he hath testified of his Son. 10 He that believeth on the Son of God hath the witness in himself: he that believeth not God hath made him a liar; because he believeth not the record that God gave of his Son.

11 And this is the record, that God hath given to us eternal life, and this life is in his Son. (aiōnios g166) 12 He that hath the Son hath life; [and] he that hath not the Son of God hath not life. 13 These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God. (aiōnios g166) 14 And this is the confidence that we have in him, that, if we ask any thing according to his will, he heareth us: 15 And if we know that he hear us, whatsoever we ask, we know that we have the petitions that we desired of him. 16 If any man see his brother sin a sin [which is] not unto death, he shall ask, and he shall give him life for them that sin not unto death. There is a sin unto death: I do not say that he shall pray for it. 17 All unrighteousness is sin: and there is a sin not unto death. 18 We know that whosoever is born of God sinneth not; but he that is begotten of God keepeth himself, and that wicked one toucheth him not. 19 [And] we know that we are of God, and the whole world lieth in wickedness. 20 And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, [even] in his Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life. (aiōnios g166) 21 Little children, keep yourselves from idols. Amen.

2 John

1 The elder unto the elect lady and her children, whom I love in the truth; and not I only, but also all they that have known the truth; **2** For the truth's sake, which dwelleth in us, and shall be with us for ever. (aiōn g165) **3** Grace be with you, mercy, [and] peace, from God the Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ, the Son of the Father, in truth and love. **4** I rejoiced greatly that I found of thy children walking in truth, as we have received a commandment from the Father. **5** And now I beseech thee, lady, not as though I wrote a new commandment unto thee, but that which we had from the beginning, that we love one another. **6** And this is love, that we walk after his commandments. This is the commandment, That, as ye have heard from the beginning, ye should walk in it. **7** For many deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an antichrist. **8** Look to yourselves, that we lose not those things which we have wrought, but that we receive a full reward. **9** Whosoever transgresseth, and abideth not in the doctrine of Christ, hath not God. He that abideth in the doctrine of Christ, he hath both the Father and the Son. **10** If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into [your] house, neither bid him God speed: **11** For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds. **12** Having many things to write unto you, I would not [write] with paper and ink: but I trust to come unto you, and speak face to face, that our joy may be full. **13** The children of thy elect sister greet thee. Amen.

3 John

1 The elder unto the wellbeloved Gaius, whom I love in the truth. **2** Beloved, I wish above all things that thou mayest prosper and be in health, even as thy soul prospereth. **3** For I rejoiced greatly, when the brethren came and testified of the truth that is in thee, even as thou walkest in the truth. **4** I have no greater joy than to hear that my children walk in truth. **5** Beloved, thou doest faithfully whatsoever thou doest to the brethren, and to strangers; **6** Which have borne witness of thy charity before the church: whom if thou bring forward on their journey after a godly sort, thou shalt do well: **7** Because that for his name's sake they went forth, taking nothing of the Gentiles. **8** We therefore ought to receive such, that we might be fellowhelpers to the truth. **9** I wrote unto the church: but Diotrephes, who loveth to have the preeminence among them, receiveth us not. **10** Wherefore, if I come, I will remember his deeds which he doeth, prating against us with malicious words: and not content therewith, neither doth he himself receive the brethren, and forbiddeth them that would, and casteth [them] out of the church. **11** Beloved, follow not that which is evil, but that which is good. He that doeth good is of God: but he that doeth evil hath not seen God. **12** Demetrius hath good report of all [men], and of the truth itself: yea, and we [also] bear record; and ye know that our record is true. **13** I had many things to write, but I will not with ink and pen write unto thee: **14** But I trust I shall shortly see thee, and we shall speak face to face. Peace [be] to thee. [Our] friends salute thee. Greet the friends by name.

Jude

1 Jude, the servant of Jesus Christ, and brother of James, to them that are sanctified by God the Father, and preserved in Jesus Christ, [and] called: **2** Mercy unto you, and peace, and love, be multiplied. **3** Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort [you] that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints. **4** For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ. **5** I will therefore put you in remembrance, though ye once knew this, how that the Lord, having saved the people out of the land of Egypt, afterward destroyed them that believed not. **6** And the angels which kept not their first estate, but left their own habitation, he hath reserved in everlasting chains under darkness unto the judgment of the great day. (aiōnios g126) **7** Even as Sodom and Gomorrah, and the cities about them in like manner, giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh, are set forth for an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire. (aiōnios g166) **8** Likewise also these [filthy] dreamers defile the flesh, despise dominion, and speak evil of dignities. **9** Yet Michael the archangel, when contending with the devil he disputed about the body of Moses, durst not bring against him a railing accusation, but said, The Lord rebuke thee. **10** But these speak evil of those things which they know not: but what they know naturally, as brute beasts, in those things they corrupt themselves. **11** Woe unto them! for they have gone in the way of Cain, and ran greedily after the error of Balaam for reward, and perished in the gainsaying of Core. **12** These are spots in your feasts of charity, when they feast with you, feeding themselves without fear: clouds [they are] without water, carried about of winds; trees whose fruit withereth, without fruit, twice dead, plucked up by the roots; **13** Raging waves of the sea, foaming out their own shame; wandering stars, to whom is reserved the blackness of darkness for ever. (aiōn g165) **14** And Enoch also, the seventh from Adam, prophesied of these, saying, Behold,

the Lord cometh with ten thousands of his saints, **15** To execute judgment upon all, and to convince all that are ungodly among them of all their ungodly deeds which they have ungodly committed, and of all their hard [speeches] which ungodly sinners have spoken against him. **16** These are murmurers, complainers, walking after their own lusts; and their mouth speaketh great swelling [words], having men's persons in admiration because of advantage. **17** But, beloved, remember ye the words which were spoken before of the apostles of our Lord Jesus Christ; **18** How that they told you there should be mockers in the last time, who should walk after their own ungodly lusts. **19** These be they who separate themselves, sensual, having not the Spirit. **20** But ye, beloved, building up yourselves on your most holy faith, praying in the Holy Ghost, **21** Keep yourselves in the love of God, looking for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ unto eternal life. (aiōnios g166) **22** And of some have compassion, making a difference: **23** And others save with fear, pulling [them] out of the fire; hating even the garment spotted by the flesh. **24** Now unto him that is able to keep you from falling, and to present [you] faultless before the presence of his glory with exceeding joy, **25** To the only wise God our Saviour, [be] glory and majesty, dominion and power, both now and ever. Amen. (aiōn g165)

Revelation

1 The Revelation of Jesus Christ, which God gave unto him, to shew unto his servants things which must shortly come to pass; and he sent and signified [it] by his angel unto his servant John: **2** Who bare record of the word of God, and of the testimony of Jesus Christ, and of all things that he saw. **3** Blessed [is] he that readeth, and they that hear the words of this prophecy, and keep those things which are written therein: for the time [is] at hand. **4** John to the seven churches which are in Asia: Grace [be] unto you, and peace, from him which is, and which was, and which is to come; and from the seven Spirits which are before his throne; **5** And from Jesus Christ, [who is] the faithful witness, [and] the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth.

Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood, **6** And hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; to him [be] glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen. (aiōn g165) **7** Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and they [also] which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so, Amen. **8** I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty. **9** I John, who also am your brother, and companion in tribulation, and in the kingdom and patience of Jesus Christ, was in the isle that is called Patmos, for the word of God, and for the testimony of Jesus Christ. **10** I was in the Spirit on the Lord's day, and heard behind me a great voice, as of a trumpet, **11** Saying, I am Alpha and Omega, the first and the last: and, What thou seest, write in a book, and send [it] unto the seven churches which are in Asia; unto Ephesus, and unto Smyrna, and unto Pergamos, and unto Thyatira, and unto Sardis, and unto Philadelphia, and unto Laodicea. **12** And I turned to see the voice that spake with me. And being turned, I saw seven golden candlesticks; **13** And in the midst of the seven candlesticks [one] like unto the Son of man, clothed with a garment down to the foot, and girt about the paps with a golden girdle. **14** His head and [his] hairs [were] white like wool, as white as snow; and his eyes [were] as a flame of fire; **15** And his feet like unto fine

brass, as if they burned in a furnace; and his voice as the sound of many waters. **16** And he had in his right hand seven stars: and out of his mouth went a sharp twoedged sword: and his countenance [was] as the sun shineth in his strength. **17** And when I saw him, I fell at his feet as dead. And he laid his right hand upon me, saying unto me, Fear not; I am the first and the last: **18** I [am] he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen; and have the keys of hell and of death. (aiōn g165, Hadēs g86) **19** Write the things which thou hast seen, and the things which are, and the things which shall be hereafter; **20** The mystery of the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches: and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

2 Unto the angel of the church of Ephesus write;

These things saith he that holdeth the seven stars in his right hand, who walketh in the midst of the seven golden candlesticks; **2** I know thy works, and thy labour, and thy patience, and how thou canst not bear them which are evil: and thou hast tried them which say they are apostles, and are not, and hast found them liars: **3** And hast borne, and hast patience, and for my name's sake hast laboured, and hast not fainted. **4** Nevertheless I have [somewhat] against thee, because thou hast left thy first love. **5** Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen, and repent, and do the first works; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will remove thy candlestick out of his place, except thou repent. **6** But this thou hast, that thou hatest the deeds of the Nicolaitans, which I also hate. **7** He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the tree of life, which is in the midst of the paradise of God. **8** And unto the angel of the church in Smyrna write; These things saith the first and the last, which was dead, and is alive; **9** I know thy works, and tribulation, and poverty, (but thou art rich) and [I know] the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not, but [are] the synagogue of Satan. **10** Fear none of those things which thou shalt suffer: behold, the devil shall cast [some] of you into prison, that ye may be tried; and ye shall have tribulation ten days: be thou faithful unto

death, and I will give thee a crown of life. **11** He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; He that overcometh shall not be hurt of the second death. **12** And to the angel of the church in Pergamos write; These things saith he which hath the sharp sword with two edges; **13** I know thy works, and where thou dwellest, [even] where Satan's seat [is]: and thou holdest fast my name, and hast not denied my faith, even in those days wherein Antipas [was] my faithful martyr, who was slain among you, where Satan dwelleth. **14** But I have a few things against thee, because thou hast there them that hold the doctrine of Balaam, who taught Balac to cast a stumblingblock before the children of Israel, to eat things sacrificed unto idols, and to commit fornication. **15** So hast thou also them that hold the doctrine of the Nicolaitans, which thing I hate. **16** Repent; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will fight against them with the sword of my mouth. **17** He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the hidden manna, and will give him a white stone, and in the stone a new name written, which no man knoweth saving he that receiveth [it.] **18** And unto the angel of the church in Thyatira write; These things saith the Son of God, who hath his eyes like unto a flame of fire, and his feet [are] like fine brass; **19** I know thy works, and charity, and service, and faith, and thy patience, and thy works; and the last [to be] more than the first. **20** Notwithstanding I have a few things against thee, because thou sufferest that woman Jezebel, which calleth herself a prophetess, to teach and to seduce my servants to commit fornication, and to eat things sacrificed unto idols. **21** And I gave her space to repent of her fornication; and she repented not. **22** Behold, I will cast her into a bed, and them that commit adultery with her into great tribulation, except they repent of their deeds. **23** And I will kill her children with death; and all the churches shall know that I am he which searcheth the reins and hearts: and I will give unto every one of you according to your works. **24** But unto you I say, and unto the rest in Thyatira, as many as have not this doctrine, and which have not known the depths of Satan, as they speak; I will put upon you none other burden. **25** But that which ye have [already] hold fast till I come. **26** And he that overcometh, and keepeth my works unto the end, to him will I give power over the nations: **27** And he shall rule them with a rod of iron; as the vessels of a potter shall they be broken to shivers: even as I received of my Father. **28** And I will give him the morning star. **29** He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

3 And unto the angel of the church in Sardis write;

These things saith he that hath the seven Spirits of God, and the seven stars; I know thy works, that thou hast a name that thou livest, and art dead. **2** Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God. **3** Remember therefore how thou hast received and heard, and hold fast, and repent. If therefore thou shalt not watch, I will come on thee as a thief, and thou shalt not know what hour I will come upon thee. **4** Thou hast a few names even in Sardis which have not defiled their garments; and they shall walk with me in white: for they are worthy. **5** He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not blot out his name out of the book of life, but I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels. **6** He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches. **7** And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write; These things saith he that is holy, he that is true, he that hath the key of David, he that openeth, and no man shutteth; and shutteth, and no man openeth; **8** I know thy works: behold, I have set before thee an open door, and no man can shut it: for thou hast a little strength, and hast kept my word, and hast not denied my name. **9** Behold, I will make them of the synagogue of Satan, which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie; behold, I will make them to come and worship before thy feet, and to know that I have loved thee. **10** Because thou hast kept the word of my patience, I also will keep thee from the hour of temptation, which shall come upon all the world, to try them that dwell upon the earth. **11** Behold, I come quickly: hold that fast which thou hast, that no man take thy crown. **12** Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, [which is] new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven

from my God: and [I will write upon him] my new beast [was] like a lion, and the second beast like a name. **13** He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches. **14** And unto the angel of the church of the Laodiceans write; These things saith the Amen, the faithful and true witness, the beginning of the creation of God; **15** I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot. **16** So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth. **17** Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked: **18** I counsel thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and [that] the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eyesalve, that thou mayest see. **19** As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent. **20** Behold, I stand at the door, and knock: if any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me. **21** To him that overcometh will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in his throne. **22** He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

4 After this I looked, and, behold, a door [was] opened in heaven: and the first voice which I heard [was] as it were of a trumpet talking with me; which said, Come up hither, and I will shew thee things which must be hereafter. **2** And immediately I was in the spirit: and, behold, a throne was set in heaven, and [one] sat on the throne. **3** And he that sat was to look upon like a jasper and a sardine stone: and [there was] a rainbow round about the throne, in sight like unto an emerald. **4** And round about the throne [were] four and twenty seats: and upon the seats I saw four and twenty elders sitting, clothed in white raiment; and they had on their heads crowns of gold. **5** And out of the throne proceeded lightnings and thunderings and voices: and [there were] seven lamps of fire burning before the throne, which are the seven Spirits of God. **6** And before the throne [there was] a sea of glass like unto crystal: and in the midst of the throne, and round about the throne, [were] four beasts full of eyes before and behind. **7** And the first

calf, and the third beast had a face as a man, and the fourth beast [was] like a flying eagle. **8** And the four beasts had each of them six wings about [him]; and [they were] full of eyes within: and they rest not day and night, saying, Holy, holy, holy, Lord God Almighty, which was, and is, and is to come. **9** And when those beasts give glory and honour and thanks to him that sat on the throne, who liveth for ever and ever, (aiōn g165) **10** The four and twenty elders fall down before him that sat on the throne, and worship him that liveth for ever and ever, and cast their crowns before the throne, saying, (aiōn g165) **11** Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created.

5 And I saw in the right hand of him that sat on the throne a book written within and on the backside, sealed with seven seals. **2** And I saw a strong angel proclaiming with a loud voice, Who is worthy to open the book, and to loose the seals thereof? **3** And no man in heaven, nor in earth, neither under the earth, was able to open the book, neither to look thereon. **4** And I wept much, because no man was found worthy to open and to read the book, neither to look thereon. **5** And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, the Lion of the tribe of Juda, the Root of David, hath prevailed to open the book, and to loose the seven seals thereof. **6** And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb as it had been slain, having seven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the earth. **7** And he came and took the book out of the right hand of him that sat upon the throne. **8** And when he had taken the book, the four beasts and four [and] twenty elders fell down before the Lamb, having every one of them harps, and golden vials full of odours, which are the prayers of saints. **9** And they sung a new song, saying, Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation; **10** And hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth. **11** And I beheld, and I heard the voice of many angels round about the throne and

the beasts and the elders: and the number of them was ten thousand times ten thousand, and thousands of thousands; **12** Saying with a loud voice, Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honour, and glory, and blessing. **13** And every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, Blessing, and honour, and glory, and power, [be] unto him that sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb for ever and ever. (aiōn g165) **14** And the four beasts said, Amen. And the four [and] twenty elders fell down and worshipped him that liveth for ever and ever.

6 And I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals, and I heard, as it were the noise of thunder, one of the four beasts saying, Come and see. **2** And I saw, and behold a white horse: and he that sat on him had a bow; and a crown was given unto him: and he went forth conquering, and to conquer. **3** And when he had opened the second seal, I heard the second beast say, Come and see. **4** And there went out another horse [that was] red: and [power] was given to him that sat thereon to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another: and there was given unto him a great sword. **5** And when he had opened the third seal, I heard the third beast say, Come and see. And I beheld, and lo a black horse; and he that sat on him had a pair of balances in his hand. **6** And I heard a voice in the midst of the four beasts say, A measure of wheat for a penny, and three measures of barley for a penny; and [see] thou hurt not the oil and the wine. **7** And when he had opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth beast say, Come and see. **8** And I looked, and behold a pale horse: and his name that sat on him was Death, and Hell followed with him. And power was given unto them over the fourth part of the earth, to kill with sword, and with hunger, and with death, and with the beasts of the earth. (Hades g86) **9** And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of them that were slain for the word of God, and for the testimony which they held: **10** And they cried with a loud voice, saying, How long, O Lord, holy and true, dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the earth? **11** And

white robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, that they should rest yet for a little season, until their fellowservants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they [were], should be fulfilled. **12** And I beheld when he had opened the sixth seal, and, lo, there was a great earthquake; and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood; **13** And the stars of heaven fell unto the earth, even as a fig tree casteth her untimely figs, when she is shaken of a mighty wind. **14** And the heaven departed as a scroll when it is rolled together; and every mountain and island were moved out of their places. **15** And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every bondman, and every free man, hid themselves in the dens and in the rocks of the mountains; **16** And said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb: **17** For the great day of his wrath is come; and who shall be able to stand?

7 And after these things I saw four angels standing on the four corners of the earth, holding the four winds of the earth, that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree. **2** And I saw another angel ascending from the east, having the seal of the living God: and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea, **3** Saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads. **4** And I heard the number of them which were sealed: [and there were] sealed an hundred [and] forty [and] four thousand of all the tribes of the children of Israel. **5** Of the tribe of Juda [were] sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Reuben [were] sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Gad [were] sealed twelve thousand. **6** Of the tribe of Aser [were] sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Nepthalim [were] sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Manasses [were] sealed twelve thousand. **7** Of the tribe of Simeon [were] sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Levi [were] sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Issachar [were] sealed twelve thousand. **8** Of the tribe of Zabulon [were] sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Joseph [were] sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Benjamin [were] sealed twelve thousand.

9 After this I beheld, and, lo, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands; 10 And cried with a loud voice, saying, Salvation to our God which sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb. 11 And all the angels stood round about the throne, and [about] the elders their faces, and worshipped God, 12 Saying, Amen: Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honour, and power, and might, [be] unto our God for ever and ever. Amen. (aiōn g165) 13 And one of the elders answered, saying unto me, What are these which are arrayed in white robes? and whence came they? 14 And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. shall the sun light on them, nor any heat. 17 For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of waters: and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes.

third part of trees was burnt up, and all green grass into the sea: and the third part of the sea became of ships were destroyed. 10 And the third angel sounded, and there fell a great star from heaven, burning as it were a lamp, and it fell upon the third part of the rivers, and upon the fountains of waters; 11 And the name of the star is called Wormwood: and the third part of the waters became wormwood; and the third part of the sun was smitten, and the third part of the moon, and the third part of the stars; so as the third part of them was darkened, and the day shone not for a third part of it, and the night likewise. 13 And I beheld, and heard an angel flying through the midst of heaven, saying with a loud voice, Woe, woe, woe, to the inhabitants of the earth by reason of the other voices of the trumpet of the three angels, which are yet to sound!

9 And the fifth angel sounded, and I saw a star fall from heaven unto the earth: and to him was given the key of the bottomless pit. (Abyssos g12) 2 And he opened the bottomless pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit. (Abyssos g12) 3 And there came out of the smoke locusts upon the earth: and unto them was given power, as the scorpions of the earth have power. 4 And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men which have not the seal of God in their foreheads. 5 And to them it was given that they should not kill them, but that they should be tormented five months: up before God out of the angel's hand. 5 And the angel took the censer, and filled it with fire of the altar, and cast [it] into the earth: and there were voices, and thunderings, and lightnings, and an earthquake. 6 to die, and death shall flee from them. 7 And the And the seven angels which had the seven trumpets prepared themselves to sound. 7 The first angel sounded, and there followed hail and fire mingled with shapes of the locusts [were] like unto horses prepared crowns like gold, and their faces [were] as the faces blood, and they were cast upon the earth: and the of men. 8 And they had hair as the hair of women,

and their teeth were as [the teeth] of lions. **9** And they had breastplates, as it were breastplates of iron; their voices, I was about to write: and I heard a voice and the sound of their wings [was] as the sound of chariots of many horses running to battle. **10** And they had tails like unto scorpions, and there were stings in their tails: and their power [was] to hurt men five months. **11** And they had a king over them, [which is] the angel of the bottomless pit, whose name in the Hebrew tongue [is] Abaddon, but in the Greek tongue hath [his] name Apollyon. (*Abyssos g12*) **12** One woe is past; [and], behold, there come two woes more hereafter. **13** And the sixth angel sounded, and I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before God, **14** Saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, Loose the four angels which are bound in the great river Euphrates. **15** And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, for to slay the third part of men. **16** And the number of the army of the horsemen [were] two hundred thousand thousand: and I heard the number of them. **17** And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates of fire, and of jacinth, and brimstone: and the heads of the horses [were] as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths issued fire and smoke and brimstone. **18** By these three was the third part of men killed, by the fire, and by the smoke, and by the brimstone, which issued out of their mouths. **19** For their power is in their mouth, and in their tails: for their tails [were] like unto serpents, and had heads, and with them they do hurt. **20** And the rest of the men which were not killed by these plagues yet repented not of the works of their hands, that they should not worship devils, and idols of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood: which neither can see, nor hear, nor walk: **21** Neither repented they of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts.

10 And I saw another mighty angel come down from heaven, clothed with a cloud: and a rainbow [was] upon his head, and his face [was] as it were the sun, and his feet as pillars of fire: **2** And he had in his hand a little book open: and he set his right foot upon the sea, and [his] left [foot] on the earth, **3** And cried with a loud voice, as [when] a lion roareth: and when he had cried, seven thunders uttered their voices. **4** And when the seven thunders had uttered from heaven saying unto me, Seal up those things which the seven thunders uttered, and write them not. **5** And the angel which I saw stand upon the sea and upon the earth lifted up his hand to heaven, **6** And sware by him that liveth for ever and ever, who created heaven, and the things that therein are, and the earth, and the things that therein are, and the sea, and the things which are therein, that there should be time no longer: (*aiōn g165*) **7** But in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, the mystery of God should be finished, as he hath declared to his servants the prophets. **8** And the voice which I heard from heaven spake unto me again, and said, Go [and] take the little book which is open in the hand of the angel which standeth upon the sea and upon the earth. **9** And I went unto the angel, and said unto him, Give me the little book. And he said unto me, Take [it], and eat it up; and it shall make thy belly bitter, but it shall be in thy mouth sweet as honey. **10** And I took the little book out of the angel's hand, and ate it up; and it was in my mouth sweet as honey: and as soon as I had eaten it, my belly was bitter. **11** And he said unto me, Thou must prophesy again before many peoples, and nations, and tongues, and kings.

11 And there was given me a reed like unto a rod: and the angel stood, saying, Rise, and measure the temple of God, and the altar, and them that worship therein. **2** But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot forty [and] two months. **3** And I will give [power] unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred [and] threescore days, clothed in sackcloth. **4** These are the two olive trees, and the two candlesticks standing before the God of the earth. **5** And if any man will hurt them, fire proceedeth out of their mouth, and devoureth their enemies: and if any man will hurt them, he must in this manner be killed. **6** These have power to shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy: and have power over waters to turn them to blood, and to smite the earth with all plagues, as often as they will. **7** And when they shall have finished

their testimony, the beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit shall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them. (*Abyssos g12*) 8 And their dead bodies [shall lie] in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, and see their dead bodies three days and an half, and shall not suffer their dead bodies to be put in graves.

10 And they that dwell upon the earth shall rejoice and make merry, and shall send gifts one to another; because these two prophets tormented them, and they stood upon their feet; and great fear fell upon them which saw them.

12 And they heard a great voice from heaven saying unto them, Come up hither. And they ascended up to heaven in a same hour was there a great earthquake, and the tenth part of the city fell, and in the earthquake were and there were great voices in heaven, saying, The kingdoms of this world are become [the kingdoms] of our Lord, and of his Christ; and he shall reign for ever and ever. (*aiōn g165*)

14 And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is The second woe is past; [and], behold, the third woe cometh quickly. 15 And the seventh angel sounded; and there were great voices in heaven, saying, The kingdoms of this world are become [the kingdoms] of our Lord, and of his Christ; and he shall reign for ever and ever.

16 And the four and twenty elders, which sat before God on their seats, fell upon their faces, and worshipped God, 17 Saying, We give thee thanks, O Lord God Almighty, which art, and wast, and art to come; because thou hast taken to thee thy great power, and hast reigned. 18 And the nations were angry, and thy wrath is come, and the time of thy wrath is come, and the time of the nations to come; because thou hast taken to thee thy great power, and hast reigned.

19 And the temple of God was opened in heaven, and there was seen in his temple the ark of his testament: and there were lightnings, and voices, and thunderings, and an earthquake, and great hail.

12 And there appeared a great wonder in heaven; a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars: 2 And she being with child cried, travailing in birth, and pained to be delivered. 3 And there appeared another wonder in heaven; and behold a great red dragon, having seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns upon his heads. 4 And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, for to devour her child as soon as it was born. 5 And she brought forth a man child, who was to rule all nations over them, and make merry, and shall send gifts one with a rod of iron: and her child was caught up unto God, and [to] his throne. 6 And the woman fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God, that they should feed her there a thousand two hundred [and] threescore days. 7 And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels, and the dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him. 8 And prevailed not; neither was their place found cloud; and their enemies beheld them. 9 And the any more in heaven. 10 And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him. 11 And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night. 12 Therefore rejoice, [ye] heavens, and faces, and worshipped God, 13 And when the dragon saw that he was cast unto the earth, he persecuted the dead, that they should be judged, and that thou shouldest give reward unto thy servants the prophets, and to the saints, and them that fear thy name, small and great; and shouldest destroy them which destroy her place, where she is nourished for a time, and the earth. 14 And to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle, that she might fly into the wilderness, into times, and half a time, from the face of the serpent.

15 And the serpent cast out of his mouth water as a flood after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried away of the flood. 16 And the earth helped the woman, and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed up the flood which the dragon cast out of his mouth. 17 And the dragon was wroth with the

woman, and went to make war with the remnant of the beast, that the image of the beast should both her seed, which keep the commandments of God, speak, and cause that as many as would not worship and have the testimony of Jesus Christ.

13 And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw

a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy. 2 And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as [the feet] of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and the dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority. 3 And I

saw one of his heads as it were wounded to death; and his deadly wound was healed: and all the world

wondered after the beast. 4 And they worshipped the dragon which gave power unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, saying, Who [is] like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him? 5

a great thunder: and I heard the voice of harpers And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to continue forty [and] two months.

6 And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven. 7 And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and

power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations. 8 And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book

of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world. 9 If any man have an ear, let him hear. 10 He that leadeth into captivity shall go into captivity:

he that killeth with the sword must be killed with the sword. Here is the patience and the faith of the saints. 11 And I beheld another beast coming up out

of the earth; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon. 12 And he exerciseth all the power of the first beast before him, and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed.

13 And he doeth great wonders, so that he maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men,

14 And deceiveth them that dwell on the earth by [the means of] those miracles which he had power to do

in the sight of the beast; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, which had the wound by a sword, and did live.

15 And he had power to give life unto the image of

the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed. 16 And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads: 17 And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name. 18 Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number [is] Six hundred threescore [and] six.

14 And I looked, and, lo, a Lamb stood on the mount Sion, and with him an hundred forty [and]

four thousand, having his Father's name written in their foreheads. 2 And I heard a voice from heaven, as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of

as a great thunder: and I heard the voice of harpers harping with their harps: 3 And they sung as it were

a new song before the throne, and before the four beasts, and the elders: and no man could learn that

he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, and them which were redeemed from the earth. 4 These are

that dwell in heaven. 5 And it was given unto them to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and they which were not defiled with women; for they

make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and they which were not defiled with women; for they

make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and they which were not defiled with women; for they

make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and they which were not defiled with women; for they

make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and they which were not defiled with women; for they

make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and they which were not defiled with women; for they

make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and they which were not defiled with women; for they

make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and they which were not defiled with women; for they

make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and they which were not defiled with women; for they

make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and they which were not defiled with women; for they

11 And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name. (aiōn g165) **12** Here is the patience of the saints: here [are] they that keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus. **13** And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, Blessed [are] the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them. **14** And I looked, and behold a white cloud, and upon the cloud [one] sat like unto the Son of man, having on his head a golden crown, and in his hand a sharp sickle. **15** And another angel came out of the temple, crying with a loud voice to him that sat on the cloud, Thrust in thy sickle, and reap: for the time is come for thee to reap; for the harvest of the earth is ripe. **16** And he that sat on the cloud thrust in his sickle on the earth; and the earth was reaped. **17** And another angel came out of the temple which is in heaven, he also having a sharp sickle. **18** And another angel came out from the altar, which had power over fire; and cried with a loud cry to him that had the sharp sickle, saying, Thrust in thy sharp sickle, and gather the clusters of the vine of the earth; for her grapes are fully ripe. **19** And the angel thrust in his sickle into the earth, and gathered the vine of the earth, and cast [it] into the great winepress of the wrath of God. **20** And the winepress was trodden without the city, and blood came out of the winepress, even unto the horse bridles, by the space of a thousand [and] six hundred furlongs.

15 And I saw another sign in heaven, great and marvellous, seven angels having the seven last plagues; for in them is filled up the wrath of God. **2** And I saw as it were a sea of glass mingled with fire: and them that had gotten the victory over the beast, and over his image, and over his mark, [and] over the number of his name, stand on the sea of glass, having the harps of God. **3** And they sing the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, Great and marvellous [are] thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and true [are] thy ways, thou King of saints. **4** Who shall not fear thee, O Lord, and glorify thy name? for [thou] only [art] holy: for all nations shall come and worship before thee; for thy judgments are made manifest. **5** And after that I looked, and, behold, the temple of the tabernacle of the testimony in heaven was opened: **6** And the seven angels came out of the temple, having the seven plagues, clothed in pure and white linen, and having their breasts girded with golden girdles. **7** And one of the four beasts gave unto the seven angels seven golden vials full of the wrath of God, who liveth for ever and ever. (aiōn g165) **8** And the temple was filled with smoke from the glory of God, and from his power; and no man was able to enter into the temple, till the seven plagues of the seven angels were fulfilled.

16 And I heard a great voice out of the temple saying to the seven angels, Go your ways, and pour out the vials of the wrath of God upon the earth. **2** And the first went, and poured out his vial upon the earth; and there fell a noisome and grievous sore upon the men which had the mark of the beast, and [upon] them which worshipped his image. **3** And the second angel poured out his vial upon the sea; and it became as the blood of a dead [man]: and every living soul died in the sea. **4** And the third angel poured out his vial upon the rivers and fountains of waters; and they became blood. **5** And I heard the angel of the waters say, Thou art righteous, O Lord, which art, and wast, and shalt be, because thou hast judged thus. **6** For they have shed the blood of saints and prophets, and thou hast given them blood to drink; for they are worthy. **7** And I heard another out of the altar say, Even so, Lord God Almighty, true and righteous [are] thy judgments. **8** And the fourth angel poured out his

vial upon the sun; and power was given unto him to scorch men with fire. **9** And men were scorched with great heat, and blasphemed the name of God, which hath power over these plagues: and they repented not to give him glory. **10** And the fifth angel poured out his vial upon the seat of the beast; and his kingdom was full of darkness; and they gnawed their tongues for pain, **11** And blasphemed the God of heaven because of their pains and their sores, and repented not of their deeds. **12** And the sixth angel poured out his vial upon the great river Euphrates; and the water thereof was dried up, that the way of the kings of the east might be prepared. **13** And I saw three unclean spirits like frogs [come] out of the mouth of

the dragon, and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of the false prophet. **14** For they are the spirits of devils, working miracles, [which] go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of that great day of God Almighty. **15** Behold, I come as a thief. Blessed [is] he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments, lest he walk naked, and they see his shame. **16** And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue Armageddon. **17** And the seventh angel poured out his vial into the air; and there came a great voice out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying, It is done. **18** And there were voices, and thunders, and lightnings; and there was a great earthquake, such as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, [and] so great. **19** And the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell: and great Babylon came in remembrance before God, to give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath. **20** And every island fled away, and the mountains were not found. **21** And there fell upon men a great hail out of heaven, [every stone] about the weight of a talent: and men blasphemed God because of the plague of the hail; for the plague thereof was exceeding great.

17 And there came one of the seven angels which had the seven vials, and talked with me, saying unto me, Come hither; I will shew unto thee the judgment of the great whore that sitteth upon many waters: **2** With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication, and the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk with the wine of her fornication. **3** So he carried me away in the spirit into the wilderness: and I saw a woman sit upon a scarlet coloured beast, full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns. **4** And the woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet colour, and decked with gold and precious stones and pearls, having a golden cup in her hand full of abominations and filthiness of her fornication: **5** And upon her forehead [was] a name written, MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH. **6** And I saw the woman drunken with the blood of the saints, and with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus: and when I saw her, I wondered with great admiration. **7** And the angel said unto

me, Wherefore didst thou marvel? I will tell thee the mystery of the woman, and of the beast that carrieth her, which hath the seven heads and ten horns. **8** The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth shall wonder, whose names were not written in the book of life from the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet is. (*Abyssos g12*) **9** And here [is] the mind which hath wisdom. The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth. **10** And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, [and] the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space. **11** And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition. **12** And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast. **13** These have one mind, and shall give their power and strength unto the beast. **14** These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him [are] called, and chosen, and faithful. **15** And he saith unto me, The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues. **16** And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, these shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate and naked, and shall eat her flesh, and burn her with fire. **17** For God hath put in their hearts to fulfil his will, and to agree, and give their kingdom unto the beast, until the words of God shall be fulfilled. **18** And the woman which thou sawest is that great city, which reigneth over the kings of the earth.

18 And after these things I saw another angel come down from heaven, having great power; and the earth was lightened with his glory. **2** And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird. **3** For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance of her delicacies. **4** And

I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come weeping and wailing, saying, Alas, alas, that great out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of city, wherein were made rich all that had ships in the her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues. 5 sea by reason of her costliness! for in one hour is she For her sins have reached unto heaven, and God made desolate. 20 Rejoice over her, [thou] heaven, hath remembered her iniquities. 6 Reward her even and [ye] holy apostles and prophets; for God hath as she rewarded you, and double unto her double avenged you on her. 21 And a mighty angel took up according to her works: in the cup which she hath a stone like a great millstone, and cast [it] into the filled fill to her double. 7 How much she hath glorified Babylon be thrown down, and shall be found no more sorrow give her: for she saith in her heart, I sit a at all. 22 And the voice of harpers, and musicians, queen, and am no widow, and shall see no sorrow. 8 and of pipers, and trumpeters, shall be heard no more Therefore shall her plagues come in one day, death, at all in thee; and no craftsman, of whatsoever craft and mourning, and famine; and she shall be utterly [he be], shall be found any more in thee; and the burned with fire: for strong [is] the Lord God who sound of a millstone shall be heard no more at all in judgeth her. 9 And the kings of the earth, who have thee; 23 And the light of a candle shall shine no more committed fornication and lived deliciously with her, at all in thee; and the voice of the bridegroom and of shall bewail her, and lament for her, when they shall the bride shall be heard no more at all in thee: for thy see the smoke of her burning, 10 Standing afar off for merchants were the great men of the earth; for by thy the fear of her torment, saying, Alas, alas, that great sorceries were all nations deceived. 24 And in her city Babylon, that mighty city! for in one hour is thy was found the blood of prophets, and of saints, and judgment come. 11 And the merchants of the earth of all that were slain upon the earth.

shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buyeth their merchandise any more: 12 The merchandise of gold, and silver, and precious stones, and of pearls, and fine linen, and purple, and silk, and scarlet, and all thyne wood, and all manner vessels of ivory, and all manner vessels of most precious wood, and of brass, and iron, and marble, 13 And cinnamon, and odours, and ointments, and frankincense, and wine, and oil, and fine flour, and wheat, and beasts, and sheep, and horses, and chariots, and slaves, and souls of men. 14 And the fruits that thy soul lusted after are departed from thee, and all things which were dainty and goodly are departed from thee, and thou shalt find them no more at all. 15 The merchants of these things, which were made rich by her, shall stand afar off for the fear of her torment, weeping and wailing, 16 And saying, Alas, alas, that great city, that was clothed in fine linen, and purple, and scarlet, and decked with gold, and precious stones, and pearls! 17 For in one hour so great riches is come to nought. And every shipmaster, and all the company in ships, and sailors, and as many as trade by sea, stood afar off, 18 And cried when they saw the smoke of her burning, saying, What [city is] like unto this great city! 19 And they cast dust on their heads, and cried,

19 And after these things I heard a great voice of much people in heaven, saying, Alleluia; Salvation, and glory, and honour, and power, unto the Lord our God: 2 For true and righteous [are] his judgments: for he hath judged the great whore, which did corrupt the earth with her fornication, and hath avenged the blood of his servants at her hand. 3 And again they said, Alleluia. And her smoke rose up for ever and ever. (aiōn g165) 4 And the four and twenty elders and the four beasts fell down and worshipped God that sat on the throne, saying, Amen; Alleluia. 5 And a voice came out of the throne, saying, Praise our God, all ye his servants, and ye that fear him, both small and great. 6 And I heard as it were the voice of a great multitude, and as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of mighty thunderings, saying, Alleluia: for the Lord God omnipotent reigneth. 7 Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honour to him: for the marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath made herself ready. 8 And to her was granted that she should be arrayed in fine linen, clean and white: for the fine linen is the righteousness of saints. 9 And he saith unto me, Write, Blessed [are] they which are called unto the marriage supper of the Lamb. And he saith unto me, These are the true sayings of God.

10 And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See [thou do it] not: I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy. **11** And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him [was] called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war. **12** His eyes [were] as a flame of fire, and on his head [were] many crowns; and he had a name written, that no man knew, but he himself. **13** And he [was] clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: And his name is called The Word of God. **14** And the armies [which were] in heaven followed him upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and clean. **15** And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations: and he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he treadeth the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God. **16** And he hath on [his] vesture and on his thigh a name written, KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS. **17** And I saw an angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, saying to all the fowls that fly in the midst of heaven, Come and gather yourselves together unto the supper of the great God; **18** That ye may eat the flesh of kings, and the flesh of captains, and the flesh of mighty men, and the flesh of horses, and of them that sit on them, and the flesh of all [men, both] free and bond, both small and great. **19** And I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against him that sat on the horse, and against his army. **20** And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone. (*Limnē Pyr g3041 g4442*) **21** And the remnant were slain with the sword of him that sat upon the horse, which [sword] proceeded out of his mouth: and all the fowls were filled with their flesh.

20 And I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand. (*Abyssos g12*) **2** And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years, **3** And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a

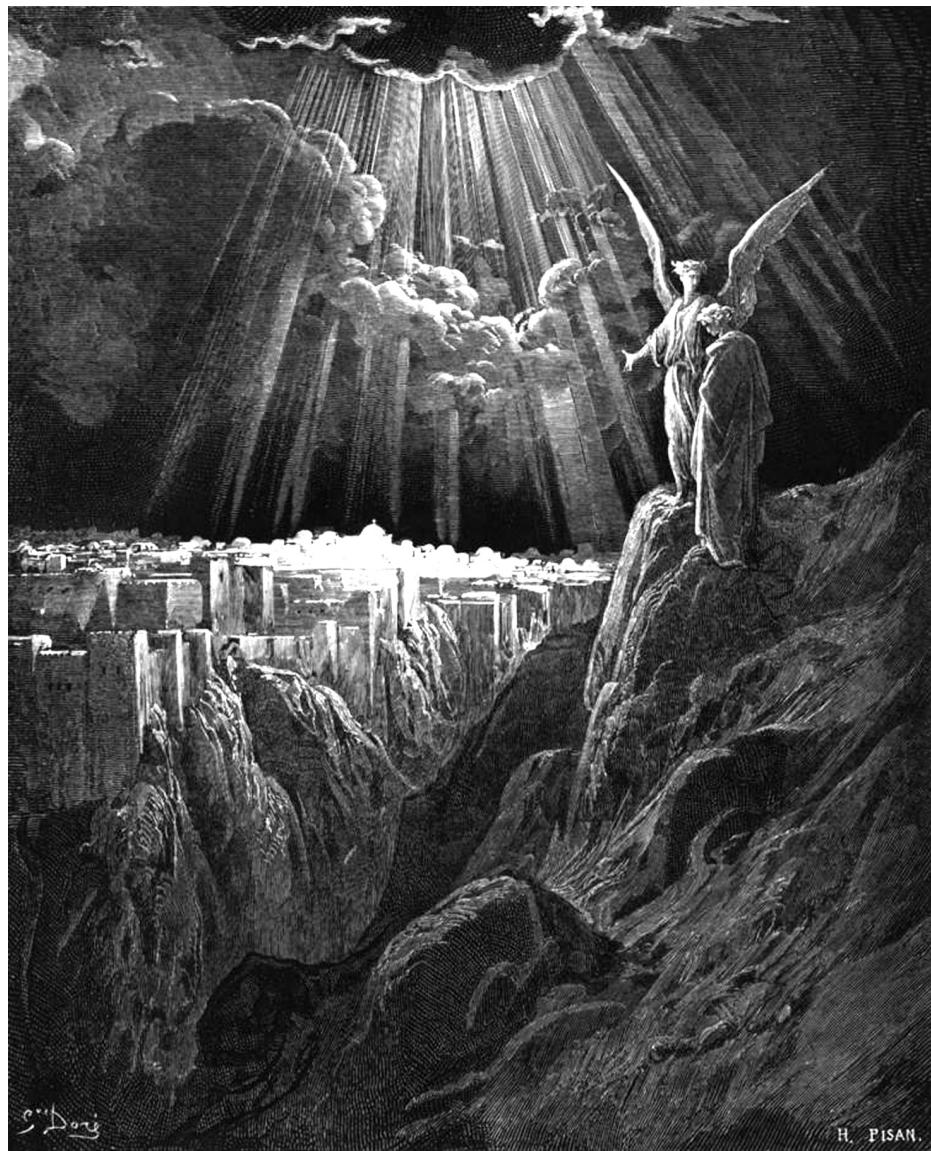
seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season. (*Abyssos g12*) **4** And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and [I saw] the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had had received [his] mark upon their foreheads, or in name written, that no man knew, but he himself. **13** And they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years. **5** But the rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years were finished. This [is] the first resurrection. **6** Blessed and holy [is] he that hath part in the first resurrection: on such the second death hath no power, but they shall be priests of God and of Christ, and shall reign with him a thousand years. **7** And when the thousand years are expired, the quarters of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them together to battle: the number of whom [is] as the sand of the sea. **9** And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed the camp of the saints about, and the beloved city: and fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured them. **10** And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet [are], and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever. (*aiōn g165, Limnē Pyr g3041 g4442*) **11** And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them. **12** And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is [the book] of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works. **13** And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works. (*Hadēs g86*) **14** And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death. (*Hadēs g86, Limnē Pyr g3041 g4442*) **15** And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire. (*Limnē Pyr g3041 g4442*)

21 And I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven and the first earth were passed

away; and there was no more sea. 2 And I John saw the breadth and the height of it are equal. 17 And he the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God measured the wall thereof, an hundred [and] forty out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her [and] four cubits, [according to] the measure of a husband. 3 And I heard a great voice out of heaven man, that is, of the angel. 18 And the building of the saying, Behold, the tabernacle of God [is] with men, wall of it was [of] jasper: and the city [was] pure gold, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his like unto clear glass. 19 And the foundations of the people, and God himself shall be with them, [and] wall of the city [were] garnished with all manner of be] their God. 4 And God shall wipe away all tears precious stones. The first foundation [was] jasper; the from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, second, sapphire; the third, a chalcedony; the fourth, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any an emerald; 20 The fifth, sardonyx; the sixth, sardius; more pain: for the former things are passed away. the seventh, chrysolute; the eighth, beryl; the ninth, 5 And he that sat upon the throne said, Behold, I a topaz; the tenth, a chrysoprasus; the eleventh, a make all things new. And he said unto me, Write: jacinth; the twelfth, an amethyst. 21 And the twelve for these words are true and faithful. 6 And he said gates [were] twelve pearls; every several gate was of unto me, It is done. I am Alpha and Omega, the one pearl: and the street of the city [was] pure gold, beginning and the end. I will give unto him that is as it were transparent glass. 22 And I saw no temple athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely. 7 He therein: for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be the temple of it. 23 And the city had no need of the his God, and he shall be my son. 8 But the fearful, sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, God did lighten it, and the Lamb [is] the light thereof. and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, 24 And the nations of them which are saved shall walk and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second in the light of it: and the kings of the earth do bring death. (Limnē Pyr g3041 g4442) 9 And there came unto their glory and honour into it. 25 And the gates of me one of the seven angels which had the seven it shall not be shut at all by day: for there shall be vials full of the seven last plagues, and talked with no night there. 26 And they shall bring the glory and me, saying, Come hither, I will shew thee the bride, honour of the nations into it. 27 And there shall in the Lamb's wife. 10 And he carried me away in the spirit to a great and high mountain, and shewed me that great city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of heaven from God, 11 Having the glory of God: and her light [was] like unto a stone most precious, even like a jasper stone, clear as crystal; 12 And had a wall great and high, [and] had twelve gates, and at the gates twelve angels, and names written thereon, which are [the names] of the twelve tribes of the children of Israel: 13 On the east three gates; on the north three gates; on the south three gates; and on the west three gates. 14 And the wall of the city had twelve foundations, and in them the names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb. 15 And he that talked with me had a golden reed to measure the city, and the gates thereof, and the wall thereof. 16 And the city lieth foursquare, and the length is as large as the breadth: and he measured the city with the reed, twelve thousand furlongs. The length and

22 And he shewed me a pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb. 2 In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, [was there] the tree of life, which bare twelve [manner of] fruits, [and] yielded her fruit every month: and the leaves of the tree [were] for the healing of the nations. 3 And there shall be no more curse: but the throne of God and of the Lamb shall be in it; and his servants shall serve him: 4 And they shall see his face; and his name [shall be] in their foreheads. 5 And there shall be no night there; and they need no candle, neither light of the sun; for the Lord God giveth them light: and they shall reign for ever and ever. (aīōn g165) 6 And he said unto me, These sayings [are] faithful and true: and the Lord God of the holy prophets sent his angel to shew unto his servants the things which must shortly

be done. 7 Behold, I come quickly: blessed [is] he that keepeth the sayings of the prophecy of this book. 8 And I John saw these things, and heard [them]. And when I had heard and seen, I fell down to worship before the feet of the angel which shewed me these things. 9 Then saith he unto me, See [thou do it] not: for I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren the prophets, and of them which keep the sayings of this book: worship God. 10 And he saith unto me, Seal not the sayings of the prophecy of this book: for the time is at hand. 11 He that is unjust, let him be unjust still: and he which is filthy, let him be filthy still: and he that is righteous, let him be righteous still: and he that is holy, let him be holy still. 12 And, behold, I come quickly; and my reward [is] with me, to give every man according as his work shall be. 13 I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the last. 14 Blessed [are] they that do his commandments, that they may have right to the tree of life, and may enter in through the gates into the city. 15 For without [are] dogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and idolaters, and whosoever loveth and maketh a lie. 16 I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, [and] the bright and morning star. 17 And the Spirit and the bride say, Come. And let him that heareth say, Come. And let him that is athirst come. And whosoever will, let him take the water of life freely. 18 For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book: 19 And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of the book of life, and out of the holy city, and [from] the things which are written in this book. 20 He which testifieth these things saith, Surely I come quickly. Amen. Even so, come, Lord Jesus. 21 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ [be] with you all. Amen.



The New Jerusalem

And I John saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband. And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, the tabernacle of God [is] with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, [and be] their God.

Revelation 21:2-3

Reader's Guide

AionianBible.org/Readers-Guide

The Aionian Bible republishes public domain and Creative Common Bible texts that are 100% free to copy and print. The original translation is unaltered and notes are added to help your study. The notes show the location of eleven special Greek and Hebrew Aionian Glossary words to help us better understand God's love for individuals and for all mankind, and the nature of afterlife destinies.

Who has the authority to interpret the Bible and examine the underlying Hebrew and Greek words? That is a good question! We read in 1 John 2:27, "*As for you, the anointing which you received from him remains in you, and you do not need for anyone to teach you. But as his anointing teaches you concerning all things, and is true, and is no lie, and even as it taught you, you remain in him.*" Every Christian is qualified to interpret the Bible! Now that does not mean we will all agree. Each of us is still growing in our understanding of the truth. However, it does mean that there is no infallible human or tradition to answer all our questions. Instead the Holy Spirit helps each of us to know the truth and grow closer to God and each other.

The Bible is a library with 66 books in the Protestant Canon. The best way to learn God's word is to read entire books. Read the book of Genesis. Read the book of John. Read the entire Bible library. Topical studies and cross-referencing can be good. However, the safest way to understand context and meaning is to read whole Bible books. Chapter and verse numbers were added for convenience in the 16th century, but unfortunately they can cause the Bible to seem like an encyclopedia. The Aionian Bible is formatted with simple verse numbering, minimal notes, and no cross-referencing in order to encourage the reading of Bible books.

Bible reading must also begin with prayer. Any Christian is qualified to interpret the Bible with God's help. However, this freedom is also a responsibility because without the Holy Spirit we cannot interpret accurately. We read in 1 Corinthians 2:13-14, "*And we speak of these things, not with words taught by human wisdom, but with those taught by the Spirit, comparing spiritual things with spiritual things. Now the natural person does not receive the things of the Spirit of God, for they are foolishness to him, and he cannot understand them, because they are spiritually discerned.*" So we cannot understand in our natural self, but we can with God's help through prayer.

The Holy Spirit is the best writer and he uses literary devices such as introductions, conclusions, paragraphs, and metaphors. He also writes various genres including historical narrative, prose, and poetry. So Bible study must spiritually discern and understand literature. Pray, read, observe, interpret, and apply. Finally, "*Do your best to present yourself approved by God, a worker who does not need to be ashamed, properly handling the word of truth.*" 2 Timothy 2:15. "*God has granted to us his precious and exceedingly great promises; that through these you may become partakers of the divine nature, having escaped from the corruption that is in the world by lust. Yes, and for this very cause adding on your part all diligence, in your faith supply moral excellence; and in moral excellence, knowledge; and in knowledge, self-control; and in self-control patience; and in patience godliness; and in godliness brotherly affection; and in brotherly affection, love. For if these things are yours and abound, they make you to be not idle nor unfruitful to the knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ,*" 2 Peter 1:4-8.

Glossary

AionianBible.org/Glossary

The Aionian Bible un-translates and instead transliterates eleven special words to help us better understand the extent of God's love for individuals and all mankind, and the nature of afterlife destinies. The original translation is unaltered and a note is added to 64 Old Testament and 200 New Testament verses. Compare the meanings below to the Strong's Concordance and Glossary definitions.

Abyssos g12

Greek: proper noun, place

Usage: 9 times in 3 books, 6 chapters, and 9 verses

Meaning:

Temporary prison for special fallen angels such as Apollyon, the Beast, and Satan.

aīdios g126

Greek: adjective

Usage: 2 times in Romans 1:20 and Jude 6

Meaning:

Lasting, enduring forever, eternal.

aiōn g165

Greek: noun

Usage: 127 times in 22 books, 75 chapters, and 102 verses

Meaning:

A lifetime or time period with a beginning and end, an era, an age, the completion of which is beyond human perception, but known only to God the creator of the aiōns, Hebrews 1:2. Never meaning simple endless or infinite chronological time in Greek usage. Read Dr. Heleen Keizer and Ramelli and Konstan for proofs.

aiōnios g166

Greek: adjective

Usage: 71 times in 19 books, 44 chapters, and 69 verses

Meaning:

From start to finish, pertaining to the age, lifetime, entirety, complete, or even consummate. Never meaning simple endless or infinite chronological time in Koine Greek usage. Read Dr. Heleen Keizer and Ramelli and Konstan for proofs.

eleēsē g1653

Greek: verb, aorist tense, active voice, subjunctive mood, 3rd person singular

Usage: 1 time in this conjugation, Romans 11:32

Meaning:

To have pity on, to show mercy. Typically, the subjunctive mood indicates possibility, not certainty. However, a subjunctive in a purpose clause is a resulting action as certain as the causal action. The subjunctive in a purpose clause functions as an indicative, not an optative. Thus, the grand conclusion of grace theology in Romans 11:32 must be clarified. God's mercy on all is not a possibility, but a certainty. See ntgreek.org.

Geenna g1067

Greek: proper noun, place

Usage: 12 times in 4 books, 7 chapters, and 12 verses

Meaning:

Valley of Hinnom, Jerusalem's trash dump, a place of ruin, destruction, and judgment in this life, or the next, though not eternal to Jesus' audience.

Hades g86

Greek: proper noun, place

Usage: 11 times in 5 books, 9 chapters, and 11 verses

Meaning:

Synonomous with Sheol, though in New Testament usage Hades is the temporal place of punishment for deceased unbelieving mankind, distinct from Paradise for deceased believers.

Limnē Pyr g3041 g4442

Greek: proper noun, place

Usage: Phrase 5 times in the New Testament

Meaning:

Lake of Fire, final punishment for those not named in the Book of Life, prepared for the Devil and his angels, Matthew 25:41.

Sheol h7585

Hebrew: proper noun, place

Usage: 66 times in 17 books, 50 chapters, and 64 verses

Meaning:

The grave or temporal afterlife world of both the righteous and unrighteous, believing and unbelieving, until the general resurrection.

Tartaroō g5020

Greek: proper noun, place

Usage: 1 time in 2 Peter 2:4

Meaning:

Temporary prison for particular fallen angels awaiting final judgment.

Glossary +

AionianBible.org/Bibles/English---King-James-Version/Noted

Glossary references are below. Strong's Hebrew and Greek number notes are added to 64 Old Testament and 200 New Testament verses. Questioned verse translations do not contain Aionian Glossary words and may wrongly imply *eternal* or *Hell*. * The note placement is skipped or adjusted for verses with non-standard numbering.

Abyssos

Luke 8:31
Romans 10:7
Revelation 9:1
Revelation 9:2
Revelation 9:11
Revelation 11:7
Revelation 17:8
Revelation 20:1
Revelation 20:3

Acts 3:21
Acts 15:18
Romans 1:25
Romans 9:5
Romans 11:36
Romans 12:2
Romans 16:27
1 Corinthians 1:20
1 Corinthians 2:6
1 Corinthians 2:7
1 Corinthians 2:8
1 Corinthians 3:18
1 Corinthians 8:13
1 Corinthians 10:11
2 Corinthians 4:4
2 Corinthians 9:9
2 Corinthians 11:31
Galatians 1:4
Galatians 1:5
Ephesians 1:21
Ephesians 2:2
Ephesians 2:7
Ephesians 3:9
Ephesians 3:11
Ephesians 3:21
Ephesians 6:12
Philippians 4:20
Colossians 1:26
1 Timothy 1:17
1 Timothy 6:17
2 Timothy 4:10
2 Timothy 4:18
Titus 2:12
Hebrews 1:2
Hebrews 1:8
Hebrews 5:6
Hebrews 6:5
Hebrews 6:20
Hebrews 7:17
Hebrews 7:21
Hebrews 7:24
Hebrews 7:28
Hebrews 9:26
Hebrews 11:3
Hebrews 13:8
Hebrews 13:21
1 Peter 1:23

1 Peter 1:25

1 Peter 4:11

1 Peter 5:11

2 Peter 3:18

1 John 2:17

2 John 1:2

Jude 1:13

Jude 1:25

Revelation 1:6

Revelation 1:18

Revelation 4:9

Revelation 4:10

Revelation 5:13

Revelation 7:12

Revelation 10:6

Revelation 11:15

Revelation 14:11

Revelation 15:7

Revelation 19:3

Revelation 20:10

Revelation 22:5

aīdios

Romans 1:20
Jude 1:6

1 Corinthians 3:18
1 Corinthians 8:13
1 Corinthians 10:11
2 Corinthians 4:4

aiōn

Matthew 12:32

Matthew 13:22

Matthew 13:39

Matthew 13:40

Matthew 13:49

Matthew 21:19

Matthew 24:3

Matthew 28:20

Mark 3:29

Mark 4:19

Mark 10:30

Mark 11:14

Luke 1:33

Luke 1:55

Luke 1:70

Luke 16:8

Luke 18:30

Luke 20:34

Luke 20:35

John 4:14

John 6:51

John 6:58

John 8:35

John 8:51

John 8:52

John 9:32

John 10:28

John 11:26

John 12:34

John 13:8

John 14:16

aiōnios

Matthew 18:8

Matthew 19:16

Matthew 19:29

Matthew 25:41

Matthew 25:46

Mark 3:29

Mark 10:17

Mark 10:30

Luke 10:25

Luke 16:9

Luke 18:18

Luke 18:30

John 3:15

John 3:16

John 3:36

John 4:14

John 4:36

John 5:24

John 5:39

John 6:27

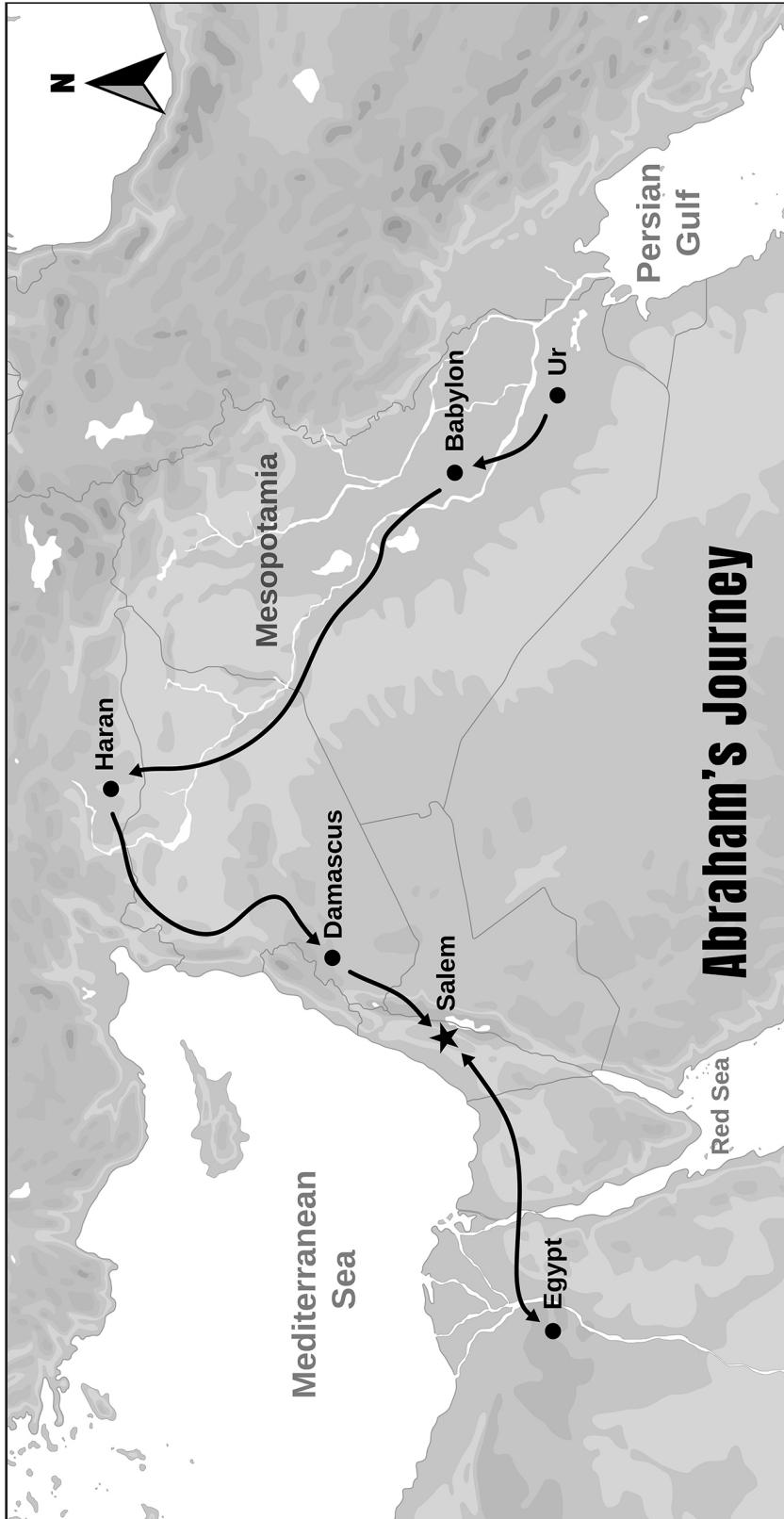
John 6:40

John 6:47

John 6:54

John 6:68

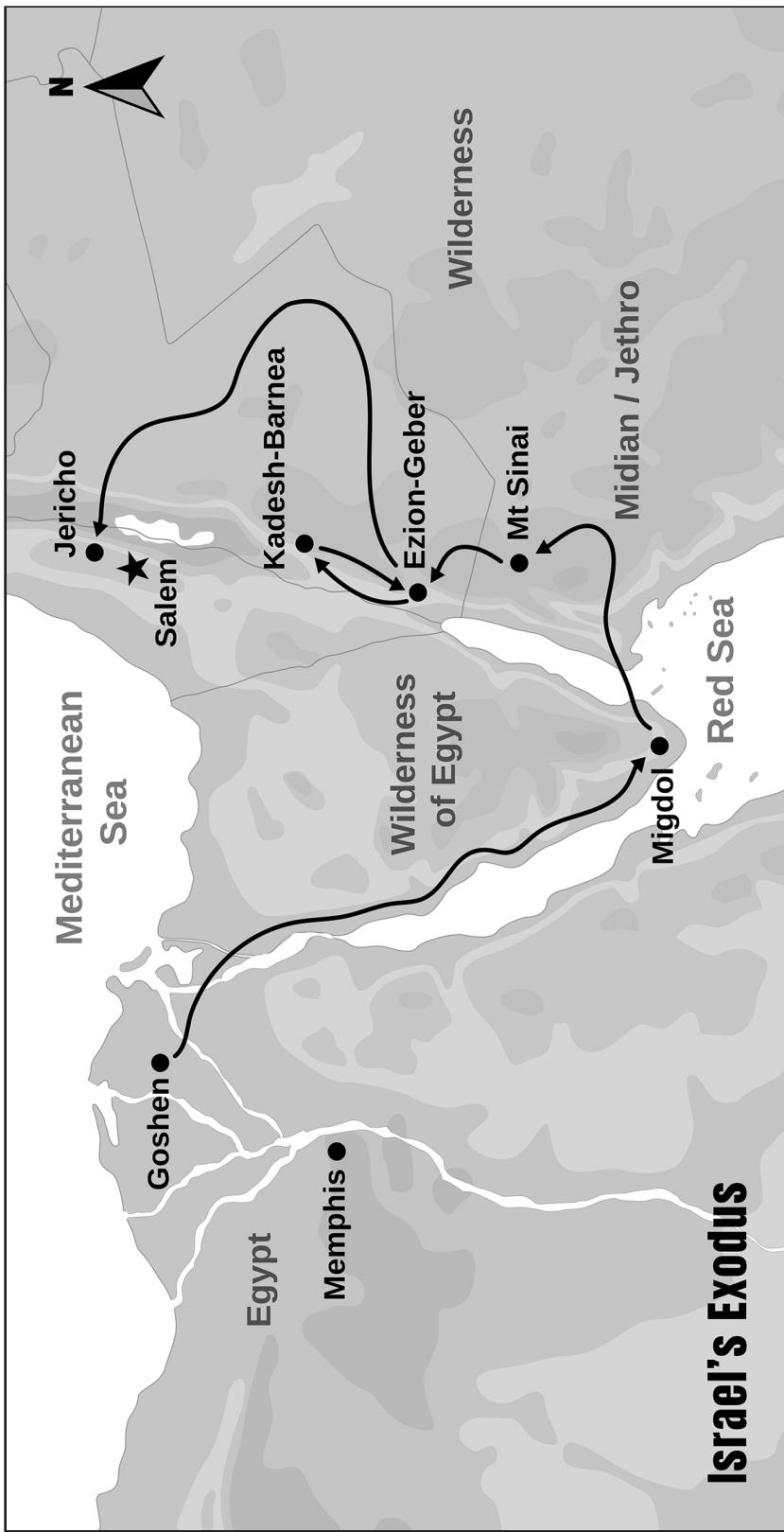
| | | |
|----------------------|---------------------|---------------------|
| John 10:28 | Mark 9:45 | Psalms 116:3 |
| John 12:25 | Mark 9:47 | Psalms 139:8 |
| John 12:50 | Luke 12:5 | Psalms 141:7 |
| John 17:2 | James 3:6 | Proverbs 1:12 |
| John 17:3 | | Proverbs 5:5 |
| Acts 13:46 | | Proverbs 7:27 |
| Acts 13:48 | Matthew 11:23 | Proverbs 9:18 |
| Romans 2:7 | Matthew 16:18 | Proverbs 15:11 |
| Romans 5:21 | Luke 10:15 | Proverbs 15:24 |
| Romans 6:22 | Luke 16:23 | Proverbs 23:14 |
| Romans 6:23 | Acts 2:27 | Proverbs 27:20 |
| Romans 16:25 | Acts 2:31 | Proverbs 30:16 |
| Romans 16:26 | 1 Corinthians 15:55 | Ecclesiastes 9:10 |
| 2 Corinthians 4:17 | Revelation 1:18 | Song of Solomon 8:6 |
| 2 Corinthians 4:18 | Revelation 6:8 | Isaiah 5:14 |
| 2 Corinthians 5:1 | Revelation 20:13 | Isaiah 7:11 |
| Galatians 6:8 | Revelation 20:14 | Isaiah 14:9 |
| 2 Thessalonians 1:9 | | Isaiah 14:11 |
| 2 Thessalonians 2:16 | | Isaiah 14:15 |
| 1 Timothy 1:16 | Revelation 19:20 | Isaiah 28:15 |
| 1 Timothy 6:12 | Revelation 20:10 | Isaiah 28:18 |
| 1 Timothy 6:16 | Revelation 20:14 | Isaiah 38:10 |
| 2 Timothy 1:9 | Revelation 20:15 | Isaiah 38:18 |
| 2 Timothy 2:10 | Revelation 21:8 | Isaiah 57:9 |
| Titus 1:2 | | Ezekiel 31:15 |
| Titus 3:7 | | Ezekiel 31:16 |
| Philemon 1:15 | Genesis 37:35 | Ezekiel 31:17 |
| Hebrews 5:9 | Genesis 42:38 | Ezekiel 32:21 |
| Hebrews 6:2 | Genesis 44:29 | Ezekiel 32:27 |
| Hebrews 9:12 | Genesis 44:31 | Hosea 13:14 |
| Hebrews 9:14 | Numbers 16:30 | Amos 9:2 |
| Hebrews 9:15 | Numbers 16:33 | Jonah 2:2 |
| Hebrews 13:20 | Deuteronomy 32:22 | Habakkuk 2:5 |
| 1 Peter 5:10 | 1 Samuel 2:6 | |
| 2 Peter 1:11 | 2 Samuel 22:6 | |
| 1 John 1:2 | 1 Kings 2:6 | |
| 1 John 2:25 | 1 Kings 2:9 | |
| 1 John 3:15 | Job 7:9 | |
| 1 John 5:11 | Job 11:8 | |
| 1 John 5:13 | Job 14:13 | |
| 1 John 5:20 | Job 17:13 | |
| Jude 1:7 | Job 17:16 | |
| Jude 1:21 | Job 21:13 | |
| Revelation 14:6 | Job 24:19 | |
| | Job 26:6 | |
| eleēsē | Psalms 6:5 | |
| Romans 11:32 | Psalms 9:17 | |
| | Psalms 16:10 | |
| Geenna | Psalms 18:5 | |
| Matthew 5:22 | Psalms 30:3 | |
| Matthew 5:29 | Psalms 31:17 | |
| Matthew 5:30 | Psalms 49:14 | |
| Matthew 10:28 | Psalms 49:15 | |
| Matthew 18:9 | Psalms 55:15 | |
| Matthew 23:15 | Psalms 86:13 | |
| Matthew 23:33 | Psalms 88:3 | |
| Mark 9:43 | Psalms 89:48 | |



Abraham's Journey

By faith Abraham, when he was called to go out into a place which he should after receive for an inheritance, obeyed; and he went out, not knowing whither he went.

- Hebrews 11:8



Israel's Exodus

And it came to pass, when Pharaoh had let the people go, that God led them not [through] the way of the Philistines, although that [was] near; for God said, Lest peradventure the people repent when they see war, and they return to Egypt: - Exodus 13:17



Mediterranean
Sea

Sidon
Tyre
Caesarea-
Philippi

Galilee
Capernaum
Bethsaida

Cana
Nazareth

Sychar

Samaria

Ephraim

Jerusalem ★

Bethany

Bethlehem

Judea

► Egypt

Decapolis

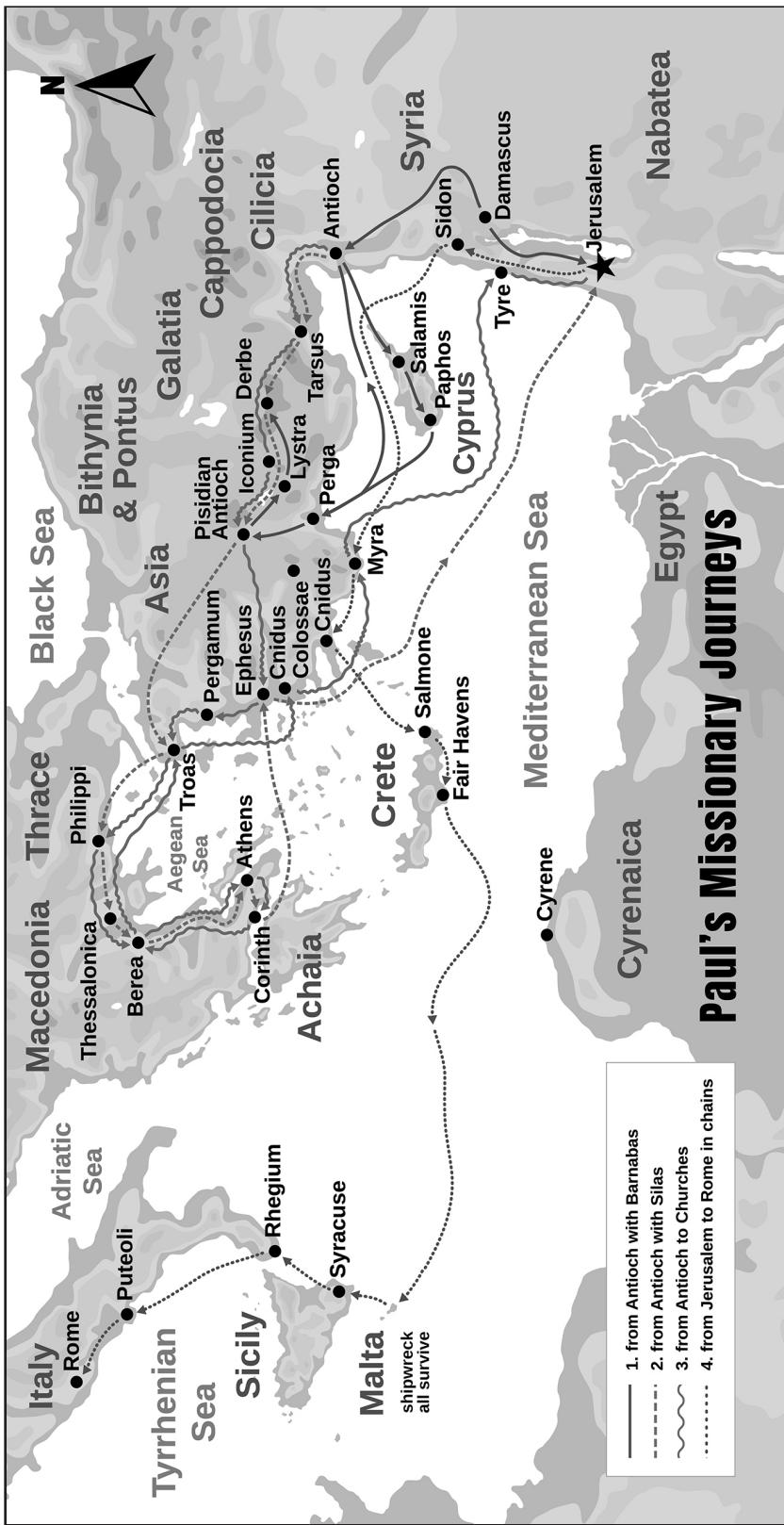
Peraea

Jericho

Jesus' Journeys

For even the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many. - Mark 10:45

Paul's Missionary Journeys



Paul, a servant of Jesus Christ, called [to be] an apostle, separated unto the gospel of God, - Romans 1:1

Creation 4004 B.C.

| | |
|------------------------------------------|-------------|
| Adam and Eve created | 4004 |
| Tubal-cain forges metal | 3300 |
| Enoch walks with God | 3017 |
| Methuselah dies at age 969 | 2349 |
| God floods the Earth | 2349 |
| Tower of Babel thwarted | 2247 |
| Abraham sojourns to Canaan | 1922 |
| Jacob moves to Egypt | 1706 |
| Moses leads Exodus from Egypt | 1491 |
| Gideon judges Israel | 1245 |
| Ruth embraces the God of Israel | 1168 |
| David installed as King | 1055 |
| King Solomon builds the Temple | 1018 |
| Elijah defeats Baal's prophets | 896 |
| Jonah preaches to Nineveh | 800 |
| Assyrians conquer Israelites | 721 |
| King Josiah reforms Judah | 630 |
| Babylonians capture Judah | 605 |
| Persians conquer Babylonians | 539 |
| Cyrus frees Jews, rebuilds Temple | 537 |
| Nehemiah rebuilds the wall | 454 |
| Malachi prophesies the Messiah | 416 |
| Greeks conquer Persians | 331 |
| Seleucids conquer Greeks | 312 |
| Hebrew Bible translated to Greek | 250 |
| Maccabees defeat Seleucids | 165 |
| Romans subject Judea | 63 |
| Herod the Great rules Judea | 37 |

(The Annals of the World, James Usher)



Jesus Christ born 4 B.C.

New Heavens and Earth



- Christ returns for his people
- 1956 Jim Elliot martyred in Ecuador
- 1830 John Williams reaches Polynesia
- 1731 Zinzendorf leads Moravian mission
- 1614 Japanese kill 40,000 Christians
- 1572 Jesuits reach Mexico
- 1517 Martin Luther leads Reformation
- 1455 Gutenberg prints first Bible
- 1323 Franciscans reach Sumatra
- 1276 Ramon Llull trains missionaries
- 1100 Crusades tarnish the church
- 1054 The Great Schism
- 997 Adalbert martyred in Prussia
- 864 Bulgarian Prince Boris converts
- 716 Boniface reaches Germany
- 635 Alopen reaches China
- 569 Longinus reaches Alodia / Sudan
- 432 Saint Patrick reaches Ireland
- 397 Carthage ratifies Bible Canon
- 341 Ulfilas reaches Goth / Romania
- 325 Niceae proclaims God is Trinity
- 250 Denis reaches Paris, France
- 197 Tertullian writes Christian literature
- 70 Titus destroys the Jewish Temple
- 61 Paul imprisoned in Rome, Italy
- 52 Thomas reaches Malabar, India
- 39 Peter reaches Gentile Cornelius
- 33 Holy Spirit empowers the Church

(Wikipedia, Timeline of Christian missions)

Resurrected 33 A.D.

| | | | | |
|----------------------|---------|----------------------|--------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| What are we? ► | | | Genesis 1:26 - 2:3 | |
| How are we sinful? ► | | | Romans 5:12-19 | |
| Where are we? | | | Innocence | |
| | | | Eternity Past | Creation 4004 B.C. |
| Who are we? ► | God | Father | John 10:30 God's perfect fellowship | Genesis 1:31 God's perfect fellowship with Adam in The Garden of Eden |
| | | Son | | |
| | | Holy Spirit | | |
| | Mankind | Living | Genesis 1:1 No Creation No people | Genesis 1:31 No Fall No unholy Angels |
| | | Deceased believing | | |
| | | Deceased unbelieving | | |
| | Angels | Holy | | |
| | | Imprisoned | | |
| | | Fugitive | | |
| | | First Beast | | |
| | | False Prophet | | |
| | | Satan | | |
| Why are we? ► | | | Romans 11:25-36, Ephesian 2:7 | |

Mankind is created in God's image, male and female He created us

Sin entered the world through Adam and then death through sin

When are we?



| Fallen | | | | Glory |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------|----------------------------------|---------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Fall to sin No Law | Moses' Law 1500 B.C. | Christ 33 A.D. | Church Age Kingdom Age | New Heavens and Earth |
| 1 Timothy 6:16 Living in unapproachable light | | | | Acts 3:21 Philippians 2:11 Revelation 20:3 |
| John 8:58 Pre-incarnate | John 1:14 Incarnate | Luke 23:43 Paradise | | |
| Psalm 139:7 Everywhere | John 14:17 Living in believers | | | |
| Ephesians 2:1-5 Serving the Savior or Satan on Earth | | | | God's perfectly restored fellowship with all Mankind praising Christ as Lord in the Holy City |
| Luke 16:22 Blessed in Paradise | | | | |
| Luke 16:23, Revelation 20:5,13 Punished in Hades until the final judgment | | | | |
| Hebrews 1:14 Serving mankind at God's command | | | | |
| 2 Peter 2:4, Jude 6 Imprisoned in Tartarus | | | | Matthew 25:41 Revelation 20:10 |
| 1 Peter 5:8, Revelation 12:10 Rebelling against Christ Accusing mankind | | | | Lake of Fire prepared for the Devil and his Angels |
| | | Revelation 20:13 Thalaasa | | |
| | | Revelation 19:20 Lake of Fire | | |
| | | Revelation 20:2 Abyss | | |

For God has bound all over to disobedience in order to show mercy to all

Destiny

AionianBible.org/Destiny

The Aionian Bible shows the location of eleven special Greek and Hebrew Aionian Glossary words to help us better understand God's love for individuals and for all mankind, and the nature of after-life destinies. The underlying Hebrew and Greek words typically translated as *Hell* show us that there are not just two after-life destinies, Heaven or Hell. Instead, there are a number of different locations, each with different purposes, different durations, and different inhabitants. Locations include 1) Old Testament *Sheol* and New Testament *Hadēs*, 2) *Geenna*, 3) *Tartaroō*, 4) *Abyssos*, 5) *Limnē Pyr*, 6) *Paradise*, 7) *The New Heaven*, and 8) *The New Earth*. So there is reason to review our conclusions about the destinies of redeemed mankind and fallen angels.

The key observation is that fallen angels will be present at the final judgment, 2 Peter 2:4 and Jude 6. Traditionally, we understand the separation of the Sheep and the Goats at the final judgment to divide believing from unbelieving mankind, Matthew 25:31-46 and Revelation 20:11-15. However, the presence of fallen angels alternatively suggests that Jesus is separating redeemed mankind from the fallen angels. We do know that Jesus is the helper of mankind and not the helper of the Devil, Hebrews 2. We also know that Jesus has atoned for the sins of all mankind, both believer and unbeliever alike, 1 John 2:1-2. Deceased believers are rewarded in Paradise, Luke 23:43, while unbelievers are punished in Hades as the story of Lazarus makes plain, Luke 16:19-31. Yet less commonly known, the punishment of this selfish man and all unbelievers is before the final judgment, is temporal, and is punctuated when Hades is evacuated, Revelation 20:13. So is there hope beyond Hades for unbelieving mankind? Jesus promised, "*the gates of Hades will not prevail*," Matthew 16:18. Paul asks, "*Hades where is your victory?*" 1 Corinthians 15:55. John wrote, "*Hades gives up*," Revelation 20:13.

Jesus comforts us saying, "*Do not be afraid*," because he holds the keys to *unlock* death and Hades, Revelation 1:18. Yet too often our Good News sounds like a warning to "*be afraid*" because Jesus holds the keys to *lock* Hades! Wow, we have it backwards! Hades will be evacuated! And to guarantee hope, once emptied, Hades is thrown into the Lake of Fire, never needed again, Revelation 20:14.

Finally, we read that anyone whose name is not written in the Book of Life is thrown into the Lake of Fire, the second death, with no exit ever mentioned or promised, Revelation 21:1-8. So are those evacuated from Hades then, "*out of the frying pan, into the fire?*" Certainly, the Lake of Fire is the destiny of the Goats. But, do not be afraid. Instead, read the Bible's explicit mention of the purpose of the Lake of Fire and the identity of the Goats, "*Then he will say also to those on the left hand, 'Depart from me, you cursed, into the consummate fire which is prepared for... the devil and his angels,'*" Matthew 25:41. Bad news for the Devil. Good news for all mankind!

Faith is not a pen to write your own name in the Book of Life. Instead, faith is the glasses to see that the love of Christ for all mankind has already written our names in Heaven. "*If the first fruit is holy, so is the lump*," Romans 11:16. Though unbelievers will suffer regrettable punishment in Hades, redeemed mankind will never enter the Lake of Fire, prepared for the devil and his angels. And as God promised, all mankind will worship Christ together forever, Philippians 2:9-11.



Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: - Matthew 28:19

